Gift: Quincy B. Nichols
May 1957

ANCESTRY OF EDWARD WALES BLAKE AND CLARISSA MATILDA GLIDDEN WITH NINETY ALLIED FAMILIES

Compiled and typed by
Edith Bartlett Sumner

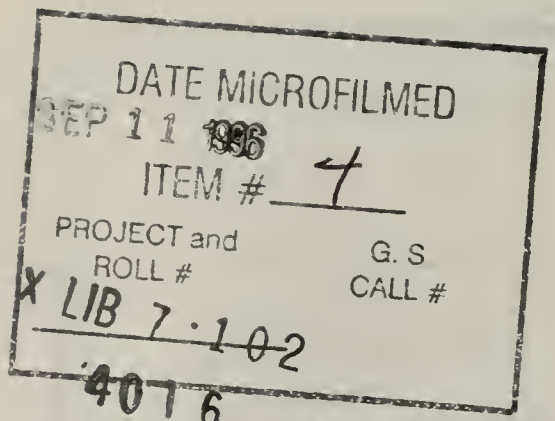
DATE MICROFILM
7/26/72
ITEM ON ROLL
3
CAMERA NO.
SLC 7
CATALOGUE NO.
89670

FAMILIST
929.273
E58/s

A15H65

262-1/4 South Coronado Street
Los Angeles 4, California
1948

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS



2055140

Lithoprinted from Author's Typescript
EDWARDS BROTHERS, INC.
Lithoprinters
ANN ARBOR, MICHIGAN
1948

ANCESTRY

OF

EDWARD WALES BLAKE

AND

CLARISSA MATILDA GLIDDEN

"It is only a mule that has no pride of ancestry, nor any hope of posterity."

"Each of us is the product of ten thousand ancestors, the offspring alike of priest and pirate; of cobbler, husbandman and gypsy, of barmaid and princess; of street hawker, student or camel driver. Their voices cry in our blood, and one must on occasion hark to them all. For one day he will be Marco Polo or Captain Kidd and the next Erasmus: and no one shall say whether he be more of one than the other."

Compiled and typed by:

Edith Bartlett Sumner,
262-1/4 South Coronado Street,
Los Angeles 4, California.

1948

FOREWORD

Some years ago a relative loaned this compiler a pamphlet called "Genealogical Descent of Amos Shepard Blake of Waterbury, New Haven County, Connecticut, from About the Year 1500." This yielded but sixteen direct ancestors, the number being further reduced when the English ancestry was found to be incorrect. No wives were identified, but the name of the distinguished General Amos Shepard was the clue to one, and the odd name "Rooksby" was another. One family led to another, but, alas, years of search have not revealed the parents of Hannah Ball or Rachel Gould... However, the book is published in the hope that others of this line of Blakes will find much of interest to them.

No claim is made that this is a complete history of Blake and allied families. Every effort has been made to avoid errors, but they will be found, as it is impossible to gather so much from so many sources without them. The writer will appreciate receiving any additions or corrections.

The compiler has sternly resisted the temptation to speculate on the lives of these ancestors, resulting in a somewhat synoptic style. However, with the facts before him, the reader may use his own imagination and make up his own stories.

The plan followed is the standard for most genealogies, that of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register—numbers above the line denote the generation, the immigrant being the first. In addition, Roman numerals have been used for the pre-American generations.

Abbreviations used are obvious: b., born; m., married; d. died; dau., daughter; c, circa (about).

Blake ancestors occurring in other families have been underlined.

Dating. The calendar correction by Pope Gregory XIII in 1582 was immediately adopted by all Catholic countries, but not by England or her colonies until 1752. Before then the new year began on March 25th, causing the confusing double-dating. Whenever known, the compiler has used the modern dating, 2-27-1705, for instance, instead of 2-27-1704/5. Numerals have been used for brevity's sake, in writing dates, placing the month first: 1-20-1725, instead of January 20, 1725, or 20 January 1725.

Freemen. In the early days of New England a freeman was a man who held the right of franchise. In 1776 only one-sixth of the population of Boston were voters; therefore five-sixths had no participation in local government. Admittance as an inhabitant was a privilege not lightly acquired, only those being admitted who could contribute something of value to the community. To become a freeman a man had to be not only a proprietor but must also be a member of the church in good standing. With very few exceptions the Blake ancestors were freemen.

The descendants of Edward Wales Blake and Clarissa Matilda Glidden are eligible to most patriotic societies in the United States: Daughters, and Sons, of American Revolution, Mayflower Descendants, Colonial Dames, Descendants of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, Founders and Patriots, American Colonists, Colonial Wars, Society of Runnymede, etc., to name a few.

ARMS of the Wiltshire Blakes:
Argent, a chevron between three garbs sable.

CREST: On a chapeau gules, turned up ermine, a martlet, argent.

This coat of arms was borne by Admiral Robert Blake on his ships, as his personal arms.

The Blake family of Wiltshire, England, took its name from Blakeland, a parish in that county. Francis E. Blake in "Increase Blake and His Descendants" says: "For several years the writer has had a very pleasant correspondence with Edward J. Blake, Esq , of Crewkerne, Somerset, [a descendant of John Blake, a brother of our William Blake of Pitminster] who in his endeavors to trace his own ancestry has made extensive and apparently exhaustive research.... He believes with many others that there is sufficient substantial evidence to indicate that they were from Over-Stowey, not many miles distant from Pitminster."

The first recorded mention of the family is in 1286:

ROBERT^{I} DE BLAKELAND was assessed on the Wiltshire Roll of Subsidies granted in 1286 to King Edward I. His son or grandson:

ROBERT^{II} DE BLAKELAND had a residence in Calne, Wiltshire. He was assessed on the Wiltshire Subsidy Rolls in

1347 for a large amount to meet the requirements of Edward III. By his wife Anne, daughter of William Cole, he had:

HENRY[III] BLAKE, who dropped the "de" from his name, and the termination "land." He married a daughter of Mr. Edward Durant. They had a son:

WILLIAM[IV] BLAKE, who married Elizabeth, the daughter and heiress of Mr. Thomas Power. Their son:

HENRY[V] BLAKE, of Calne, married Margaret, daughter of "Mr" Billett. (The title Mr. denoted gentry.) Son:

ROBERT[VI] BLAKE, of Calne and Quemberford, married Avice, daughter and heiress of John Wallop, Esq. of Southampton, Hampshire, and acquired by her large estates in that county. ("Esquire" indicated the next higher rank to "Mr.") Avice died on 10-29-1474, and she and Robert are buried inside the church at Calne, where in stained glass windows he is represented as habited in armor, with a surcoat charged with his armorial bearings. Avice appears in a long robe with a scarf embroidered with the arms of her family: Gules, on a chevron argent, two crescents. Chil.:

1 Gilbert[vii]. D. unm. 2 Alexander. D. unm.
3 John, 1434-1504. Inherited the est. Bur. in church at Nether Wallop. Will of 2-24-1504 proved 4-24-1504.
4 Robert. Succeeded John to Wiltshire estates. D.1515. M. Margaret, dau. of Sir Thomas Englefield.
5 William. See below.
6 Alice. 7 Joan.

WILLIAM[VII] BLAKE lived in White Parish, Wiltshire, and died in 1471. After his death the widow and two sons removed to Hampshire and settled in Andover on the estate called Eastontown, formerly part of the estate of her husband's mother, Avice Wallop. Children:

1 William[viii], eldest son and heir. See below.
2 Robert, of West Enham in Andover. M. _____ Snell.

WILLIAM[VIII] BLAKE lived in Andover, White Parish, in Old Hall in Eastontown. He also had lands and tenements in Knights Enham (occupied by his brother Robert in 1504). He married Mary, a daughter of Humphrey Coles of Somerset. His will was probated on 6-20-1547. Children:

1 Nicholas[ix], of Old Hall. Will, 1547, names wife Margaret; sons William, Edmund; daus. Alice, Elizabeth.
2 Humphrey. See below.
3 Alice. M. _____ Cabull.

HUMPHREY[ix] BLAKE lived in Somersetshire in tne early part of the sixteenth century. He purchased large estates in Over-Stowey, Somerset, where he became Lord of the Manor of Plainfield, and patron of the churches at Over-Stowey and Aisholt. Plainfield Manor was owned in large part by the Blake family for over two hundred years. "Pleasantly situated on the east side of Quantock Hills, it consists of four hamlets in Marsh Hills: Addiscombe, Ely Green, and Plainfield. The manor house at Plainfield, a mile from the church, has the Blake arms over the fireplace in the great hall." In 1910 it was occupied by a farmer tenant of the Earl of Egmont. In 1555 Humphrey Blake added the adjoining manor of Tuxwell, which he bought of George Sydenham. He was buried in Over-Stowey on 12-28-1558. His will, made on 11-19-1558, was probated on 5-11-1559. Among the bequests were twelve pence for each priest attending his funeral, and a sum for repairs to the church. Agnes Blake, his widow, was buried on 6-24-1585.

From the fact that there were two sons named John, it is thought that Humphrey may have had two wives.

Children of Humphrey [and Agnes?], order not known:

1 John[x], "the elder," 1521. See below.
2 Robert. Of the Manor of Tuxwell. D.1592. M. Margaret Symonds (Her will proved 1600.) Children:
  1 William[xi], of Tuxwell in 1600.
  2 Anstice. M. Robert Bockinge.
  3 Humphrey. Twice mayor of Bridgewater, Eng. D.1625. M. Sarah[2] (Humphrey[1]) Williams. Had 10 or 12 chil., among whom were: (S.C.Hist.& Gen.Mag.,39:103; 40:42)
    1 Robert[xii],1599. D.1657, unmar. M. P. for Bridgewater, 1640-5. Famous admiral. Bore coat of arms of Wiltshire Blakes on his ships as personal arms.
    2 Benjamin, 1614. D.c1689. Went to W. I. with Adm. Sir William Penn. Commanded ship at Santa Cruz in 1657. Received large grants of land in South Carolina. Clerk of the Crown and Peace for South Carolina in 1687, etc. Probably the only son:
      1 Joseph[xiii], b.Eng. D.,S.C., 1700. Deputy Landgrave and twice Gov. of S.C. "A man of property; devoted much of his fortune to the cause of immigration, and brought over to Charlestown,S.C., 1660, a company of men who ranked with the best in the land." (Burke: Prominent Fams.of U.S.A., pp. 79-81.) M.1698, Elizabeth[2] (Daniel[1]) Axtell,
        1 Rebecca[xiv], 1699. D.,1719. M., 1717, George[2] (Gov. Thomas[1]) Smith.
        2 Joseph, 1700. D.,1751. M.,1720, Sarah[2] (Daniel[1]) Lindrey; 5 chil.
3 Thomas. Inher. Tuxwell Manor. M.1569, Agnes Castleman.
4 John, "the younger." M.1558, Christian Jugg.
5 Agnes. M. _____ Manning.
6 Eleanor. M. _____ Langham.
7 Alice. M. George Slocombe. Had dau. Joane.

JOHN[X] BLAKE "the elder" was born in 1521 and died in 1576. The name of his wife was Jane, who died in 1595.

He succeeded to the manor of Plainfield and to other estates. He received by will the patronage of the church at Aisholt, County Somerset. In his will of 11-26-1576 he bequeathed to his son Richard the advowson of the Over-Stowey church. John was buried on 12-10-1576, and Jane, his widow, was buried on 6-17-1595, both in the chancel of the church at Over-Stowey.

Children of John and (presumably) Jane:

1 Humphrey[xi]. M.1578, Agnes James.
2 William. See below.
3 Alice. M.1569, James Richards.
4 Anne. M.1573, Thomas Saunders.
5 Elizabeth. M.1571, Robert Sellick, son of Vicar Sellick of Over-Stowey.
6 Richard, bap. 1-1-1563. (M.1589, Grace Napcott?) Son was Vicar of Over-Stowey in 1611. Bur. in chancel.
7 Robert, bap. 5-12-1566. No further record found.

WILLIAM[XI] BLAKE received by his father's will, Plainfield in Over-Stowey, Bishops Lydiard, and Padnoller in Spaxton Parish. No subsequent trace of him is found on the Over-Stowey parish registers. The Taunton, Somersetshire, manor rolls show that a William Blake bought lands in Pitminster, Somerset, in 1586, which would correspond, perhaps, with his marriage. The Pitminster parish registers begin in 1544 and are very well preserved, yet there is not a single Blake entry until 1588, when Grace Blake was baptized. The logical inference is that there were no Blakes in Pitminster before 1588, and that this William Blake who appears in Pitminster for the first time in that year is the same man whose name disappeared from the Over-Stowey registers.

A William Blake was buried in Pitminster, 6-13-1642. A widow Anne Blake was buried there on 8-14-1644.

Children, as written in Pitminster parish registers:

1 Robert[xii] Blake (perhaps a son). M.,Pitminster, 1617, Sara Wicham.
2 Grace, d. of Will[m] Blake, bapt.9 day of February 1588.
3 Eme, d. of William Blake, bapt. 3rd of December 1592.
4 William Black, son of William Blake, Bap. Xth Day of July, 1594. - This is the immigrant WILLIAM[1] BLAKE.)
5 John Black, son of William Blacke, was Bap. the XIXth day of June, 1597. (D.1645. Grandfather of famous Rev. Malachi Blake who was in Monmouth's Rebellion.)
6 Ane Blaak, daughter of William Blaak was baptized the sixteenth day of October 1600. (She m.1628, Thomas Bidgood.)
7 Richard Blaak, son of William Blaak, was baptized seventeenth day of Aprill, 1603.

The account in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, 1857, Vol.11:181, giving the parents of Mr. William Blake of Dorchester, Mass., as Giles and Dorothy [Tweedy] Blake, of Little Baddow, Essex, England, was corrected in Vol. 45:35, but has unfortunately been accepted by many compilers of this line of Blakes.

WILLIAM[1] BLAKE, the immigrant to America, was the son of William and Anne Blake of Pitminster, County Somerset, England, born according to one writer on 6-5-1594. He was baptized in Pitminster, 7-10-1594. The Pitminster register states: "William Blake was married to Agnis Band, widow, the XXIIJth day of September, 1617." She may have been a daughter of Hugh Thorne, and the widow of Richard Band of Batherford. William Blake died 10-25-1663, and his widow, Agnes, died 7-22-1678, both in Dorchester, Massachusetts.

The years between 1624 and 1636 are unaccounted for. During that time his son Edward was born, but where is not at present known. Search of the records of the church at Aisholt, in which his grandfather John Blake had an interest, might reveal much. It might also be pointed out that his second cousin, the famous Admiral Robert Blake, was a contemporary of his - perhaps William sailed with him before deciding on New England as his future home.

It has been asserted that the Blake family came with the Winthrop Fleet, in the Mary and John, but they are not on the passenger list. The Cleveland Genealogy, without giving the authority, says William sold a house at Aisholt in January 1630, and then sailed for New England. At any rate, William Blake had the first allotment of land granted in Dorchester, Mass., on 5-14-1636. He joined Dorchester First Church before 3-14-1639, the date on which he was accepted a Freeman of Massachusetts Bay Colony. Only proprietors and church members could become Freemen, with the privilege of the franchise, and eligible to hold office.

Specimens of his writing and fac simile of his will may be found in "Increase Blake, His Ancestors and Descendants," which says this about him: "There is no record in Pitminster, or evidence of his residence between the year 1624, when his son James was baptized, and 1636, when he was found in America. There is no foundation whatever for the assertion that he came in 1630 in the Mary and John... Considering the prominent position which he subsequently occupied in Dorchester, it does not seem plausible that he could have joined any settlement in this country without so making his worth known to his associates that his name would appear upon its records. In the absence of positive evidence it is reasonable to suppose that he came to New England in the fall of 1635 or the early months of 1636, and remained at Dorchester or Roxbury, making the acquaintance of Mr. Pynchon in May 1636, when they...drew up and

signed the articles of association at Agawam, now Springfield, Mass., which agreement is still preserved....There can be no doubt that he was a man of integrity, and above the average intelligence of his neighbors. He served the town in various capacities: Constable,1641; on the committee to build the new meeting house,1645; Selectman 1645 to 1647, also 1651; and he was one of five men who were given authority to make assignments of lots and manage affairs of the settlement in general."

The Springfield agreement stipulated: "William Blake shall have sixteen polls in bredth for his home lott, and all the marsh in breadth abuttinge at the end of it to the next high land, and three acrs more in some other place."

In Dorchester he served as Clerk of the Militia, and in 1646 was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts—unless this was his son William, of Milton, Mass., who was then twenty-six. In 1656 he was chosen Dorchester's first Recorder, for which he received twenty shillings per year, and was rate free.

His will was dated 9-3-1661, one of the bequests being: "Unto the Towne of Dorchester twenty shillings to be bestowed for repairing of the buring place, soe swine and other vermine may not añoy the graues of the saints, provided it be repaired within one yeare after my decease." (In 1664 a committee of Selectmen was appointed "to gett the burying place well and sufficiently to be fenced in, and to demand of John Blake twenty shillings given by his father in his last will...to that end and vse.") Half his estate was to go to his beloved wife; the other half to be divided equally among his five children—"not that I disrespect my eldest sonne, as he hath ben and is soe dutiful a child vnto me as any of my children, but because he hath least need of it, and he hath no charge." (See John-2.)

His great-grandson James-4 Blake wrote in his Annals of Dorchester: "This year died Mr. William Blake who had been clerk of the Writs for the County of Suffolk and Recorder for the Town in 1656, and continued in office about eight years. He was also Clerk of the Training Band. He died the 25th of the 8th mo.: 1663, in his 69th year..."

Soon after his death his widow, Agnes Blake, removed to Boston, probably to live with her son John, or perhaps with her only daughter Anne, already the widow of Jacob Leagar. The Dorchester church record of 2-6-1670 states: "Sister Agnes Blake (the wife of William Blake, deceased), she having removed her dwelling to Boston, was dismissed to Joyne to the theird Church in Boston."

Quotation from Symonds' "History of South Boston" : "This family of Blakes in all their generations have been distinguished for their piety, for their great accuracy in matters of fact. Many of them have held important offices of honor and trust in the community, and no records of past events are more reliable than those kept by them. The Annals of Dorchester, written by James Blake, are historical documents of the first importance, and no surveys and plans are more complete and accurate than his."

Children of William and Agnes, as given in the Pitminster parish registers:

1 John[2]. "1618: John Blake, sonne of William Blake, and Ane Blake daughter of William Blake was baptised xxxth of August." D.,Boston, 1-25-1689. He left his houses and lands in Boston to John[3] (James[2]) Blake. Joined Anc. & Hon. Artillery Co., Boston, 1642. Exec. of Gov. John Winthrop's will, 1676. M., Boston, 1654, "age 36," Mary[2] (Nathaniel[1]) Souther, widow of Joseph[2] (Abraham[1]) Shaw; 1 dau., Hannah, 1757-1759. Torrey-Blake Gen. says: "Probably m. dau. of Edward Breck of Dorchester, c1640;she d.1645,leaving chil."

2 Anne. Bap., 1618, w. John, above. D.1681, "ae 63." Her tombstone now in possession of the Bostonian Society, having been taken from the Granary Burying Ground. M. 1st,bef.1651 (as 3d wife), Jacob Leagar of Boston (1603-1663). M.2nd, [William?] Hallowell.

1 Bethiah Leagar, 1651. B. in William Blake Sr.'s house in Dorchester. M. Fearnot Shaw; 3 chil.

2 Hannah Leagar, 1655. M.1st, John Walker. M.2nd, Thomas Phillips; 1 dau.

3 William, "sonne of William Blake was baptised 6th of September 1620." D.,Milton,Mass.,1703. Kept an inn in Milton, Mass. (Joined Anc. & Hon. Artillery Co., 1646?) M.c1649, Anne ------ (alive 1680); 11 chil. See Americana, Vol.31, for descendants. M.2nd,1693, Hannah[2] (Thomas[1]) Tolman (1640-1729), (the widow of George Lyon); no chil. Overseer, James' will, 1700.

4 James, "sonne of William Blake was baptised 27th April 1624."

5 Edward, c1625. Prob. youngest, but baptism not found. John[2] Blake called him brother in will, 1689. D.Milton, Mass., 1692. M.,c1653, Patience[2] (John[1]) Pope, (d.1690); 6 chil. See Bangor, Me., Hist. Magazine, Vol. 2:1-18, and N.E. Register, Vol. 89:284, for descendants.

JAMES[2] BLAKE was baptized in Pitminster, County Somerset, England, 4-27-1624. He married in Dorchester,Mass., "about the first of January, 1652," Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Clapp of Dorchester. She was born in Dorchester, in 1634, and died there on 1-16-1695, "in her 61st year." (See CLAPP.) James married again, on 9-17-1695, Mrs Elizabeth Hunt of Rehoboth, Mass. Mrs Hunt was the daughter of Henry Smith from Norfolk County, England, and had married Peter Hunt in 1646. James died on 6-28-1700 in Dorchester.

James came to America with his parents about 1636, but the first record found is his marriage in 1652. The next year he was made Freeman. He is said to have built the first house in Dorchester Neck, in 1650, which was of such a substantial character that in 1669 the town voted to build for its minister "such a house as James Blake's house, namely 38 foote in length and 20 foote wide and 16 foote between its joists." This house was kept in the Blake fam-

ily until 1825, and then for many years owned by Mrs. Jane Williams. In 1895 the Dorchester Historical Society bought it and fitted it for their use, in Richardson Park

Quoting from "Increase Blake Descendants": "Mr Blake was a busy man. . .From 1658 to 1685 there is scarcely a year when his name does not appear in connection with some of the duties in the town. He was Selectman thirteen years, rater, constable, Deputy to the General Court, Clerk of the Writs, Recorder, Sergeant in the Military Company. He was an excellent penman, his name appearing very frequently in connection with deeds and wills and settlement of estates; evidently a man of sound judgment and capacity, whose judgment was repeatedly sought by his neighbors..." He kept an account book, much of it in cipher. (See Joseph-3 Blake.)

Simonds says (1857): "As old age crept upon him, his eldest son James took possession of the homestead, and the old gentleman lived with him." James-4 Blake wrote in his Annals of Dorchester: "1700. This year, 6:28, Died Elder James Blake, age 77. He was the first Deacon of the church in Dorchester about eleven years, and then a Ruling Elder of the same Church about fourteen years until he died."

His will, made two days before his death and proved 7-25-1700, mentions wife Elizabeth with whom he had made a marriage contract; son James to have "the house and land whereon he now lives"; sons John and Joseph; daughter Elizabeth Fuller, deceased, and the legacy she received from her grandmother unnamed; her son Jeremiah Fuller under age [codicil provided for his education in the ministry]; son-in-law Jeremy Fuller; sons James and John to be executors, and Capt. Samuel Clap and brother William Blake overseers. Witnesses, Nathaniel Clap, Noah Beaman, Humphrey Atherton.

James and Elizabeth are buried in Dorchester, in the old graveyard. History of Dorchester (1857) states "the stones which mark the graves are in excellent condition."

Children of James and Elizabeth, born in Dorchester:

1 James[3], 8-15-1652. D.1732. Deacon. Inher. homestead. m.1st,1681, Hannah Macy (1660-1683); no chil. M.2d, 1684, Ruth (Nathaniel[3], Nathaniel[2], Stephen[1]) Batchelder (1662-1752); Children:
  1 Hannah[4], 1685. D. inf.
  2 James, 1688. D.1750. Wrote "Annals of Dorchester." "He left in records alone, upwards of 1000 folio pages bearing a style of chirography uniformly fresh and pleasing." M. Waitstill Simpson (1684-1753); 4 chil. (See also p. 6.)
  3 Increase, 1699. D.c1770. M. 1724, Ann[2] (Edward Gray (c1704-1751); 16 chil.
2 John, 3-16-1657. D.1718. See John-2 Blake. Deacon. M. Hannah _____ (d.1729); 7 chil. She m.2d,1720, Hopestill Humphrey (d.1731).
3 Elizabeth, 10-3-1658. "Bette" in father's acct.book. D.1700. M.c1693, (2d wife) Jeremiah[2] (John[1]) Fuller (c1658-1743); 2 chil.d.yg. He m.3d, Thankful _____ (d.1729); 6 chil. M.4th, Rachel _____ (d.1742).

4 William[3], 7-4-1659. Perhaps k. in Canada Exped.,1690.
5 Jonathan, 7-12-1660. D. inf.
6 Sarah, 2-28-1666. D. inf.
7 Joseph, 8-27-1667.

JOSEPH[3] BLAKE, youngest child of Elder James Blake, was born in Dorchester, 8-27-1667, and baptized in the old First Church of Dorchester, 9-1-1667. He married, 1690 or 1691, Mehitable, daughter of John Bird. She was born in Dorchester about 1669. Joseph died on 2-1-1739 and Mehitable died a widow, 4-15-1751, both in Dorchester. See BIRD.

Very little has been found concerning Joseph. In a list of "Names of Persons to bee Catechized in the Towne of Dorchester An° 1676" his age is given as eight, and Mehitable's as seven. Joseph's father kept an account book, much of it said to be in cipher. There is a record of 7s. for a "pair of plane shoes for Joseph," besides 2s. for a "wascote," 3s. for a coat, and 8s. for a coat and breeches for him. Joseph was then about sixteen years old, and when working for one of the neighbors during the haying season, he is recorded as receiving one shilling a day as wages.

No marriage record has been found, but in the records of the Old Dorchester Church we find the following: "The 5th of Aprill 91, Joseph Blak who maried Mehitable the dafter of John Bird; he was called before the Church to acknowledg his sin..." He "owned the Covenant 5.9m.93," and must have been in good standing, for he was assigned to a place in the first seat for men "east gallery south part." A Joseph Blake was admitted to full communion, 11-10-1728, but this may have been his son Joseph Blake Junior.

Mehitable Bird could claim noble ancestry, for which see DIGHTON and BASSETT.

Children of Joseph and Mehitable, born in Dorchester:

1 Hopestill[4], 1-11-1691. D.1765. M.1718, Hannah[3] (Sheribiah[2], Richard[1]) Butt (1699-1786); 1 son.
2 Nathaniel, 9-6-1692. D. inf.
3 Elizabeth, 12-5-1693. D.1734. M.1723, William[4] (Philip[2], Richard[2], Henry[1]) Withington; 4 chil. He m.2d, 1735, Deborah[2] (Joseph[1]) Damon (1708-1772+); 4 chil. Deborah married twice more.
4 Mehitable, 3-23-1696. M.1746, William[5] (William[4], William[3], Robert[2], John[1]) Field of Braintree (1692-1745); 1 son.
5 Joseph, 3-8-1699. D.1750.
6 Zipporah, 1-8-1701. D.1780. M.1st, Isaac Humphrey Jr. 1 child. M.2d,1739, Richard Evans (d.1769); 3 chil.
7 Ruth, 12-10-1702. D.1780. M.1726, John Maxfield; 8 ch.
8 Ann, 3-3-1705. D.,1783. M.,1725, Jonathan[3] (Edward[2], Edward[1]) Payson (1703-1784); 9 chil.
9 Jeremiah, 3-13-1707. D.1784. M.1741,Mary Stevens;2 ch.
10 Sarah, 7-14-1709. M. _____ Gillings. M.2d, Lewis Carpenter?
11 Ebenezer, 10-22-1712.

EBENEZER[4] BLAKE, youngest child of Joseph Blake, was born in Dorchester on 10-22-1712 and baptized there in the Old First Church on 11-16-1712. He was married in Dorchester on 12-29-1736, by Rev. Jonathan Bowman, to Relief, the daughter of Increase Leadbetter. She was born in Dorchester on 10-7-1716, but her death record is not found there. Ebenezer died there on 6-27-1790. See LEADBETTER.

Ebenezer lived and died in Dorchester, marrying into a prominent family of that town. Six of his sons were in the Revolutionary Army.

1 Sarah[5], 3-29-1737. D. 1739.
2 Josiah, 1-21-1738. Prob. d. yg.
3 Ebenezer, 3-26-1739. Rev. soldier. Wife Mercy; 3 chil.
4 Increase, 11-2-1741. Rev. soldier. (wife Sarah?)
5 Relief, 6-10-1744.
6 Joseph, 4-9-1747. Rev. soldier. Prob. Captain Joseph Blake who d. 1778. M.1776, Thankful Kelton.
7 Lemuel. "Lemuel, son of Ebenezer and Relief Blake d. 1752." A Lemuel Blake was a Rev. soldier.
8 Susannah, 9-14-1750. (A Susannah Blake of Dorchester m., Milton, Mass., 1795, Thomas Briggs.)
9 Seth, 9-19-1752.
10 James, 4-22-1755. Rev. Soldier.
11 William. 12-4-1757. In Rev. with Seth. (Wife Dorcas?)

SETH[5] BLAKE was born in Dorchester on 9-19-1752. He married in Dorchester, 1772, Rooksby, the daughter of John Marshall. She was born in Milton, Mass., 10-30-1754, and died after 4-7-1830. Seth died on 3-4-1829, in Alstead, N.H. See MARSHALL.

When they moved to Alstead is not known, but it was after 1800, as all their children were born in Dorchester. In the first United States Census (1790) under Dorchester, Seth's household consisted of two males over sixteen, three under sixteen, and three females. Seth applied for a pension in 1819, which was allowed on 9-4-1819, at which time he was living in Alstead, his son Lemuel, age 20, and his grandson Ebenezer Blake, age 14, living with him. In 1824 and 1828 Seth and Rooksby were living with their son Washington in Alstead. His estate was administered 3-25-1830, by his son Bill Blake.

Seth's Revolutionary record reads:

"Seth Blake, of Dorchester, matross in Major Thomas Pierce's company, Colonel Richard Gridley's Regiment (Continental Artillery); muster roll dated 8-1-1775; enlisted 5-8-1775; service three months, 1 day; also company return dated Camp at Roxbury, 9-29-1775; also order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Camp at Roxbury,

12-27-1775; also, Captain Pierce's company, Colnel Knox's regiment; return of men in Camp at Roxbury, 12-16-1775."

In addition, when he applied for his pension, he stated he enlisted in January or February 1776 for one year, served as private, same company, and was discharged at Morristown N. J. after service of one year, six weeks; that during this service he was stationed at Roxbury, Mass., marching from there "soon after the British left Boston," to New York, and after the evacuation of New York by the Americans, marched to New Jersey. Therefore, the family tradition that he was with General Washington would seem to be borne out. His route parellels that of Washington. All of his brothers fought in the Revolution, his eighteen-year old brother William serving with him.

Children of Seth and Rooksby, born in Dorchester:

1 Bela[6] (Bill), 4-2-1774. D., Saxton's River, Vt.,1856.. M.1799, Polly[2] (Dr.Joseph[1]) Wait of Millbury, Mass., (d.1856). He was a prominent man of Alstead, N. H., and built first paper mill in Vt. Adm. father's estate, 1830. See Hayes' Hist. of Rockingham, Vt., p. 599, for biog. of Bill, and picture of Polly.
Chil., all except Lucinda born in Bellows Falls,Vt.:
1 Lucinda[7], Alstead, 11-21-1799. D.1870. M. Solomon Snow.
2 William Bill, Bel.Falls. 5-9-1803. D.1887. M., 1830, Betsey[2] (John[1]) Robertson(d.1884); 2 daus.
3 Belana B., 6-15-1805. D.1862. M. Simeon White.
4 Leonard Wait, 8-27-1807. D.1848. M.1836, Rhoda[2] (Jeduthan[1]) Russell (1810-1902); 1 son.
5 Schuyler. 4-29-1809. D.,1867. M.c1837, Mary A. Rhodes (d.1897); 6 chil.
6 Mary Ann, 3-18-1811 D.1836. M. Stephen Mellish.
7 Joshua, 8-14-1815. D. yg.
8 Albert, 10-12-1816. D. yg.
9 Louisa, 12-21-1817. D.1872. M.1838, Lucius[6] E. (Cyrus[5], Ebenezer[4], Joshua[3], Ebenezer[2], William[1]) Lock (1812-1852).
10 Harriet, 1-28-1821. D.1839, unmar.
2 Sally, 9-26-1775. D., Dorchester, 1777.
3 Seth, 12-6-1777. D.1866. M.1st,1803, Sally[3] (Daniel[2] Lt.Charles[1]) Richards (1786-1836); 9 chil. M.2nd, Mary A. Brooks (1806-1879); 5 chil. Chil. 1st wife:
1 Ebenezer[7], 7-9-1805. M. Roxelana[2] (Jason[1]) Whitney (b.1803). (He lived with Seth-5 in 1820)
2 Seth, 9-18-1807. D.1821.
3 William, 2-8-1811. M.1840, Hannah Mosier.
4 Lucy, 4-27-1813. D.1816.
5 Edward, 2-20-1818. M.1841, Hannah S. Bowers.
6 Lucy, 12-28-1819. D.1821.
7 Sarah, 6-22-1822. M.1840, Joseph L. Rogers.
8 Seth, 12-1-1824, M.1846, Jane Renison.

9 James[7], 5-18-1827. D.1865.
Chil. of 2nd wife:
10 Walter Henry Brooks, 7-27-1838. M.1865, Olive F. Mills.
11 Mary Ann, 6-30-1839. D.1842.
12 John Marshall, 7-7-1842. D.1850.
13 Anna (Salome) Borden, 7-29-1844. D.1878. M.1862 Alfred G. Whittan. Child:
1 Etta[8] Whittan. M. Charles Woodman. Son:
1 Harold[9] Woodman.
14 Francis Darwin, 11-10-1847. D.1895. M.,1st, Jennie Brigham; 1 dau. M.2d,1880, Fannie[2] Hortense (Hiram[1]) Waldron (b.1850); 3 chil.

4 Sally[6], 1-8-1780. M 1798, Daniel Osborn Bodge, of Milton, Mass. Left chil.

5 James, 11-18-1781. "Grew up in Vermont. M.,Vt.,c1806, Hannah[2](Obadiah[1]) French, who m. again and had 3 more chil." (History of Wyoming Co., N. Y.)
1 Edmund[7], 1-27-1807. D.1882. M.1st,1834, Mary C. Wood (d.1842). M.2nd,1844, Caroline T. Wood (d. 1895). 2 chil. (Hayes:Hist.Rockingham,Vt.,601.)
2 Calvin, Sutton, Vt.,1811. M.1st,1834, A. Diana Dudley; 1 son. M.2nd, Laura Ann Bedell; 6 chil.
3 Polly. M. Obadiah Howe.
4 John.

6 Joseph[6], 4-18-1785.

7 Rooksby, 8-27-1789. D. 3-20-1875. M.,c1813, Stephen Rowe Bradley (Samuel)Wales (b.Westminster,Vt.,1793; d. Bellows Falls,Vt., 1850) (Rooksby was the "Aunt Wales of Seth Marshall's letter to Edward W. Blake)
1 Rooksby[7] Ann Wales, 1814. D.1858. M.,1834, Ira Russell (1804-1860); 4 chil.
2 Eliza Wales. 1818-49. M H.Henry Baxter. No chil.
3 Stephen Rowe Wales, 6-24-1819. D.1902. M.1st, Sarah[2] (John[1]) Wiley (1826-1855); 1 dau. M.2nd, 1857, Caroline[2] (John[1]) Wiley (b.1831); 3 chil.
4 George Bradley Wales, 3-18-1821. D.,1848 M. Maria Dunham (1823-1899); 3 chil.
5 Maria Wales. (The "Mrs. Mary Ladd" in Seth Marshall Blake's letter to Edward Wales Blake,1870) M.1846, Joseph[2] (Henry[1]) Ladd of Portsmouth,N.H. 6 chil.

8 Polly, 1-1-1791. D.1836 M.1st,1813, Edward[8] (Edward[7], Edward[6], Alexander[5], Nathaniel[4], [3], [2], John[1]) Glover of Alstead (1795-1867+); 5 chil. Edward m.2nd,1836, Sarah E. Studley; 2 daus.
1 Charles[7] Edward Glover, 3-1-1814. D. inf.
2 Mary Anne Ely Glover, 11-2-1815. M. Lyman[7] Chandler, (James[6], Samuel[5], Nehemiah[4]); 6 chil.
3 Ansel Edward Glover, 5-1-1819. M. Annah Willard
4 Margaret Babcock Glover, 2-11-1823. D.1855. M. Ira Slade.
5 Charles Baker Glover, 6-22-1825.

Chil. by his 2nd marriage:
6 Julia Ann Sophia Glover, 3-23-1838. D. inf.
7 Sarah Elizabeth Glover, 3-4-1841.
9 John[6], 9-4-1794. D.,1852. M.,1817, Annie[2] (Samuel[1]) Guild (1796-1871). Chil."
1 Sarah[7] Ann, 7-21-1818. M.1844, Albert B. Williamson; 3 chil.
2 Mary Jane, 10-14-1820.
3 John S., 10-15-1820.
4 Samuel G., 8-1-1823. D.1833.
5 Charles H., 6-18-1825. D.1908. M.,1851, Sarah Louise Belden, b. 1832. Had chil.
6 Seth, 3-12-1828.
7 Edwin M., 8-19-1830.
8 Harry G., 11-10-1832.
9 Albert A., 8-1-1835. D.1863.
10 William, 5-11-1838. D. inf.
10 Washington, 9-2-1797. D.,Hyde Park, Vt., 2-9-1872. Was married and left chil. His father lived with him in Alstead, N.H., in 1824 and 1828 (Pension record).
11 Lemuel, 9-16-1799. D.,Hyde Park, 3-11-1872. Married, but left no chil.

JOSEPH[6] BLAKE was born in Dorchester, 4-18-1785. He married first in March 1806, Alstead., N.H., Prudence, the daughter of Simeon Shepard of Alstead, where she was born 4 14-1786. She died in Brookfield, Vt., on 6-4-1828, "age 42." Joseph married second, 1-24-1829, Rebecca Williams, born Alstead, 7-6-1796, and died, Brookfield, 11-18-1852, "age 56." His third marriage took place in Brookfield, on 4-19-1855 (the day after his seventieth birthday) to Abigail Brooks of Randolph, Vt. Joseph died on 9-7-1865 and "Abbie" died on 4-26-1878, both in Randolph. See SHEPARD.

Very little has been learned concerning Joseph, except that he was a well to do farmer, and that he was a stern father. Edward Wales Blake must have had agreeable memories of his stepmother Rebecca, for he gave his daughter Flora the middle name of Rebecca.

Children of Joseph and Prudence, all except William born in Brookfield, Vt.:

1 Marinda[7], 10-11-1807. D. 10-13-1807.
2 Saphronia, 10-11-1809. D., Worcester, Vt., 3-28-1868. M. Nathaniel[2] (Daniel[1]) Morley, b. 6-26-1803.
1 Fanny[8] Persis Morley. M. Nathaniel Kelly.
1 Angie[9] Kelly. M. Prof. Matthewson.
2 Rosamund Kelly. An artist.
3 Flora Kelly. M. _____ (an undertaker).
3 Amos[7] Shepard, 1-18-1812. D.,Waterbury,Ct.,2-18-1895. M., 3-15-1835, Eliza Cordelia, dau. of Henry Woodward, of Chelsea, Vt. She was b. 9-12-1818; d., 2-25-1895. Amos was educated at Southmade Academy and Scott's Military School, Montpelier, Vt. Later studied dentistry

itary School, Montpelier, Vt. Later studied dentistry with brother Edward-7 Wales Blake. He built the first locomotive ever seen in New England, in 1830-1. Took out 19 patents on various inventions. Was the first permanent dentist in Waterbury, arriving in 1844-5. He lived there except from 1852 to 1855, when he was Supt. of Mines at Eagle Harbor, Mich., and County Commissioner. In Waterbury he served as Selectman, Councilman, Alderman. Assessor and Road Commissioner. Represented the city in State Legislature in 1869, 1874, and 1872. See Anderson's History of Waterbury, Conn., page 416, for his biography. Children:

1 Henry[8] Philander, Chelsea,Vt., 6-14-1836. D 1842.
2 Ellen Cordelia, Chelsea. 5-1-1840. D.,London,Eng , 4-15-1932. M. 10-20-1880. John Augustus Hitchcock (b. Cheshire, Conn., 3-7-1831; d.,London,Eng.,4-14 -1912) son of Pliny Hitchcock [who m., 9-2-1813, Sally Bradley). John Hitchcock resided 38 yrs. in Liverpool, Eng. Children:
  1 Helen[9] Blake Hitchcock b. Egremont, Cheshire, Eng., 12-30-1882. M., 9-19-1908, Springfield, Mass., Peter Maxwell Hannay, b., Birkenhead, Cheshire, Eng., 5-11-1879, Second son of John Hannay of Wigtown, Scotland. Both living,1946, in London, Eng. Children:
    1 John[10] Woodward Hannay, M.A.,M.B.,F.R.C.S., b., London, 4-15-1910. Educated Haileybury Coll. and Gonville and Gaius,Cambridge Un. Trained in Medicine and Surgery at The London Hospital and Edinburgh. Served in Africa and India, World War II, Surg.-Lieut. in R.N.V.S., 1942-1945. In private practice, Wimborne, Dorsetshire, 1946. M., 3-28-1940, Pamela[2] Shenton (Joseph[1]) Ragg, of Four Oaks, Warwickshire. Chil.:
      1 Philippa[11] Mary Hannay, 10-23-1945.

    2 Carolyn Blake Hannay, London, 6-17-1913. Educated Bedales Newnham Coll., Cambridge; Bonn; Paris; Upsala. Swedish translator. M., 8-1-1942, Stockholm, Sweden, Arthur[2] Henry (Duncan[1]) King, M.A., of London. English Lector at Lund Univ., Stockholm.

    3 Margaret McClelland Hannay, London, 3-28-1915. Educated: Queenswood, Herts.; Bedford Froebel College, Lausanne, Switz.

3 Caroline Woodward, Chelsea, Vt., 5-13-1843. D. M., 5-12-1888 (2nd wife). Edward[2] Taylor (George[1]& Temperance) Root, b.,Waterbury, 2-12-1840. Served, 1862, 23rd Conn. Vol. in Louisiana, in Civil War. No chil. His first wife was Julia Melana Rogers,

stepdau. of Edward-7 Wales Blake (q.v.) and mother of Frederick H. Root, who died unmarried.

4 Robert[8] Oak, Waterbury, 12-29-1856. D.,Waterbury, 1-5-1861.

4 William[7] Brooks, Alstead, N.H., 7-24-1814. D.2-27-1890. M. Ann[2] (Thomas[1]) Slade of Middlesex, Vt. Lived in Meredith, N.H. Children:

1 Clara[8] E. M. _____ Williams
2 Fannie M. M. _____ Ladd
3 Frederick A.
4 Marshall Edward.
5 William.

5 Seth Marshall, 8-21-1817. D.,6-25-1904, Bellows Falls, Vt. M.8-18-1842, Martha Jane Glover of Concord, N.H., b. 12-24-1820; d. 6-7-1892. He came to Bellows Falls, from Montpelier,Vt., in 1839 and went to work as compositor in the Bellows Falls Gazette. In 1843 he and G. F. Bailey bought the Gazette; in 1844 he bought out Bailey and ran it alone for three years, and published many books from his office. After selling the paper,he studied dentistry, and in 1847 opened a dental office, where he practiced for 30 years. Was a lecturer and a writer on astronomy; had observatory and very powerful telescope in his home; in 1885 was credited by several observatories and colleges with discovery of "Star of Bethlehem," appearing but once in 300 years. Reputedly the best marksman with a rifle in that part of New England. He was always prominent in all business affairs of Bellows Falls. See Vermont Gazette, Vol.5:505, for excellent likeness, and Hayes' History of Rockingham Vt., p. 602, for biography and more about the children - all born in Bellows Falls.

1 George[8] Spearsum (Spurzheim), 8-16-1843. D.,1906. M 1866, Susan[3] Elizabeth[2](John[1] Thayer) Harvey, of Keene, N.H. (b.1838). Son:
1 Ernest[9] George, 1867. Married _____; no chil.
2 Helen Louisa, 4-11-1845. D.,1890. M.,1862, Edson E. Dewey of St. Albans, Vt. Children:
1 Virginia[9] Dewey. M. M. Atashian; no chil.
2 Lela Dewey. M. O. Atashian; no chil.
3 Helen Dewey. D. yg.
3 Elizabeth, 8-11-1847. D.1848.
4 Charles Marshall, 7-21-1849. D.c1925. M.1880, Eva[2] L. (Warren[1]) Walker of Bellows Falls. (d.1937).
1 Emily[9] Isabel Walker, 1-27-1883. D.1937, Unm.
2 Margaret Louise, 6-14-1890. M. Rev. Dwight Hadley; no chil. Adopted daughter Martha.
5 Franklin, 7-6-1851. D.1851.
6 Frederick Joseph, 12-3-1853. Artist photographer. M.,1st,1884, Gratia M.Jones of Claremont, N.H. (d. 1884). M.,2nd,1888, Rosaline E. Banfil of Nashua, N.H. (d.1900). Son:
1 Francis[9] Banfil, 1-1-1892. Married _____
1 _____[10](son). Res., Buffalo, N. Y.

7 Walter[8] Glover, 10-21-1855. D.,1944. M.1881, Ida Green. Res., 1947, Bellows Falls, Vt. No chil.
8 John Fremont, 2-23-1858. D.c1898. M.1885, Florence Lally of Augusta, Me.
1 Philip[9] Evans, 11-4-1886. D. 1887.
2 Marguerite, 3-30-1889. M.1909, Leon P. Fernald (d. 4-7-1936). Res.,1948, Alhambra, Calif.
1 Willard[10] Fernald, 5-23-1910.
2 Virginia Fernald, 10-2-1913. M. John La Pedona.
1 Felicia[11] Linda La Pedona, 2-9-1946.
3 Gordon Fernald, 3-10-1923. Served in U. S. Navy, So.Pacific, World War II.
M. 6-2-1946, Audrey Thompson.
1 Gail Rae Fernald, 8-31-1947.
4 Kathryn Olive Fernald, 9-20-1926.
M. 1945, Robert Lee Brandon, Jr.
1 Kathy Lee Brandon, 6-29-1947.
3 John Gordon, 11-1-1892. Res: Claremont, 1945.
4 Harry Frederick, 2-25-1894. M. Vera Atwood.
1 Evalina
2 Virginia.
5 Frank, 6-22-1896.
9 Henry Lincoln, 2-26-1860. Florist. M.1885, Nettie B. Carr.
1 Marion[9] Gertrude, 3-9-1887. M. Morton Wyley.
1 Gladys[10] Irene Wyley
2 Dorothy Wyley
2 Gladys Helen, 6-26-1889. M. Pierce.
10 Jenny, 11-14-1864. D. 1943. M.1886, Carroll W. Black (d.1936).
1 Evelyn[9] Black, 1888. D. age 2.

6 Edward[7] Wales, 5-27-1820. "Named for Edward Glover and Stephen R. B. Wales." (Blake Family Bible.)
7 Fanny, 3-29-1823. M. Martin Bixby of Chelsea, Vt. (D. 4-9-1889.) Res: Plattsburg, N. Y.

Children of Joseph and Rebecca, all b. in Brookfield, Vt.:

8 Lorinda[7], 7-27-1830. D., Evansville, Ind., 9-30-1877. M.1851, Stearns[2] (Asa[1]) Hatch (1826-1899); 7 chil. He m.2d,1884, Mrs. Maria L. [Steeples] Emery (b.1845).
1 Mary[8] Alice Hatch, 10-11-1852. M.1870,Robert Smith (b.1849); 10 chil.
2 Joseph Prescott Hatch, 12-3-1853. D.unm. bef.1899.
3 Fannie Lorinda Hatch, 10-10-1855. M.1881, Frank[2] (James A.[1]) Davis (b.1855); 2 chil.
4 Sarah Jane Hatch, 9-9-1857. M. John Peter Gruber (1848-1904); 6 chil.
5 Edward Joshua Hatch, 12-12-1865. M.1888, Luta Fay Hawkins (div.); 1 son. M.2d,1906, Alice B. Kane, (d.1908). M.3d,1910, Jessica Crow(b.1887); 1 son.
6 Amos Clark Hatch, 3-1-1872. Res: Memphis, Tenn.
7 Gracia Blake Hatch, 3-1-1872. M. Henry D. Brannan (b.1864); 5 chil.

9 Joseph[7] Millard, 10-1-1833. M. Augusta S. Van Burgen of Madison, Wis. Res., Buffalo, N. Y.
1 Harrison[8] Williams, Madison, 3-9-1863.
2 Fannie, Madison, 9-7-1865.
3 Joseph Capron, Buffalo, 6-5-1868.
4 Julia Augusta, Buffalo, 9-20-1870.
5 Helen Dewey, Buffalo, 8-28-1875.
6 Caroline Woodward, Buffalo, 5-6-1877.
10 Palmer, 6-1-1835. M. Angie Smith of Iowa.
Children, all born in Buffalo, N.Y.:
1 Adah[8] J., 9-30-1857. Prob. d. yg.
2 S. Edward, 4-29-1861.
3 Nina B., 10-18-1863.
4 Fannie B., 10-18-1865.
5 Laura H., 9-23-1867.
6 Birdie J., 10-18-1869.
7 Joseph G., 3-2-1874.
8 Adah R., 10-30-1877.

EDWARD[7] WALES BLAKE was born in Brookfield, Vermont, 5-27-1820, and died in Waterbury, Conn., 2-4-1888. He married first on 12-19-1844, Lydia, the daughter of Rufus and Mary [Wills] Downing, the ceremony being performed by the Rev. W. Daniel Wild of Brookfield, Vt. Lydia was born in Tunbridge, Vt., on 6-3-1820. She died on 10-3-1852, and is buried in the old Litchfield East Burying Ground, next to the infant son Joseph D.

Edward married second on 7-6-1858, Clarissa Matilda, daughter of Samuel Glidden, of Unity and Claremont, N. H., the Rev. Mr. Goss officiating, according to the Blake Family Bible. Clarissa was born in Claremont on 10-21-1820. Her first husband was Isaac, son of Benjamin [Benajah?] and Sarah Rogers. She died on 1-3-1874 and was buried in Edward T. Root's lot in the Waterbury, Conn., Cemetery. Late in life Edward married his third wife, of whom very little is now known, except that her name was Jane Perkins, and she may have been a widow. See GLIDDEN.

Considering his father too strict, Edward ran away from home when a lad. The story goes that his stepmother, Rebecca, anticipating his flight, had a bag packed with his clothes and a lunch, which he found when he stole out at dawn. That he intended to go to sea is borne out by the fact that he got as far as New Bedford, Mass., when overtaken by his father. There are conflicting stories of how his father stopped him, but Edward did not return with his father. Instead, he obtained employment in the office of a dentist, and becoming interested in that profession, he spent the next few years in the study of it. After graduating he practiced for a time in Bristol, Conn., where his first child was born in 1846. He also practiced in Litchfield, and in 1856 he set up offices in Waterbury, where his brother, Dr. Amos Shepard Blake, had been in the same profession since 1845.

Like his brother Amos, he was the author of numerous

inventions, and the brothers were partners in the manufacture of some of them, both becoming wealthy men, with beautiful homes. Edward also invented dental instruments said to be still used by dental surgeons.

His second wife, Clarissa, brought with her a daughter by her first marriage, Julia Melana Rogers, whose pictures show her to be a lovely dark eyed girl. She was born in Chester, Vt., on 8-14-1846 and died on 4-6-1886 in Waterbury, having married in 1868, Edward Taylor Root of Waterbury, as his first wife. (His second wife was a daughter of Dr. Amos Shepard Blake, q.v.) The older girls were the aunts of this compiler, and often expressed their devotion to their step-sister, and to their younger half-sister and half-brother. Both Clarissa and her daughter Julia were fine needlewomen, and some of their exquisite embroidery is the prized possession of the writer. Edward Taylor Root was respected by the Blake family to the extent that when Flora [Blake] Bartlett died in 1899 at the age of twenty-nine, he was appointed the guardian of her childrens' inheritance.

Children of Edward and Lydia [Downing] Blake:

1 Emma[8] Gertrude, Bristol, Conn., 8-20-1846. D.,N.Y.C., 1931. M.,June 1869, Seth[2] (William[1]) Pratt of Litchfield,Conn. (1845-1910).
  1 Clarissa[9] L. Pratt, 4-22-1870. D. unm., 19 .
  2 Richard Wales Pratt, 3-4-1872. D. inf.
  3 Julia Caroline Pratt, 3-7-1878.
  Res., N.Y.C., 1947.
2 Joseph Demetrius, Litchfield, 7-6-1848. D.12-27-1848.
3 Mary Ellen, Litchfield, 8-2-1850. D.Torrington,Conn., March 1933. M. 889-1884, William[3] (Henry[2], Lawrence[1]) Baker (d.6-29-1892, Van Dusenville,Mass.) Only child:
  1 Sophia[9] Lydia Baker, Waterbury, 3-15-1887.
  M. 6-19-1936, John Zimmerman (d. Torrington,1-4-1947)
  No chil. Sophia res., 1947, Torrington, Conn.

Children of Edward and Clarissa [Glidden] Blake:

4 Flora[8] Rebecca, Litchfield, 8-6-1860. D.Baltimore,Md., 8-2-1889. M Waterbury,4-9-1879, Henry Baker Bartlett, b.Olive,N.Y.,12-17-1856; d.Bogota,N.J.,1-20-1920,while on a visit. He was a mechanical engineer of some distinction; held important positions in Connecticut, and Baltimore,Md.; was one of three engineers imported by Germany in 1898 to improve their factories. He and his second wife, Jane, with Edith, Mabel and Bryant, lived on Kant Str.,Berlin, several years. (Harry was in the Philippines.) One of Henry's patents made the Merganthaler Linotype commercially practicable. He was an excellent painter, engraver, played the piano, violin, and organ. "Flo" was a pretty girl, tiny, bright, and intelligent, high-spirited and full of fun. Being

nearsighted, she wore eyeglasses. (The compiler inherited this trouble.) Flora died of pneumonia a few days before her twenty-ninth birthday. Henry married second on 6-5-1894, Emma-7 Jane Chadeayne, of Shelton, Conn. "Jennie" born on 7-20-1867, was the daughter of Thomas Jefferson-6 (Joseph-5, Jeremiah-4, Henry-3, Henry-2, Jean-1) Chadeayne, the last-named a Huguenot immigrant. Her second husband, Arthur J. Willard,of Shelton, died in 1940. Mrs. Willard lives in San Diego, Calif., in fine health at eighty years (1948).

[Henry Baker Bartlett was the son of Henry-5 Boyd Bartlett (Samuel-4, 3, Wright-2, John-1). See Bartlett Ancestry, by this compiler.]

Children of Henry and Flora [Blake] Bartlett:

1 Henry[9] Blake Bartlett [Harry], b.Waterbury, 2-26-1880 M. & div. Mary Rhine of Brooklyn, N.Y. No children. (She m.2d, Edmond Sentenne.) He m.2d, Laura Sutton, of Kingston, N.Y. (d.1942). Harry served in Spanish American War, Philippines Service (1900), returning by way of Europe, visited the family in Berlin, and Samuel Bartlett in Eng. Res. Berryville,Ark.(1948).

1 Robert[10] Bartlett, Kingston, N.Y., 2-13-1932.

2 Edith Blake Bartlett, b. Waterbury,3-20-1882. M.1st, 4-20-1908, Litchfield, Conn., Charles Emil, son of Charles Thomas Sumner of Brooklyn, N. Y.,and born in Sheepshead Bay, N.Y., 8-22-1877; accidentally killed 1-18-1922 in Leonia, N.J. Edith m. 2nd, 2-11-1925, Malcolm MacHarrie. Moved to California. Divorced; resumed name of Sumner. Educated at Hartford, Conn. Highschool, and pensions in Berlin, Germany. Member of D.A.R., Mayflower Descendants, New England Women, Descendants of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company and other societies. Professional genealogist; compiler of this work. Res. Los Angeles,Calif.1948.

1 Charles[10] Bartlett Sumner,New York City,7-17-1909. M., Los Angeles, Calif., Elvina Brown. Divorced. Three years with U.S. Air Forces, in World War II. Sergeant. Res. with mother in Los Angeles (1948).

2 Homer Newton Bartlett Sumner, Leonia, New Jersey, 11-6-1913. M., Las Vegas, Nev., 7-5-1940, Allene, dau. of William and Leona Lucas, b.Meadeville,Pa., 8-17-1917. Res. San Bernardino, Calif., (1948).

1 Linda[11] Marie Sumner, San Bernardino, 2-7-1948.
2 Donald Allen Sumner " " 12-17-1949

3 Edith Cornell Sumner, Palisade Park, N. J., 11-6-1915. M., Glendale, Calif., 9-23-1945, Hoyt Lester-9 (Earl-8, Peter-7, John-6, Aaron-5, Arent-4, Casparus-3, Arent-2, Philip-Pieterse-1) Schuyler, b. 7-15-1914. Res. Glendale, Calif. (1948)

Children of Henry and Flora [Blake] Bartlett, cont'd:

3 Mabel[9] Bartlett, Thomaston, Ct., 7-8-1885. M.,1st, 1911, Walter Faulkner of N.Y.C.; div. M.2nd,1922, Claudius Baxter Peyton; div., decd. M.3d,1941, David Johnson West. No chil. Res.(1948), Descanso,Calif.

Children of Henry and Jane [Chadeayne] Bartlett:

4 Bryant[9] Chadeayne Bartlett, Derby, Conn., 3-3-1896. M. Albany, N.Y., 10-11-1929, Esther-2 May (Harry-1 Elmer) Gilbert, Plymouth Twp., Montgomery Co., Penn. 3-22-1898. Bryant served as P.F.C., 26th ("Yankee") Div., 104th Inf., World War I. 2 years in France. Served in World War II as Major, Provost Marshal for La., Miss., Ala., East Texas. Res.(1948) Fairfield, Conn. Major in Reserve Army.

1 Carol[10] Mae Bartlett, Bridgeport,Ct.,12-22-1930.

5 David[9] Hall Bartlett, Hackensack, N. J., 10-27-1908. M., 5-15-1933, Marie Alida Cornelia Moens, dau. of Abraham Johannes & Hendrika [Van Gruenevelt] German, of Waterbury, Conn. David grad., U. S. Coast Guard Academy, New London, Conn., 1933. Twelve years sea duty. Served in World War II as Commander. Citation and Legion of Merit Combat, etc. Res. (1948) Honolulu, T. H. Staff, Fourteenth Coast Guard District.

1 Joy Hendrika Bartlett, b. 7-9-1938. Adopted.

Children of Edward[7] Wales and Clarissa Blake, cont'd:

5 Edward[8] Glidden Blake, Litchfield, Conn., 11-23-1862. D., Norwich, Conn., 10-4-1913. M., Litchfield, 2-23-1889, Jessie-2 Josephine (Henry-1 & Abigail [Thompson] Hotchkiss, b. Odessa, N. Y., 8-16-1871; d. Southport, Ct., 2-9-1936. Bur., Danbury, Ct.

1 Florence[9] Elizabeth Blake, Litchfield, 2-21-1890. M. 8-18-1914, Robert T. Bayley. Res.(1948) Shelton, Conn.

1 Shirley[10] Bayley, 11-21-1918. M., Sept.1941, Anthony[2] (Frank[1]) Smyrski, of South Kent, Conn.

2 Roberta Welles Bayley, 7-10-1920. M. 6-22-1947, Ernest Miles Bacon Jr., of Leicester, Mass.

3 Robert T. Bayley, 5-26-1922. Chief Boatswain Mate, U.S.N.; Purple Heart. M., June. 1946, Margaret Brinton. Res. (1948) Aldan, Pa.

Children of Edward[8] Glidden and Jessie Blake, cont'd.:

2 Julia[9] Farwell Blake, Litchfield, 9-15-1891. D.suddenly, Bethel, Conn., 11-23-1939. M., 1616, George Wardley Smith (d.7-15-1944). He m. 2nd, 1940, Lula Lomas (d.1948).

1 Wardley[10] Blake Smith, 10-22-1916. Grad., Brown Univ., Providence, R.I. M.1940, Nell Sibley. Res. (1948) Stratford, Conn.

1 Cynthia[11] Lee Smith,
2 Judith Smith
3 Elizabeth Jane . Feb. 1948

2 Cynthia[10] Mary Smith, Bethel,Conn., 12-23-1920. Grad. Colby College, Waterville, Me.

3 Richard[9] John Blake, Litchfield, 8-31-1892. M.8-22-1914, Jessie McKay, b. 4-5-1893. Res. (1948) Stratford, Conn.

1 Shirley[10] Elizabeth Blake, 10-25-1915. D. 1916.
2 Richard Edward Blake, 5-26-1919. Served in S.A.D. Naval Air Force, World War II.

3 Robert Wallace Blake, 9-24-1921. T.Sgt., U.S.Army, World War II. M.1944-5, Ruth Knox, U.S.Marine, b. 12-8-1921.

1 Robert[11] William Blake, 7-13-1946.

4 Edward[9] Wales Blake, Litchfield, 4-10-1894. M., New Haven, Conn., 3-23-1918, Edith A. Pethick, b., New Haven, 9-2-1897. Res.,(1948) Hamden, Conn.

1 Austin[10] Wales Blake New Haven, 1-23-1920. First Lt.Navigator, U.S.Air Force. Student (1946) Oswego, N.Y., Teacher's Coll. M.1943, Phyllis Merrill.

1 Linda[11] Wales Blake, Hamden,Conn., 11-2-1946.

2 Bradford Pethick Blake, Hamden, 6-24-1922. Sergt. U.S.Air Forces. D. from wounds, Ringwood, Essex, Eng., 1-12-1944.

3 Warren Edward Blake, Hamden, 12-31-1923. Enlisted at 17 in U.S.N.; Elec. Mate First Cl., U.S.S. Wisconsin (1946). M. 5-18-1946, Jane Napier.

5 Helen[9] Blake, Litchfield, 1-8-1900. M.1919, A. Gordon Spear. Res. (1948) Naugatuck, Conn.

1 Janet Spear, 1929. Adopted. M. 1-17-1948, John E. Creevy.
2 Bruce[10] Spear, Bridgeport, Conn., 9-11-1936.

Authorities

Blake-Torrey Genealogy.
Increase Blake and His Ancestors and Descendants, which see for descendants of James-3 Blake.
Cleveland Genealogy, Vol. 1:120.
Symonds: History of South Boston, pp. 31, 40.
Dorchester Antiquarian Society: History of Dorchester, Mass., pp. 30, 106, 388, etc.
Orcutt: Good Old Dorchester, p. 285. (Epitaph of James-2.)
New England Register, Vols. 5:396; 12:153 (William-1 Blake's will); 37:112; 45:35 (English line).
New York Gen. Record, Vol. 73:170 et seq. (Genealogical Charts of Gen. Douglas MacArthur and Hon. Winston Churchill, with some Blake ancestors in common.)
Roberts: Record of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company.
Cutter: Massachusetts Genealogy, Vol. 2:1217. Line to and including Seth-6 Blake.
Record of Blakes of Somersetshire, from Notes of H. G. Somerby.
Massachusetts Encyclopedia of Biography, Vol. 7:172. (Line to James-3 Blake.)
Daughters of American Revolution Magazine, Vol. 56:35. (English line.)
Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, Vol. 2:136 (Seth-5 Blake's Revolutionary service.)
Vermont Gazetteer, Vol. 5:505.
Hayes: History of Rockingham, Vt., p. 599.
Boston and Dorchester, Mass. Vital Records.
Montpelier, Vt., Vital Records. (Research at State House, made by M. H. Still.)
Brookfield, Vt., and Claremont, N.H., Vital Records.
Letters from The National Archives, Washington, D. C.
Letter from General Accounting Office, Washington, D. C. (Pension record of Seth-5 Blake.)
Daughters of American Revolution Lineage Book, 98:116.
Daughters of American Revolution, National No. 356667. (Membership of the compiler, who joined on ancestor Seth-5 Blake.)
Family Bible of Edward-7 Wales Blake, in the possession of Mrs. John Zimmerman, Torrington, Conn., only child of Mary-8 Ellen [Blake] Baker.
Photostatic copies of above. These comprise: 1) Title page of the bible. 2) Seth-5 Blake's family. Following note on the margin: "Annexed is copy of the Family Record from the Bible of Seth Blake and Reuxbe Marshall his wife. By Edward Wales Blake." This is in his own handwriting. 3) Joseph-6 Blake's family. 4) Edward-7 Wales Blake's family. Two wives given, with parents. Parents of Clarissa Matilda [Glidden] Rogers are given as Samuel and Lucinda Goss Glidden. (Photostats in the possession of the compiler.)

Children of _____ ALCOCK, probably of Warwickshire, Leicestershire, or Northamptonshire, England:

1 George[1], c1604. M 1st,c1625, [Anne],daughter of Thomas Hooker, gent., of Marshfield,Leicestershire, and sister of Rev. Thomas Hooker, M.A.. founder of Hartford,Conn., She died in 1630, and George m.2d,c1635, in Eng., Elizabeth _____. (She m.2d,1641, Henry Dingham of Watertown, Mass.) George Alcock matriculated as sizar at St. John's College, Cambridge Univ., 1622. He was here by 1630, in which year he was admitted Freeman of Mass. Was Deputy from Roxbury to First Gen. Court of Mass. in 1634. Rev.John Eliot recorded his death: "He came in the first company in 1630, and left an only son in England. His wife died soon after his arrival. He was chosen deacon of the combined Roxbury and Dorchester churches, & after the Roxbury church was established he was deacon of that church. He made two voyages to England, bringing over his son John and a second wife, by whom he had a son Samuel. He lived a good Godly sort and died at the end of the 10th month, 1640,and left a good savour behind him, the poor of the church much bewailing his loss." In his will of 1640, he left £100 to his wife; named brother Thomas Alcock of Dedham; directed son Samuel to be educated seven years; his son John to be "brought up to learning"; bequeathed £2 to Elizabeth Blandfield, who was also to be well educated. Thomas Alcock was one of the witnesses.

   1 John[2], son of first wife. B.,Eng.,c1627. D.Boston, 1667. M.1648, Sarah[2](Dr.Richard[1]) Palgrave (c1621-1665); 9 chil. Harvard, 1646. Physician.
   2 Samuel, son of second wife. B.Roxbury,1637. D.1677. M.1668, Mrs Sarah [Stedman] Brackett (1644-1730); 4 chil.d.in inf. She m.3d,1682, Dr Thomas Graves (d. 1697); & 4th,1701, Hon.John Phillips. Harvard,1659.

2 Elizabeth. M. _____ Whitehead. Was living, apparently a widow, at Leamington Priors, Warwickshire, Eng., on 3-10-1647, when Thomas Alcock received a letter from her inquiring about her two sons whom George Alcock had her send to N. E. with Francis Hall of New Haven,Ct. (She wrote that Hall had formerly lived in "Buckington Parish, where my uncle Darbie lives.") Children:

   1 Thomas[1] Whitehead. Perhaps sent back to England by his uncle Thomas Alcock. No record after 1647.
   2 John Whitehead. M.,1662, Branford, Conn., Martha[2] (Leslie[1]) Bradfield, whose descendant, Henry[6] Baker Bartlett, m.1879, Flora[8] Rebecca Blake. See BLAKE.
   3.....Other chil. mentioned in her letter in 1647.

3 Thomas[1], c1609. Blake ancestor. See next page.

THOMAS[1] ALCOCK was born about 1609, in England. The ancestry of his wives is not known. The first wife, Mary, died before 1639. His second wife's name was Margery. He died in Dorchester, Mass., 9-14-1657, administration being granted his widow on 1-30-1658. She married 11-16-1660 as second wife, John Benham. They went to New Haven, Conn., where John Benham died in 1661.

Thomas and his brother George came to New England in 1630 with the Winthrop Fleet. Thomas lived first in Boston, Mass.,joined the church in 1631 and was made Freeman, 1635. In 1636 he and two others were deputed by the General Court to "set out the boundaries of Roxbury, and such farmes as lie neare our Towne of Dedham." His signature is on the Covenant, 1636. He was dismissed to Dedham Church in 1639. He had four grants in Dedham, 1638 to 1648, and was taxed there in 1649, but returned to Boston, where he was appointed cowkeeper in 1651, and had at least one son baptized there.

It is this Thomas Alcock who, after receiving a letter from his sister Elizabeth Whitehead in England,brought suit in 1647 to recover her sons, the two Whitehead boys.

Children of Thomas and Mary:

1 Mary[2], bap. Boston, 11-8-1635. D. yg.
2 Elizabeth, bap. Boston, 12-10-1637. D. yg.
3 Elizabeth, Dedham, 10-4-1638.

Children of Thomas and Margery:

4 Sarah, Dedham, 12-28-1639. Bap. 1-5-1640.
5 Hannah, Dedham, 5-25-1642. Bap. 5-28-1642.
6 Mary, Dedham, 10-4-1644. D.1718. M.,1664, James Robinson (d.Dorchester,1694); 6 chil.
7 Rebecca, Dedham, 10-28-1646. Bap. 2-28-1647. M. _____
8 Philip, c1648. Said to have gone with mother to Conn. where he d. 1715. M.1st,1672, Elizabeth[2] (Thomas[1]) Mitchell (1651-);5 chil. M.2d,1699,Mrs.Sarah Butler.
9 John, bap. Boston, 7-6-1651. D.1690. M., Constance[2] (Humphrey[1]) Milane; 7 chil.

ELIZABETH[2] ALCOCK was born 10-4-1638 in Dedham,Mass. She was married by Gov. John Endicott in Boston, 5-6-1656, to Joseph Soper, mariner. Joseph died about 1683, and she was Mrs. Helman by 1685. Nothing further has been learned of her. See SOPER for descent to Edward-7 Wales Blake.

Authorities:

Banks: Winthrop Fleet.
New England Register, Vols.2:104 (George Alcock's will); 55:180 (Suit for recovery of Whitehead boys); 97:10.
Thomas Aspinwall's Notarial Records, in Boston Registry Dept., Vol. 32:101 (Elizabeth Whitehead's letter).
Bronson History of Waterbury, Conn., p. 459.
Dedham Records, Vol. 3:23 (Thomas Alcock's autograph).
Dedham, Dorchester, and Boston, Mass., Vital Records.

THOMAS[1] ANDREWS was in Dorchester, Mass., as early as 1634. His wife's name was Anne. He died in Dorchester on 5-20-1673 and "widow Ann Andrews" died there on 1-13-1685.

There was a much older man of this name in Hingham, Mass., at the same time, but no connection has been definitely established. The Robert Andrews Genealogy says that Thomas Andrews of Dorchester is supposed by some to be the brother of Francis Andrews of Hartford and Fairfield, Conn., and John Andrews of Farmington, Conn., the progenitors of the Connecticut Andrews families.

Thomas Andrews had three acres of land granted him, next to his home in Dorchester on 12-17-1634. His name is on the list of men who had the right to use for pasturage, Mattahannock (now South Boston), in 1637.

Known children of Thomas and Anne:

1 Thomas[2], bap. Dorchester, 6-23-1639. M., 1667, Phebe[2] (Richard[1]) Gourd; 3 sons, 1 dau.
2 Susanna (or Hannah), date of birth unknown.

SUSANNA[2] ANDREWS, probably called Hannah, unless she had a sister Hannah, married William Hopkins and moved to Roxbury, Mass., before 4-29-1660, when she joined the Roxbury Church. When she died is not at present known, but William evidently survived her, and died 11-5-1688 in Roxbury. See HOPKINS.

The Dorchester Church record of 4-22-1660--but a few days before she joined the Roxbury church--is of interest: ".... hanah the daughter of Thomas Andrews desired letters of dismittion to Joyn to the Church of Rocksbury allthough she was not statted a member but by vertue of her parents Covenant: & it was granted though b[r] Breck (a presbyterian) & Foster (an Independt) & Mead, would not act with the Church."

Susanna-2 Andrews	m. c1660,	William-1 Hopkins
Hannah-2 Hopkins	m. c1675,	Philip-1 Goss
Philip-2 Goss	m. 1699,	Judith-3 Hayward
Philip-3 Goss	m. 1723,	Keziah-4 Cooley
Philip-4 Goss	m. 1748,	Hannah Ball
Nathaniel-5 Goss	m. 1776,	Rachel Gould
Lucinda-6 Goss	m. 1811,	Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858,	Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Robert Andrews Genealogy, Alfred Andrews, 1872, p 123.
History of Dorchester, Mass., p. 40.
Boston Registry Department, Vol. 6:88, etc.
Roxbury and Dorchester, Mass., Vital Records.

"DAVID BADCOCK was a member of the Dorchester Church, in 1640, and was probably the father of George Badcock..., Robert..., James..., and Margaret Badcock who married Henry, son of Hopestill Leland." (New England Family History, Vol. 4:835.) The foregoing has not been proved, therefore it is best to begin with George.

GEORGE[1] BADCOCK was probably born in England, place and year not known, perhaps the son of David Badcock. His wife's name was Mary. He died before 2-2-1672, when his will was probated. His widow's death has not been found.

George Badcock and his brother Robert settled about 1650 in that part of Dorchester, Mass., now called Milton. There is little doubt that they were related to James Badcock who settled in Rhode Island. The Milton tradition is that the widow Badcock came from Essex, England, with her sons George, Robert, and James, in the ship Anne in 1623. James lived in Plymouth, Mass. Robert settled in Milton, before George, buying land from John Glover there in 1648, west of Milton Hill. There are numerous records of Robert in Milton, but few of George.

The first record of George is a deed on parchment, dated 3-31-1654, by Richard Mather, teacher of the church at Dorchester, conveying to him about 100 acres of upland in Milton. Part of this large tract has always remained in the Badcock (now spelled Babcock) family. The only public office George filled was in Dorchester, 1656, where he was Supervisor of Highways. He was apparently a well-to-do farmer.

His will dated 9-2 -1671 bequeathed to his wife Mary and all his children except Samuel, who had probably died.

Children of George and Mary, last three in Milton:

1 Benjamin[2], c1650. Father left him land in Milton and Dorchester. M.1674, Hannah[2] (William[1])Daniel; 6 chil.
2 Dorothy. M.,1672, John[2] (William[1]) Daniel; 9 chil.
3 Enoch, birth not of record.
4 Return. His father left him "mill up in Dartmouth, Plymouth pattent." M.,1681, Sarah Deneson; 12 chil.
5 Mary Ellen. (M.1686, Taunton, John Macomber?)
6 George, Dorchester, 2-26-1658. D. yg.
7 Rachel, Dorchester, 3-8-1659 or 60. (Dorothy Rachel?)
8 Leah. Received bequest by father's will of 1671.
9 George, 6-12-1665. D.1695. Father left him land at Dartmouth Wife Ruth; 4 chil. She m.2nd.1696, John Down.
10 Samuel, September, 1668. Prob. died before father.
11 Joseph, 5-13-1670. Father left him land in Dartmouth.

ENOCH[2] BADCOCK was probably born in England, perhaps about 1650, before the family came to America. He married in 1683, Susanna whose surname was perhaps Gregory, since in her account of administration in 1711 she mentioned her "mother Gregory." Enoch died in Milton on 5-25-1695. The

widow's death has not been found. In the Boston Transcript for 5-10-1920, a writer claims to have a letter dated 1694 New Land, written to the mother-in-law of Enoch, signed by John Moxam, calling her "loving aunt."

Enoch was a shipwright. One of the ships he built was the "Mary and Sarah" for Thomas Cooper and William Harris, for which he charged £540. His father bequeathed him land in 1671.* Another record, which gives them titles at that time of distinction: "Mrs. Susannah Badcock wife to Mr. Enoch Badcock" was admitted to the Milton church on 7-22-1694.

Children of Enoch and Susannah, so far as known:

1 Susanna.[3] M., 1701, Solomon[2] (Thomas[1]) Horton of Swansea (b.1682); 3 chil.
2 Mary[3], perhaps about 1684.
3 William , c1685. D.,Milton,1732. M.,c1709, Elizabeth Lancaster; 8 chil., 1710 - 1726.
4 Elizabeth. D.,1714. M.1711, Joseph Garnsey (d.1722); 3 chil.
5 Sarah. M.,1722, John[2] (Thomas[1]) Kelton (b 1695).

MARY[3] BADCOCK, perhaps born about 1684, married on 9-10-1702 in Milton, Mass., her brother-in-law David, son of Thomas Horton. David was born in Milton, 10-14-1679. Their last child was born in 1728, and no further records have been found. See HORTON.

Mary-3 Badcock	m. 1702,	David-2 Horton
Martha-3 Horton	m. 1739,	John-4 Marshall
Rooksby-5 Marshall	m. 1772,	Seth-5 Blake
Joseph-6 Blake	m. 1806,	Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858,	Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

New England Register, Vols. 19:215; 36:304.
Teele: History of Town of Milton, Mass., pp. 22. 117.
Americana, Vol. 21:240. (Has a coat of arms.)
New England Family History, Vol. 4:835.
Dorchester and Milton, Mass., Vital Records.

---

* In 1680 the Court of Assistants of Massachusetts Bay recorded the confirmation of a former judgment "9li 18 s. mony damage & costs of court" in his case against William Pitts.

Philip-4 Goss of Lancaster,Mass., married in Bolton, Mass.,on 5-12-1748, "Hannah Ball of Bolton." This compiler has been unsuccessful in identifying this Hannah Ball, after much research and correspondence. She was born about 1727. Bolton was set off from Lancaster in 1738, but no Hannah Ball is found in Lancaster. Cutter says she had a sister Abigail who married Philip's uncle John Goss. The John Goss who married Abigail Ball in Bolton,1744, was the first cousin of Philip's father, and six years older than Philip. This Abigail Ball is also unidentified. She was born about 1722, so could have been Hannah's sister.

It seems more probable that Hannah was a descendant of John Ball, Junior, of Lancaster, than of his brother Nathaniel Ball of Concord, Mass.; therefore John is given in more detail, together with Peirce and Bullard families.

JOHN[1] BALL was born in County Wiltshire, England. He was buried in Concord, Mass., 11-1-1655. His wife's name was Joanna, thought by some to be Joanna Mousall.

He came to New England in 1630 and lived at first in Watertown, Mass., where he was admitted Freeman 5-22-1650, indicating that he was already a member of the church, and was a property owner. He lived later in that part of Concord which is now the town of Bedford.

Children of John and Joanna:

1 Nathaniel[2]. D Concord,1706. M.1st, Mary_____(d.1669); 7 chil. M.2d,1670, Margery, widow of Thomas Bateman.
  1 John[3]. D. yg.
  2 Nathaniel, b. & d. 1649.
  3 Ebenezer. Nothing further found.
  4 Eleazer, 1650. D.1698. M.1675, Priscilla Wood; 4 chil. M.2d,1688, Sarah[3] (Joseph[2],[1],) Merriam of Cambridge; 1 son, 1698.
  5 John, 1660. M.1690, Hannah Rugg; son Jonathan[4], b. 1691.
  6 Nathaniel, 7-3-1663. M. 4-19-1688,Concord, Mary[3] (Caleb[2], Thomas[1]) Brooks.
    1 Susanna[4], 1689.
    2 Caleb, 1690. D.1734. M.1713, Experience Flagg (d.1752); 8 chil. (No Hannah.)
    3 Nathaniel, 1692. M.1712, Sarah[2] (William[1]) Baker (1693-1727); 8 chil. by 1729. (No Hannah or Abigail.)
    4 Thomas, 1693.
    5 Samuel, 1697.
    6 Mary, 1699.
    7 Jeremiah, 1701.
    8 Benjamin, 1704.
  7 Hannah, 1665.
2 John, c1620. See next page.

JOHN[2] BALL was born in England about 1620. He came to New England with his parents in 1630. He married first in Lancaster, Mass., Elizabeth, daughter of John Peirce, of Watertown, Mass. She lost her mind in 1660, and died soon after. John married second, 10-3-1665, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Fox of Concord and Watertown. John, Elizabeth, and their "infant son" (Joseph?), were all killed by the Indians in Lancaster on 2-10-1675. See PEIRCE.

John, a tailor, bought a farm in Watertown from John Lawrence, which he sold to William Perry in 1665. He was one of the first three settlers of Lancaster, as early as 1643. A company bought Nashuaway (afterwards Lancaster) from the Indians, and in accordance with their agreement to make a settlement, sent three men, Richard Linton, Lawrence Waters, and John Ball, to whom lots were given, to make preparations for the coming of the proprietors. There were but two dwellings in Lancaster in 1644.

In a deed dated 1661, there is mention of but three living Ball children, John, Mary, and either Sarah or Esther. Two of his family were taken captive by the Indians —which ones is not known. The Will of Mrs Elizabeth Peirce, 1667, mentions Esther, but not Sarah. John Ball, Jr., administered his father's estate on 2-1-1678, and the property was bought by Thomas Harris in 1682.

Children by first wife:

1 John[3], Watertown, 1644.
2 Mary, 1651. M 1672, William Munroe of Cambridge, Mass. She was named in her grandmother Peirce's will, 1667.
3 Esther, under 18 in 1667.
4 Sarah, 1655. M., Sudbury, 1677, Benjamin[2] (Richard[1]) Chamberlain (c1655-1735+); 5 chil.
5 Abigail, 4-20-1658. D. yg.

Son by second wife:

6 Joseph, 3-12-1670. (Killed by the Indians in 1675?)

JOHN[3] BALL was born in Watertown, Mass., 1644. (He made a deposition in Middlesex County, Mass., 1683, giving his age as about thirty-nine.) He married in Watertown on 10-17-1665 Sarah, daughter of George and Beatrice Bullard. His second wife was a widow, Mrs. Mary Marblehead. John died in Watertown on 5-8-1722, recorded as an "aged man." See BULLARD.

He is thought to have been a weaver. He lived first in Watertown, but later moved to Weston, Mass. He served as tithingman in Watertown about 1660, unless this was his father. Other records show that he received a bounty of one shilling for killing foxes in 1670 and 1671. He administered his father's estate in Lancaster, 2-1-1678.

Children of John and Sarah, born in Watertown:

1 Sarah[4], 7-11-1665. M.1685, Allen[2] (Thomas[1]) Flagg,who lived on Ball Hill on the Lancaster line.
2 John, 6-29-1666. D.1752 M.1st,1699, Bethia[2] (Daniel[1]) Medap; 2 chil. M.2d, Mary Clark (d.1738).
3 James, 3-7-1670. D.1730. M.1694, Elizabeth[2] (Nathan[1]) Fiske (b.1668); 8 chil. Son John[5] had Abigail[6] and Anna b. 1724. Son Nathan[5] had Abigail,1729, and Susannah, 1727. Lived on Ball Hill.
4 Joseph, 5-4-1674. D.c1730. M.1701, Elizabeth Parkhurst; 8 chil.,1702-1718, 1 in 1730. No Hannah.
5 Benjamin, c1678. M 1704, Mary[2] (John[1]) Brewer; 8 chil. Dau. Abigail, 1720, m. Simon Mellen.
6 Jonathan, 3-29-1680. M.1710, Sarah[2] (Nathaniel[1])Whitney; 6 chil. (Susanna b. 4-6-1726.) Jonathan died c1727, and Sarah m.2d, Charles Chadwick, Jr.
7 Daniel, 8-2-1683. D.1718. M.1708, Mary[2] (John[1]) Earl (b 1690); 2 daus, Mary and Lydia.
8 Abigail, 10-5-1686. Prob. d. yg.

HANNAH? BALL died in Winchester, N. H., on 8-18-1811, her gravestone stating she died "in her 84th year." Therefore she was born in 1727 or 1728. Marriage intentions of Philip Goss and Hannah Ball were recorded on 4-16-1748 in Lancaster, Mass., and the marriage of Philip Goss and Hannah Ball "of Bolton," was recorded on 5-12-1748 in Bolton, Mass. Philip died in Winchester on 4-17-1804. See GOSS.

Hannah Ball m. 1748, Philip-4 Goss
Nathaniel-5 Goss m. 1776, Rachel Gould
Lucinda-6 Goss m. 1811, Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden m. 1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Baker Descendants.
Fallas Genealogy.
Bullard and Allied Families.
Welles Genealogy, p. 79.
Cutter: New England Gens., 2d Series, 449 and 1429.
Cutter: Middlesex Homes...etc., p. 1901.
Bond: History of Watertown, Mass.
Burt: History of Springfield, Mass.
Bates and DeForest: History of Westboro, Mass., 466.
Stearns: New Hampshire Genealogies, Vol. 2:467.
Worcester County, Mass., History, Vol. 2:14.
Watertown, Lancaster, Westboro, Bolton, Conncord, V. R.

ARMS: Quarterly, 1 and 4, ermine on a canton gules, a mullet or; 2, ermine a fesse gules; 3. gules, a bend between 6 crosses-crosslet or.

CREST: A falcon rising argent, beaked, legged, and belled or.

SIR ANSELME[i] BASSETT, Knight, married Lady Margaret Berkeley, daughter of Lord Thomas Berkeley (died 1321), who was descended from Louis VI, Philip I, Henry I, Robert I, Hugh Capet, Charlemagne, etc., of France.

"Margaret, daughter of Thomas Lord Berkeley, to whom and the heires of her body her father had formerly given whilst shee was sole, the moytie of the Manor of Ewley in the hundred of Berkeley, to hold of him by the service of the fourth part of a knight's fee, and by twoe suits, to his hundred of Berkeley yearly...." (Visitation of County of Gloucester, 1623. Harlean Society.) Children:

1 Sir Edmund, Knight[ii]. (A note says he m. Isabell, dau. and co-heire of another Bassett & had Sir Symon Bassett, Knight.) Pedigree says "d. s. p."
2 John, Knight. D. s. p.
3 Isabell.
4 Margaret. M. a Sollers.
5 Katherine.

LADY ISABELL[ii] BASSETT, daughter and heiress, married a Pynchard. Their son:

SIR SYMON[iii] PYNCHARD married first Elizabeth -----, and second, Maude de Bytton, daughter and co-heir of John de Bytton. Her mother was Avis, daughter of Sir Matthew and granddaughter of Sir Henry Furneulx. Sir Matthew's wife was sister or daughter of Sir Symond Radlighe (Raleigh), Knight. Maude's grandmother was Joane, daughter of Lord Boteler of Wales.

Symon is called in the note appended to the Visitation pedigree: "Sir Symon Bassett, a gentleman as remarkable in his tyme as any that lived in his county, as more than forty records doe wittness."

Son of Symon and Elizabeth:

1 Sir John[iv] Pynchard. Wife Isabel. Dau. Margaret.

Children of Symon and Maud:

2 Edmond
3 Mary. D. unmar.

EDMOND[iv] PYNCHARD alias BASSETT took the name in order to succeed to the Bassett estates. His wife was named Margery. Their son:

SIR SYMOND[v] BASSETT dropped the "Pynchard." He married Lady Maude, daughter of Sir John Bytton. Children:

1 Richard[vi]. 2 Robert. 3 Edmond.

ROBERT[vi] BASSETT, Esq., of Uley, County Gloucester, married Margaret Harwell. Their son:

GYLES[vii] BASSETT, Esq., of Uley, married Jane Davis.

1 John[viii]. D. yg.
2 John. Prob. d. yg.
3 William. Prob. d. yg.
4 Edward. Prob. d. yg.
5 Robert, the heir.
6 Dorothy.
7 Joyce.

ROBERT[viii] BASSETT, Esq., of Uley, married first, Isabel Madelyn of Somersetshire. His second wife was Anne Spycer, widow of George Shepard. Children of Anne:

1 William[ix], eldest son and heir.
2 Robert.
3 Joan. M.1st, Robert Dander. M.2nd, William Barnard.
4 Mary. M. John Langton.

WILLIAM[ix] BASSETT, Esq., of Uley, eldest son and heir, married Jane, daughter of John Ashe of Somersetshire.

1 Edward[x], the heir. 2 Syssley.

EDWARD[x] BASSETT, Esq., of Uley, married Elizabeth (Isabel), daughter of Henry Lygon, Esquire, of Upton Saint Leonard, Gloucestershire. She was thirteenth in direct descent from Edward I of England. See LYGON, next page.

The will of "Edward Bassett of Uley, gentleman," was dated 6-3-1601, and probated in 1602. He directed that he be buried in the chapel of Uley church (only gentry being buried inside the churches); he named sons Barnaby, Edward and Giles, who were to have equal shares; daughters Susan, Margery and Jane, who were to have 100 marks apiece; and gave lands, etc., to wife Isabell, who was to be executrix.

1 William[xi]. M. dau. of William Davy. Son William was the owner of a moytie of Eweley Manor in 1618.
2 Edward. M. dau. of Mr. Danyell of Marlboro. 1 dau.
3 Barnaby (Barnard). M. Elizabeth Davey; 6 chil.
4 Giles. Unm., 1624. Executed, 1640, for killing one Christopher Willis of Wotten.
5 Elizabeth. M. 1st, William Clavile; no chil. M.2nd, Thomas Poyntz; 7 chil. in 1624.
6 Margery. M. Samuel Shellam (Shillowe?); 5 chil. in 1624.
7 Susan. M. Michael Dorney; 2 chil. in 1624.
8 Jane, c1580.

JANE[xi] BASSETT, probably born about 1580, married John Deighton, surgeon and gentleman, of Gloucester. They are buried in St.Nicholas Church, Gloucester. See DIGHTON.

Following is one line to Elizabeth Lygon who married Edward[x] Bassett, Esq. It is a mere outline, for each wife brings in another family. The father of William the Conqueror was the Duke of Normandy who was related to nearly every noble Norman family. Isabel de Vermandois has many distinguished connections.

1 Edward I.1239-1307 was 18th in descent from Charlemagne and 7th from William the Conqueror. He m. first, Eleanor the daughter of King Ferdinand of Castile. Daughter:

2 Joan of Acre (Plantagenet) 1272-1307, m 1290 Gilbert[4] de Clare, Earl of Gloucester and Hertford,1243-1290, son of Richard[3] de Clare (14th in descent from Charlemagne), whose wife Maude was a daughter of John de Lacie, Magna Charta Surety, and his wife Margaret Quincy, gr.daughter of Saire de Quincy, Magna Charta Surety. Daughter:

3 Lady Margaret de Clare, d. 1342. M., as second husband Hugh de Audley, d.1347, descended from Henry II. Dau.:

4 Lady Margaret, Baroness Audley, 1324-1349, m. Ralph Earl of Stafford, d. 1372, one of the founders of the Order of the Knights of the Garter. Daughter:

5 Lady Margaret Stafford, m. Sir John Stafford, Knight, of Ambelcote, son of Sir William de Stafford, London. Son:

6 Sir Ralph Stafford of Grafton, d. 1410, m. 1374, Lady Maude, daughter of Sir John of Hastings, descended from Roger Bigod and Hugh Bigod, Magna Charta Sureties. Son:

7 Sir Humphrey Stafford, Knight, 1384-1419, m. Lady Elizabeth, daughter and heir of Sir John Burdett, Knight, coheir of the Barony of Carnville. Son:

8 Sir Humphrey Stafford, Knight, 1400-after 1467, m. Lady Eleanor, daughter of Sir Thomas Aylesbury and Joan Bassett, daughter of Ralph Basset, and co-heiress of Basset of Weldon, and descended from William de Huntingfield, a Crusader and Magna Charta Surety. Daughter:

9 Elizabeth, Lady Stafford, m. 1447, Sir Richard de Beauchamp, 1435-1503,son of John de Beauchamp,d.1475, Knight of the Garter, created Baron of Powick, Justice of South Wales, Lord Treasurer of England, descended from Walter de Beauchamp, Crusader, Steward of the Household of Edward I; also descended from Richard de Clare, a Magna Charta Surety, and from Roger de Newburgh, 2nd Earl of Warwick, Crusader, whose wife was Gundred de Warren, the daughter of William de Warren, 2nd Earl of Surrey (who was grandson of William the Conqueror), and his wife Isabel de Vermandois, who was descended by at least six lines from Charlemagne, and her mother Adelheid, who was

a lineal descendant of Alfred the Great.

10 Lady Anne de Beauchamp, d.1535, daughter and co-heiress, m. Sir Richard Lygon of Arle Court, Gloucester, Knight. Son:

11 Sir Richard Lygon of Arle Court, m. Margaret, daughter and co-heiress of William Greville, Judge of Common Pleas. Son:

12 Henry Lygon, Esq., third son, d. c1577, m. Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Berkeley of Upton Saint Leonard, Gloucestershire. Daughter:

13 Elizabeth (Isabel) Lygon, m. Edward[x] Bassett of Uley, Esq., who died about 1602.

14 Jane[xi] Bassett, born near 1580, m.1605, John Deighton, surgeon, of Gloucester. See DIGHTON.

Jane Bassett	m.	1605, John Deighton
Frances-1 Dighton	m.	1632, Richard-1 Williams
Elizabeth-2 Williams	m.	c1665, John-2 Bird
Mehitable-3 Bird	m.	c1690, Joseph-3 Blake
Ebenezer-4 Blake	m.	1736, Relief-3 Leadbetter
Seth-5 Blake	m.	1772, Rooksby-5 Marshall
Joseph-6 Blake	m.	1806, Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

American Genealogist, Vol. 10:21.
New England Register, Vol. 97:342-344.
Visitations of Gloucestershire, 1623, Harlean Society, page 205.

JOHN[1] BEAL was born in the parish of Hingham, county Norfolk, England, about 1588. He married first in Wymondham, Norfolk, on 6-11-1616, Frances Ripley. John married second in Hingham, Eng., on 7-13-1630, Mrs. Nazareth Turner, whose husband, Robert Turner, was buried in Hingham, Eng., on 4-7-1627. Nazareth was born there on 6-7-1601, the eldest daughter of Edmund Hobart of Hingham, Eng., and later of Hingham, Mass. Nazareth died in Hingham, Mass., on 9-23-1658, and John married third on 3-10-1659, Mary, the widow of Nicholas Jacob, and a sister of Edward Gilman (q.v.) Mary died on 6-15-1681 and John died on 4-1-1688, both in Hingham, Mass.

Frances Ripley, the first wife of John Beal, and the mother of six of his children, was the sister of William Ripley, who came to New England in 1638, probably on the same ship with the Beals. He made a deed of gift to his nephew Nathaniel Beal.

From the town clerk's record: "1638, John Beal, shoemaker, with his wife and five sons and three daughters and two servants came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham." On 9-18-1638 he received a grant of land containing six acres on what is now South Street.

He was admitted Freeman in 1639. In 1649 and 1659 he was chosen to represent the town of Hingham at the General Court of Massachusetts.

From David Hobart's record: "4-1-1688, my uncle John Beal died suddenly." Judge Sewall also wrote on the same date: "Father Beal of Hingham dies, aet 100 years." He is said to have dropped dead in the yard of his house.

In his will of 9-28-1687 he named his six sons, his daughters Martha, Mary, and Sarah, his son-in-law Benjamin Dunham, and his grandchildren, leaving legacies to each.

Children of John and Frances, born in England:

1 John[2], 1-1-1620. D. yg.
2 Martha, c1620. D.1690. M.1st,1640, William Falloway, of Plymouth; 1 son. M.2d,1649, Samuel Dunham; 1 dau.
3 Mary, 1622. D.1696. M.,1647, James Whiton [Whiting], (1624-1710); 9 chil.
4 Sarah, 1625. D.1710 age about 84. M.1st,1649, Thomas Marsh (d.1659); 5 chil. M.2nd,1662, as 3rd wife,Edmund Sheffield Junior (1612-1705); 3 chil.
5 John, 1627. D.1694. M.1st,1659, Elizabeth _____ (d.1660); 1 dau. M.,2nd,1660, Mary[2] (Thomas[1]) Gill, (1644-1701); 7 chil.
6 Nathaniel, c1629.

Children of John and Nazareth, first 3 born in Eng.:

7 Jeremiah[2], 1631. D.1716 age 85. M.1652, Sarah[2] (William[1]) Ripley (d.1715); 7 chil.
8 Joshua, c1633. D.1718. M.1st,c1660, Elizabeth _____ (d.1689); 5 chil. M.2nd,1689, Mary Farrow (d.1708), widow of Samuel Stowell.

9 Caleb[2], 10-30-1636. D.,1716. M.,1664, Elizabeth [2] (Thomas[1]) Huet (1645-1721); 11 chil.
10 Rebecca, bap. Hingham,Mass., Feb. 1641. D.,1686. Not in her father's will.
11 Jacob, b. Hingham,Mass., 10-13-1642. D.1718. M.1679, Mary[2](Elisha[1]) Bisbee (1649-1718); 5 chil.

NATHANIEL[2] BEAL was born in England about 1630. His wife Martha died in Hingham, Mass., on 5-10-1692. He died there on 12-20-1708, "aet 79 yrs."

He came to Hingham with his parents in 1638, and became a cordwainer by trade, but in 1669 he was chosen by the Selectmen "to keep an ordinary and to sell sack and strong water in the town of Hingham by retail, and also to be considered to the County Court for their approbation thereto." He was Selectman in 1667, 1673, 1678, 1680-1, 1683, and 1686, and Representative to the General Court of Massachusetts in 1677, 1683, 1690, 1691, and 1693. In 1676 he served as Constable.

His name is on the list of soldiers from Hingham who served in King Philip's War under Capt. Samuel Moseley in 1675. He is also in the list of Capt. Isaac Johnson's and Capt. John Jacob's men. His heirs are named in the list of grantees and claimants of land in Bedford, Mass., given to descendants of soldiers in that war.

New England Register, Volume 41:195, contains a fac simile of a page of the Book of Records of Agawame Plantation [New Plymouth], in his handwriting, with his signature as clerk, 1690, showing him to be an educated man.

The Beals lived on South Street in Hingham, opposite Thaxter's Bridge. Martha is mentioned in the nuncupative will of John Tucker, 1661: "...And remember Goodwife Beals, God by his Providence did afford me both helpe and Comfort from her."

Nathaniel's will of 3-3-1707, proved on 12-29-1708, named his children and grandchildren, giving legacies to each. He mentioned his granddaughter Sarah Greenleaf.

Children of Nathaniel and Martha, born in Hingham:

1 Martha[3], bap. 8-2-1646. M.1st,1668, John Chubbock Jr. (1648-1690); 9 chil. M.,2nd, 1699, Samuel[2] (John[1]) Stodder (1640-1731).
2 Nathaniel, bap. 10-1648. D.1708+. M.1677, Elizabeth[2] (Thomas[1]) Joy (b.1654); 7 chil.
3 John, bap. 9-25-1650. D.1655.
4 Mary. M.1673, Samuel Ings (d.bef.1690); 3 chil. M., 2nd, Joshua Lee of Boston.
5 Christian, 11-19-1654. D.1677. M.1674, Thomas[2] (Nicholas[1]) Baker.
6 Hannah, 1656. D.,1717. M.,1676, John Fearing Junior, (c1642-1726); 7 chil.
7 John, 12-7-1659. D. yg.
8 Sarah, 12-18-1662. D. yg.

9 Susanna[3], 3-3-1665. D.,1689. M.,1686, Benjamin (Joseph , Robert) Jones; 1 son. Benjamin m.2nd, Hannah _____ ; a son b. 1687.
10 Sarah, bap. 10-7-1667.

SARAH[3] BEAL was baptized on 10-7-1667, in Hingham, Mass. She married about 1683, Joseph, son of Enoch Greenleaf, of Boston. Joseph was born in England, the date not known, and outlived Sarah, who died in Boston on 6-4-1690. Joseph may have married again and removed from Boston, as his death has not been found. See GREENLEAF.

Sarah-3 Beal	m.	c1683, Joseph-3 Greenleaf
Sarah-4 Greenleaf	m.	1704, James-3 Marshall
John-4 Marshall	m.	1739, Martha-3 Horton
Rooksby-5 Marshall	m.	1772, Seth-5 Blake
Joseph-6 Blake	m.	1805, Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Hurd: History of Plymouth County, Mass., p. 1082-3.
Lincoln: History of Town of Hingham, Mass., Vol. 2:53.
New England Register, Vols. 45:195; 57:224.
American Genealogist, Vol. 13:262-4.

WILLIAM[1] BEAMSLEY came from England. His first wife, who evidently came with him to Boston, was named Ann. She was the mother of eight of his children. No death record has been found for her, but the mother of his ninth child is recorded as Martha. Savage says she may have been the widow Martha Bushnell. William died in Boston, 9-29-1658. Martha was alive, a widow, 10-14-1663.

William seems to have started out as a sort of contractor, acquired lands and become a "yeoman," and ensign.

He joined the First Church of Boston on 4-5-1635, the church records calling him "labourer." He was made Freeman 5-25-1636. In 1637 he was granted sixteen acres near Muddy River. In 1641 he was paid by the town for ten rods of causeway built by him at Rumney Marsh.. In 1642 the Boston court ordered his servant, David Conway, to be whipped for resisting his master. In 1644 he bought William Phillips' shore lot near Merry's Point. He was appointed Constable of Boston in 1647. In 1649 he was ordered "to remove away his oyster shells from the Towne's hyeway before his dore." In 1650 his possessions in Boston are listed as a house and houselot of about a half-acre, sixteen acres at Muddy River, and land bought from William Phillips in 1650, measuring 238 by 80 by 60 feet. In 1651 he was granted liberty to build a wharf before his property "to low water marke, provided he goe noe Broader then his ground as at hie water Marke." He was appointed on important committees in 1650, 1651, 1652, and 1655. He was "Water Baylie" in 1655, laid out highways and was Surveyor of Highways in 1657. He was fined 10s. for "receiving an inhabitant without license," but in 1657 he gave bond of £20 to insure the town against any charge that might arise from the residence of an Elizabeth Blesdale. So much is revealed by the Boston records.

That he was a man of some importance, and a citizen in good standing, we know from the fact that he joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston in 1656, and perhaps became an ensign of that distinguished body.

His will of 9-14-1658 was probated 10-28-1658....His wife to be executrix and administratrix "of all my houses, Lands, Orchards, goods &c, as Long as she shall Liue, provided she Let Mercy have that Chamber wherein she now lyes for her owne; and there shall be, within all Conveniency, made therein a Chimney, and she to enjoy it during her Widdowhoode....And I desire that my wife may take the care of Her, and see that she wants neither meat, drink nor Cloathing during the time of her Widdowhoode"...The estate to be sold and equally distributed among the children after his wife's decease. He is called "Ensigne" in the inventory, which amounted to £241; house and land at Boston £140; and land at Muddy River, £4.

Martha, his widow, was granted a tavern license in Boston on 6-12-1663, "to distil and retail."

Children of William and Ann, first wife:

1 Elizabeth[2], Eng. M.c1652, Edward Page; 7 chil., 1653-1673. He was member of Anc. & Hon. Ar. Co., 1661.
2 Mary, Eng. M.,1st, Thomas Robinson; son James, 1655. M.,2nd,before 12-19-1668, Thomas Dennis.
3 Anne, Boston, 2-13-1633. D.1671. M.,1650, Ezekiel[3] (Ezekiel[2], Nathaniel[1]) Woodward (1622-1698); 9 chil. 1651-68. He perh. m.2nd,1672, Mrs. Elizabeth Solart.
4 Grace. Boston, 9-10-1635. Bap. 9-20-1635.
5 Mercy, Boston, 12-9-1637. Bap. 12-10-1637. D.1726. M.1st,1656, Michael Wilborne; dau. Mary b. Oct.1657, (m.1674, Nathaniel Chapman). M.2nd, aft.10-28-1658, Andrew Peters (c1635-1713); 5 chil.
6 Samuel, twin,) b.Boston, 12-31-1641, bap. 2-7-1642,
7 Habakuk, twin,) both died April 1642.
8 Hannah, bap. 12-17-1643, "a. 4 days." D.1732. M.1661, Cornet Abraham[3] (John[2], John[1]) Perkins (c1641-1722); 5 chil. (See Reg. Vol. 10:214, for descendants.)

Child of William and Martha, second wife:

9 Abigail, bap. Boston, 2-8-1646, "age about 2 days." Prob. d. yg.

GRACE[2] BEAMSLEY, born 9-10-1635, Boston,and baptized in the First Church, Boston, 9-20-1635, married about 1657 presumably in Boston, Samuel Graves. They lived in Ipswich, Mass., where Grace died a widow on 11-26-1730. No record of Samuel's death has been found. See GRAVES.

Grace-2 Beamsley	m.	c1657, Samuel-1 Graves
Hannah-2 Graves	m.	1694, Christopher-1 Pottle
Samuel-2 Pottle	m.	1734, Hannah-3 Bodwell
Mary-3 Pottle	m.	c1756, Jonathan-4 Glidden
Jonathan-5 Glidden	m.	1785, Elizabeth-5 Ladd
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

New England Register, Vol. 9:37 (William's will.)
10:214 (Perkins Genealogy.)
12:345 (Martha testifies.)
Records of Mass. Bay, Vol. 4:84 (Martha's license.)
Roberts: Records of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, Vol. 1, p.
Tracy Genealogy, pp. 165, 187. (Concerning Mercy.)
Boston and Ipswich, Mass., Vital Records.

JOHN[1] BEAN, said to be the son of Donald Mac Bayne, the Scottish form of the name, was born about 1634, probably in Scotland. His first wife, whom he married before 1655, was Hannah, Eldest daughter of Nicholas Lissen. She probably died about 1659, as John married before 1661, a Margaret, parentage not now known, the mother of eight of his twelve children. Her death record has not been found, but John outlived her, dying between 1-24-1718 and 2-8-1718.

Three distinct families of this name came to America —Bains settled in Virginia, Banes in Maine, and Beans in New Hampshire (where the name was often spelled "Bane" and doubtless was so pronounced).

"In 1651 two of the largest stockholders of the Iron company at Braintree chartered a large ship bound to Jamaica to touch at Boston and land there 272 Scotch prisoners taken from a lot of 8000 captured by Cromwell 9-3-1650 at the battle of Dunbar. The ship arrived in May 1651 and landed the prisoners .... Their names are all recorded in Boston." (Hurd: History of Norfolk, Mass.) The men were sold for six or eight years servitude. On the list are a John Beme and James Benne, both of which may be Bean. Many of these prisoners of war became in time proprietors and citizens in good standing with their English neighbors, and many other Scots followed relatives here.

The first record of John Bean is as witness of adeed of Nicholas Lissen in 1654. The next is the birth of his daughter Mary in 1655. In 1659 his name is on the list of signers of consent to a General Court grant of one mile square to Deputy Governor Samuel Symonds. (Nicholas Lissen and John Gilman also signed.) The town of Exeter granted him land in 1660. Other grants were in 1664, 1671, 1698, and 1708. In 1664 John Fed of Exeter conveyed a house and lot of twenty acres to him, and other lots totaling forty-one acres. In 1671 he was one of a committee chosen to run the lines between Exeter and adjoining towns. In 1676 he was a soldier in King Philip's War. He took the oath of allegiance in 1677, and was taxed in Exeter in 1680, in which year he served as pound keeper.

New Hampshire became a royal colony in 1686, but had difficulty in getting away from Massachusetts' control. A petition was drawn up in 1690, asking for a temporary government to be set up; John Bean was one of the signers. He also signed the New Hampshire petition to the Crown, asking for equal privileges with Massachusetts, in 1692. He served during the Indian troubles in 1695 and 1696, also.

"Mrs Margaret Bean" joined the Hampton, N.H., church in 1671, and was among those dismissed from that church in 1698, "in order to their being incorporated unto a church state in Exeter." She was one of the group that organized the Exeter church in 1698, and was a member in 1705. After her death John probably went to live with John Junior. On 1-4-1715 he deeded to his grandson John Bean "the Hackett lot of 12 acres and my fresh meadow lot." In June he deeded to his son John "two tracts of land in Exeter, one of them bounded partly on the land I gave my grandson John Bean...together with the half of my dwelling house and the

one-half of my barn"; John to provide suitable maintenance during his natural life. As he disposed of his property during his lifetime, he left no will.

Children of John and Hannah, born in Exeter:

1 Mary[2], 6-18-1655. M.,1st,1674, Joel[2] (Job[1]) Judkins (1643-c1714); 7 chil. M.2nd, bef.1721, David Robinson of Stratham (b.1649).
2 Henry, c1657. D.1663.
3 Hannah, c1659. K.by Inds., Haverhill, 1692. M.1682, Abraham Whittacre Jr. (b.1656); 4 chil. He m.again.

Children of John and Margaret (Exeter records):

4 John, 8-15-1661. D.1666.
5 Daniel, 3-23-1663. D.1718. Soldier 1695-1696. M. Mary[2] (Giles[1]Fifield?); 4 chil.
6 Samuel, 3-23-1666. D.1778. M. Mary Severance of Amesbury; 4 chil.
7 John, 10-13-1668. D.1719. Wife Sarah (Bradley?); 6 chil. She m.2nd, a Robinson (Jonathan[2] (John[1]?)
8 Margaret, 10-17-1670. Alive in 1761. M. William[2] (William[1]) Taylor (d.bef.1736); 9 chil.
9 James, 12-17-1672. D.1753. Soldier, 1695-96. 2 chil. by unknown 1st wife (perhaps Coleman). M.,2nd,1697, Sarah Bradley (1677-1738); 6 chil. M.3rd,1738, Mrs. Mary [Prescott] [Colby] Crosby.
10 Jeremiah[2], 4-20-1675.
11 Elizabeth, 9-24-1678. Living, 1733. M. John[2] (John[1]) Sinclair (d.c1731); 5 chil.
12 Catherine, c1680. D.aft.1750. M.,1700, Richard[2] (Christian[1]) Doloff (d.c1750); 10 chil.

JEREMIAH[2] BEAN, also called Jeremy, was born in Exeter, N.H., 4-20-1675. He probably had a first wife named Sarah; but his widow's name was Ruth. Jeremiah died in 1727 and Ruth died in 1758.

The first record is his name in a report of Captain Hall: "This ten Souldiers above named served his majestie in Garrison from the 26th day of october to the 9 of november 1696, which was two weeks service & diet come to £10."

There were three Jeremiahs at the same time in Exeter—Senior, Junior, and Third. Jeremiah Junior is known to have been a Quaker, and the Prescott Memorial calls his "a Quaker family very wealthy in property, including slaves." It was Jeremiah-2 who was called "Jeremiah Bean Senior of Exeter" by his brother James on 5-30-1735 when conveying land to him there, "being the eleventh part of all the real estate of my Honourd Father, John Bean, late of Exeter, deceased." Another record is that of Kingston, N.H., church in 1730: "April the 12th was admitted By Dismissions from other Churches ... Sarah Bean the wife of Jeremiah Bean."

Children of Jeremiah, order of birth not known:

1 James[3]. D.,1785. Quaker preacher and prominent merchant of Brentwood,N.H. Prob. m.1st, Ruth[4](John[3], John[2], John[1]) Sanborn (1719-1744); 3 chil. M.2nd, Lydia Hoag (alive 1788); 11 chil.
2 Margaret[3]
3 Jeremiah. D.c1808. Res. Kingston, N. H. M.,c1749, Abigail[2] (Benjamin[1]) Prescott; 9 chil.
4 Tabitha. M. Daniel[2] (Moses[1]) Elkins.
5 Elizabeth. M.bef.1747, Joseph[3] (Moses[2], Nicholas[1]) Norris (c1700-c1788); 7 chil. He m.,2nd bef. 1788, Joanna _____. Joseph and Elizabeth sold land to Josiah Ladd "which belonged to our honored father Jeremiah Bean of Exeter, decd."
6 Hannah. M. John[4] (Moses[3], Gershom[2], Henry[1]) Elkins.
7 Richard. Blacksmith. D. unmar.,1749. Brother Jeremiah administered his estate.
8 Deborah. D.,Andover,Mass.,1810. M. James[5] (James[4], Stephen[3], Rev.Samuel[2], Gov.Thomas[1]) Dudley (1715-61) 6 chil.

MARGARET[3] BEAN was probably born in Exeter,N.H., but no records were then kept. She married in Greenland, N.H. on 12-31-1729, Jonathan, son of Richard Glidden, the ceremony being performed by Rev. William Allen. Jonathan was born about 1696, and died in Unity, N. H., in 1796, at the age of over a hundred years. Margaret was alive in 1756, but her death record has not been found. See GLIDDEN.

Margaret-3 Bean	m.	1729, Jonathan-3 Glidden
Jonathan-4 Glidden	m.	c1757, Molly-3 [Mary]Pottle
Jonathan-5 Glidden	m.	c1785, Elizabeth-5 Ladd
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

New England Family History, Vol. 10:21.
Little: Genealogical and Family History of Maine, Vol. 1:438.
Stearns: Genealogy of New Hampshire, Vol. 3:1495.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogies of Maine and New Hamp.
Fitts: History of Newfield, N.H., p. 435.
Prescott Genealogy (by Frank C. Prescott), pp. 198-9.
Descendants of Charles Glidden, p. 60.
New Hampshire Vital Records.

ARMS: Per pale ermine and azure, a lion passant, gules, crowned or, with a bordure engrailed gules, charged with eight fleur-de-lis or.

JOHN BIGGE of Cranbrook. Kent, England, was a cloth merchant. He married in Tenterden, Kent, 9-14-1583, Rachel Martin, daughter of James Martin. She was baptized at Lydd, Kent, 6-17-1565. (James Martin married at Lydd, 7-27-1562, Joan Adam, and died there in 1583. Joan Adam was baptized at Lydd, 4-10-1544, and died in 1582. She was the daughter of William Adam, who married Alice Baker at Lydd in 1542.) John Bigge was buried in Cranbrook on 8-13-1605 and Rachel died in Dorchester, Mass., about 1647.

The parentage of John Bigge is not at present known, but he may well have been a descendant of Richard Bigge, a wealthy cloth merchant of Cranbrook, Kent, whose will made 11-4-1632 was probated on 8-5-1633. John Bigge seems to have been the brother of John Scotchford's wife Elizabeth, of Brenchley, who bequeathed to the children of John Bigge. John Bigge mentioned his "brother Scotchford" in his will of 8-11-1605, probated on 10-30-1605. John Betts' wife, Mary, was probably also a sister of John Bigge.

Mrs Rachel Bigge with her daughter Mrs Patience Foster, and grandson Hopestill Foster, embarked 4-17-1635 on the ship Elizabeth, for New England. They settled in Dorchester, Mass., where they became members of the church. Her daughter Elizabeth Stowe and family had been in Roxbury for a year. Many other relatives of the Bigge family also joined in the migration, including James and Clement Bate, William Batchelor and wife, John Compton, Edward White and wife Martha, Marie Terrie, John Moore, Thomas Bridgdon, Thomas Betts and Goodman Beale.

Rachel Bigge's will, dated 11-17-1646, was proved on 6-30-1647. It mentioned most of her relatives, including John, Elizabeth, Samuel, Nathaniel, and Thankful Stow, the latter being especially well remembered.

Children of John and Rachel, baptisms of all except Smallhope and Patience found in Cranbrook church records:

1 Anna, bap. 8-16-1584. Prob. d. yg.
2 Smallhope. B. perhaps 1586. D.,1638. Wealthy Cranbrook clothier. Wife Ellen d. 1638-9; no chil. He left beqs. to many N.E. relatives, incl. John[2] Stow.
3 Patience, b. c1588. M. Richard Foster of Biddenden (d. c1630). She and son Hopestill came to Mass. in 1635.
4 Elizabeth[1], bap. 11-1-1590.
5 James, bap. 1-28-1593. D. inf.
6 Rachel, bap. 10-20-1594. D.,c1638. M.1st,1617, Moregift[2] (Thomas1) Starr (1592-1617). M.2d,1619, Peter Masters of Tunbridge; 5 chil. He m.2d, Katherine ---
7 Anna, bap. 1-30-1597. D. inf.
8 John, bap. 12-19-1602. D. inf.
9 Mary, bap. 5-18-1600. Bur. 1616.

10 John, bap., 12-19-1602. D., Maidstone,c1643. M.1st, c1626, Mary[2] (Edward[1]) Maplesden. M.2d,c1634, widow Sybylla Beacon. Only son Samuel d.bef.father, whose will, 8-17-1640, pro.2-7-1643, beq.to mother, "sister Foster & bro. Stowe, all these livinge in New Eng.," Hopestill Foster & Thomas Stowe;mentions mother [in-law] Mrs Dorothea Maplisden. Elizabeth and Thankful Stowe were left £100 each (a large sum then).
11 Thankful, bap. 2-17-1605. D. inf.

ELIZABETH[1] BIGGE was baptized in Cranbrook, Kent, England on 11-1-1590. She married in Biddenden, Kent, on 9-13-1608, John Stowe Junior, of Biddendon. John was baptized in Biddenden on 1-14-1582. Elizabeth and John came to Massachusetts with their six children, in the Winthrop Fleet, and they were in Roxbury, Mass., by 5-17-1634, according to church records. Elizabeth died in 1638 in Roxbury, and John died shortly before 1654. See STOWE.

Lineage of Elizabeth Bigge's mother, Rachel Martin:

1583 John Bigge (d.1605)
1583 Rachel Martin

1562 James Martin (d.1583)
1562 Joan Adam (1544-82)

1542 William Adam
1542 Alice Baker

Elizabeth-1 Bigge	m. 1608,	John-1 Stowe
Thomas-2 Stowe	m. 1637,	Mary-2 Griggs
Samuel-3 Stowe	m. 1669,	Elizabeth-3 Stone
Sarah-4 Stowe	m. 1691,	Isaac-2 Clark
Sarah-3 Clark	m. 1719,	Thomas-4 Drury
Rachel-5 Drury	m. 1747,	Simon-5 Brooks
Rachel-6 Brooks	m. 1776,	Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806,	Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858,	Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

American Genealogist, Vol. 19:137.
New England Register, Vol. 5:300 (Rachel Bigge's will.)
Vol. 29:256 (John Bigge's will.)
Vol. 38:60.
Vol. 92:397.
Roxbury, Mass., Church Records.

THOMAS[1] BIRD was born in England about 1613. He died in Dorchester (now South Boston), Mass., 6-8-1667, "in his 64th year." His wife's name was Ann, her maiden name not now known. She died in Dorchester on 8-21-1673.

Just where Thomas Bird came from and when he arrived in America is unknown, but he was an original proprietor of Dorchester in 1640, and joined Rev. Richard Mather's church there in 1642. By occupation he was a tanner, and lived on what is now Humphreys Street. He was a bailiff in 1642.

His will of 7-12-1666, probated 7-17-1667, left one-third of his estate to his wife Ann, and the rest was to be divided among his four children, Thomas, John, James, and Sarah. Although he had already given part of his property to his eldest son Thomas Junior on his marriage, the inventory of his estate amounted to the large sum for those days, of almost a thousand pounds. A fac simile of his signature to this will may be seen in the New England Register, Volume 25, page 21.

Children of Thomas and Ann, recorded in Dorchester:

1 Thomas[2], 5-4-1640. D.,1710. M.,1666, Thankful[2] (Gen. Humphrey[1]) Atherton (1644-1719); 11 chil.
2 John, 3-11-1642.
3 Samuel, bap. April, 1644. D. bef. 1666.
4 James, c1647. D.1723. Ensign. Tanner. M.,1st,1669, Mary George (1645-1674); 2 chil. M.,2nd,1679, Ann[3] (Richard[2], Henry[1]) Withington (1656-1723); 6 chil.
5 Sarah, bap. 8-12-1649. D.1669. In father's will.
6 Joseph. D.1665, prob. unmar. Not in father's will.

JOHN[2] BIRD was born in Dorchester 3-11-1642 and baptized the same year. He married about 1665, Elizabeth, a daughter of Richard Williams, one of the leading men of Taunton, Mass. Elizabeth was born about 1647, probably in Taunton, and died in Dorchester on 10-20-1724, "age 77." John died 8-2-1732, "in the 91st year of his age," according to his gravestone in Dorchester. See WILLIAMS.

He was a prominent man, and well-to-do. His wife's family was also prominent. Her mother had a long English lineage. See DIGHTON. Her aunt was the wife of Governor Thomas Dudley. General Douglas MacArthur is a descendant.

On 11-11-1724, soon after his wife died, he made his will, being at that time eighty-two, but he lived at least six years longer. The will mentions all his children, including "daughter Mehitable Blake," and his father-in-law, Richard Williams. In 1731 he made a deposition in regard to the land of Ebenezer and Nathaniel Clapp. The deposition was read to him and he signed with a cross, "being in the 90th year of his age, and blind." His will was proved on 8-28-1732, and the inventory amounted to nearly five hundred pounds.

Children of John and Elizabeth, probably all born in Dorchester:

1 Mehitable[3], c1669.
2 John, 12-26-1670. Bap. 1672. D.1745. M.,1696, Mary[3] (Isaac[2], William[1]) Royal (1670-1751); 3 chil.
3 Abial, bap. 4-27-1673. D.,1757. M.,1705, Mindwell[3] (Joseph[2], George[1]) Weeks (1673-1724); 1 dau. M.2nd, 1725, Mary Clap (1676-1752).
4 Damaris, 9-18-1675. D.before 1724. M. James[2] (Obadiah[1]) Hawes (b.1664); had chil.
5 Hannah, 12-16-1677. D.,1748. M.,1699, John[3] (John[2], John[1]) Dean (1674-1724); 9 chil. (Gen. Douglas Mac Arthur is descended from them.)
6 Samuel, 4-14-1680. D.,1740. M.1704, Sarah[3] (Desire[2], Roger[1]) Clap; 9 chil.
7 Elizabeth, 1-4-1683. D.,1732. M.1732, John Deighton.
8 Deighton (dau.), 11-10-1687. D.,1726. M.c1711 Isaac[3] (Stephen[2], William[1]) Merrick (1678-1748); 6 chil. He m.2nd, Mehitable _____.
9 Katherine, 3-4-1685. Alive, 1724. M.,1705, Israel[3] (John[2], John[1]) Dean of Taunton (1685-1719); 6 chil.
10 Silence, 3-14-1690. Alive, 1724. M.1st,1713, William Wright "of Gt. Brittaine." M.2nd,1718, as 2nd wife, Joshua[3] (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Clap of Dedham, Mass. (1667-1728); 3 chil.
11 Jane, 6-25-1693. D.,c1758. M.,1716, Benjamin[3] (Shadrach[2]. Samuel[1]) Wilbore (1683-c1750); 2 chil.

MEHITABLE[1] BIRD was born in Dorchester about 1669, as her age is given as seven in a list of "young maids to be examined by the Dorchester Church in 1676." She married before 1691, Joseph Blake son of James Blake, of Dorchester. Joseph was born there on 8-27-1667 and died there on 2-1-1739. Mehitable died there on 4-15-1751. See BLAKE.

Mehitable-3 Bird m. c1690, Joseph-3 Blake
Ebenezer-4 Blake m 1736, Relief-3 Leadbetter
Seth 5 Blake m. 1772, Rooksby-5 Marshall
Joseph-6 Blake m. 1806, Prudence-3 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

New England Register, Vol. 25:20 (Bird Genealogy).
Vol. 16:161 (Thomas Bird's will).
Dorchester, Mass . Vital Records.
Dorchester, Mass., Church Records.

ROBERT BIRD was born in England about 1555 or 1560. He was buried in Towcester, Northamptonshire, on 7-22-1622. His widow, Amye, was buried there on 4-19-1625.

Search of the early Bird wills of Northamptonshire does not reveal his ancestry, but it may be that he was of the Benefield Bird family in that county.

His will of 7-18-1622, probated 10-1-1622, calls him a joiner. Digest: I desire to be buried in the churchyard of Towcester...To my wife Amye Bird all my household goods I possessed when my daughter Perris Tight, widow, was married to her late husband George Tight ... To my daughter Lord, wife of Thomas Lord of Towcester, 40 shillings...All the residue of my goods to my daughter Perris Tight to bring up her seven fatherless children, and I make her executrix.

Children of Robert and Amye:

1 Perris, c1585. M., c1605, George Tighte, who d. before 1622. 7 chil.
2 Dorothy[1], c1589.

DOROTHY[1] BIRD was born about 1589 in England. She married at Towcester, Northamptonshire, 2-23-1611, Thomas Lord of the same place, the license being granted at Peterboro the same day. Thomas was born about 1585 in England, and died in Hartford, Conn., about 1667. Dorothy died in Hartford on 8-2-1676, "age 87." See LORD.

Dorothy and Thomas Lord came to New England in 1633, with Rev. Thomas Hooker's party, with whom they lived at first in Cambridge, Mass., and then traveled with them to what is now Hartford, Conn.

Dorothy-1 Bird	m.	1611, Thomas-1 Lord
Anne-2 Lord	m.	c1637, Thomas-1 Stanton
Hannah-2 Stanton	m.	1662, Nehemiah-2 Palmer
Jonathan-3 Palmer	m.	1706, Mercy-2 Manwaring
Love-4 Palmer	m.	1736, Jonathan-4 Shepard
Simeon-5 Shepard	m.	1776, Rachel-6 Brooks
Prudence-6 Shepard	m.	1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Flagg: Founders of New England, p. 329.
Bosworth Genealogy.
Keeler-Wood Genealogy, p. 44.
Hartford, Conn., Vital Records.

The BLISS family is asserted to be descended from the Norman family of Blois, the spelling of the name gradually modified to Bloys, Blyse, Blysse and Blisse. The name is not a common one in England. The coat of arms borne by the Bliss and Bloys families is the same. The ancient tradition of the Bliss family represents them as living in the south of England and belonging to the class known as yeomanry, farmers who owned their land, although at various times some of the family were gentry, even knights. They were freeholders and entitled to vote for members of Parliament. In the early days they were faithful Roman Catholics. but after England became Protestant, they became Puritans and were involved in the contentions between the King. Charles I, and the Parliament.

THOMAS BLISS, the father of the immigrant, lived in Belstone Parish. Devonshire, England. He is supposed to have been born about 1550 or 1560, and to have died about 1636. He was a wealthy landowner, but a Puritan, persecuted on account of his beliefs, both by the civil and the religious authorities under the infamous Archbishop Laud. He was maltreated, impoverished, imprisoned, and his health ruined by the intolerant church party then in power.

When the Parliament of 1628 assembled, Puritans (or Roundheads, as the Cavaliers called them) accompanied the members to London. Two of Thomas Bliss' sons, Jonathan and the emigrant Thomas Junior, rode to London from Devonshire on iron grey horses and remained for some time in the city — long enough for the king's spies to learn their names and whence they came. From that time forth they, with the others who had come on the same errand, were marked for destruction. The Bliss brothers were fined £1000 for nonconformity and thrown into prison, where they lay for weeks. The venerable father was dragged through the streets with the greatest indignity. At another time the three brothers with twelve other Puritans were led through the marketplace with ropes around their necks. They were heavily fined and Jonathan and the father thrown into prison, the sufferings of Jonathan eventually causing his death. The king's officers seized all their horses and sheep (except one poor ewe that in its fright ran into the house and took refuge under a bed); also most of their household goods, some of the articles being highly valued for their age and beauty, having been in the family for centuries. In fact the family was so reduced in circumstances that it was unable to secure the release of both Jonathan and the father, so the younger man had to remain prison. At Exeter, he was given thirty-five lashes with a triple-corded whip, and before he was released the estate had to be sold. The parents went to live with their daughter Elizabeth, whose husband Sir John Calcliffe, belonged to the established English Church. What money was left was divided among the three sons and they were advised to go to America. Thomas Junior and George feared to wait for Jonathan, who was very

ill, and they left England in the autumn of 1635 with their families. Jonathan's son Thomas remained with his father until he died, which was not long, then came to New England and settled near his uncle Thomas, the Blake ancestor. At various times their sister, Lady Calcliffe, sent boxes of shoes, clothing, and so forth, which could not be obtained in the colonies, and it is through her letters that knowledge of the family has been handed down.

Children of Thomas, probably born in Belstone, Eng.:

1 Jonathan, c1580. D., Eng., c1636, from persecutions. 2 chil. survived. His son Thomas later came to N.E. and lived near his uncle Thomas-1 Bliss.
2 Thomas[1], c1585.
3 Elizabeth. M. Sir John Calcliffe of Belstone.
4 George, 1591. D.1667. Res., Lynn and Sandwich, Mass. Later res., Newport, R.I. Had a son John, c1645.
5 Mary, or Polly.

THOMAS[1] BLISS, the immigrant, was born in Belstone, County Devon, England, about 1585. He was married in England about 1612 or 1613. There is some reason to believe that his wife Margaret's maiden name was Lawrence, and born about 1594. They are thought to have embarked at Plymouth, England, in the autumn of 1635, and to have landed at Boston, Mass. Thomas died in Hartford, Conn., probably in February, 1650. Margaret died in Springfield, Mass., on 8-28-1684.

Thomas was in Braintree (now Quiney), Mass., on 2-24 1641, when he was granted 36 acres, for a family of nine. As by that time he had ten children, part of the family may have been in Hartford, whither they are said to have journeyed with the Hooker party in 1636, seeking a new plantation, and living on wild berries and the milk of their cows, until reaching the present site of Hartford. (Thomas Bird's family was also of this party.) Thomas Bliss was one of the proprietors "by courtesie of the towne" of Hartford, 1639-40, and had a grant of 58 acres.

Two of their sons joined the company that stttled in Springfield, Mass. Some of the family were there by 1646. Thomas' inventory was taken in Hartford on 2-14-1650. After his death Margaret Bliss managed the family's affairs with great prudence and judgment. She is said to have been good looking, with a square chin, an energetic, efficient woman of great intellectual capacity and strength of character, very shrewd in business. She sold her property in Hartford and bought a tract in Springfield, a mile square. She had a grant of three acres there in 1652, and another grant in 1656. One Springfield record states: "Widdy Bliss hath granted unto her soe much of the pond as is at the end of her lott in Longmeddow, provided the Indians be not molested in comeing to or the gathering of their pease."

Margaret's will is dated Springfield, 6-25-1684. She was over ninety. It contains a "declaration of faithe" and refers to a meadow lot for which son John had never paid.

Children of Thomas and Margaret, first six born in England:

1 Nathaniel[2], eldest son.
2 Ann, eldest daughter. M.,1643, Robert Chapman of Saybrook, Conn. (d.1687). Ann d.1685. 7 chil.
3 Thomas. D.1688. M.1644, Elizabeth _____ ; 8 chil. Res: Saybrook and Norwich, Conn.
4 Mary. D.,1712. M.,1646, Joseph Parsons (d.,1683); 13 chil.
5 Laurence. D.Springfield,1676. M.,Springfield,1654, Lydia[2] (Samuel[1]) Wright (c1635-1699); 9 chil. She m.2d,1678, John Norton (d.1687); 3d,1688, John Lamb, (d.1690); and 4th,1692, George Colton (d.1699).
6 Samuel, 1624. D.,Springfield, 1721. M.,1664, Mary[2] (John[1]) Leonard; 10 chil.
7 Sarah, Boston, c1636. Liv.,1660. M.1659, John Scott.
8 Hannah, Hartford, 1639. D.1662, unmarried.
9 Elizabeth, Hartford, c1640. Twin. D.1683. M.1670, as 2nd wife, Miles Morgan (d.Wales,1699); 1 son. (John Winthrop's Medical Journal noted in 1666: "Elizabeth Bliss, age 26. She and Hester were twins.")
10 Hester, c1640. Twin. (See Elizabeth, above.) D.1683. M.1661, Edward Foster (d.1720); no chil. Edward m., 2d,1684, Mrs. Sarah Miller (d.1709); no chil.
11 John, Hartford, c1641. D.,Springfield,1702. M.,1667, Patience[2] (Henry[1]) Burt (1645-1732); 10 chil.

NATHANIEL[2] BLISS, the eldest son, was probably born in Belstone, Devonshire, England. He married, 11-20-1646, in Springfield, Mass., Catherine, the daughter of Deacon Samuel Chapin. Catherine was baptized in Berry Pomeroy, Devonshire, England, in 1626. Nathaniel died on 11-8-1654 in Springfield, and Catherine married there on 7-31-1655, Thomas Gilbert, as his second wife. He died in 1662, and she married third in 1664, Samuel Marshfield. Samuel died in 1692 and Catherine on 2-4-1712, both in Springfield.

Catherine had four children by each marriage. All twelve are enumerated on the next page. See CHAPIN.

Nathaniel Bliss was in Springfield by 1646, when he was taxed on fifty-one acres of land. He was probably of age, since he was married that year. His mother is said to have come to Springfield in 1646, but it is more likely that she came later, after the father died. Nathaniel was appointed overseer of fences in 1648 in Longmeadow, which was at that time part of Springfield. The same year it was voted to raise £55 by tax, for the maintenance of Rev. Mr. Moxon. The list of those who agreed to add £5, "soe that the wholl some is £60," includes "Nath: Blis." In 1652 Nathaniel was granted two more acres, and appointed surveyor of highways.

Children of Nathaniel and Catherine, b. Springfield:

1 Samuel[3], 11-7-1647.
2 Margaret, 11-12-1649. D.1745. M.1672, Nathaniel Foot 4th, of Colchester, Conn. (1648-1703); 9 chil.
3 Mary, 9-23-1651. D.1722. M.1670, Nathaniel[2] (Thomas[1]) Holcomb (1648-1741);9 chil. He m.2d,1723, Sarah Orne
4 Nathaniel, 3-27-1653. D.,1736. M.,1676, Deborah[2] (George[1]) Colton (1654-1733); no chil. Adopt.Joshua, son of half-sister Sarah [Gilbert] Field.

Children of Catherine and Thomas Gilbert:

5 Sarah Gilbert, 2-19-1656. D.,1712. M.,1676, Samuel[2] (Zechariah[1]) Field (b.1651, k.by Inds.1697); 8 chil. M.2d,1702, Ebenezer[3] (David[2], Samuel[1]) Chapin (1664-1725); no chil. See Nathaniel Bliss, above.
6 John Gilbert, 10-18-1657. D.,1709. M.,1st, Hannah[2] (James[1]) Blakeman; 2 chil. M.,2nd,1695, Hannah[2] (Thomas[1]) Canfield; 5 chil.
7 Thomas Gilbert, 3-15-1659. D.1698. M.1st,1680, step-sister, Abilene[2] (Samuel[1]) Marshfield (1664-1689); 5 chil. M.,2nd,1690, Anna[2] (Thomas[1]) Bancroft (1663-1733); 5 chil. Anna m.2nd, James Saxton of Westfield, Conn. (Samuel-1 Chapin beq. to Thomas.)
8 Henry Gilbert, 3-1-1662. D.,1740. Captain. M.,1683, Elizabeth[2] (Samuel[1]) Belding (1663-1735); 9 chil. M. 2nd,1735, Mrs. Mary Wheat.

Children of Catherine and Samuel Marshfield:

9 Josiah Marshfield, 9-29-1665. D.1712. M.1686, Rachel[2] (Jonathan[1]) Gilbert (1668-1754); 9 chil.
10 Esther Marshfield, 9-6-1667. D.1714. M.1685, Ephraim[2] (George[1]) Colton (1648-1713); 14 chil.
11 Child born 11-17-1669. D. same day.
12 Margaret Marshfield, 12-3-1670. D.,1785. M.,1690, Ebenezer[2] (Benjamin[1]) Parsons (1668-1752); 8 chil.

SAMUEL[3] BLISS, the eldest son, was born in Springfield on 11-7-1647. He married 1-2-1673, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Hannah Stebbins. She was born in Springfield on 8-18-1654 and died in Longmeadow, Springfield, on 11-6-1721. Samuel died there on 6-19-1749. See STEBBINS.

He was called Samuel Bliss Junior in the records, and his uncle Samuel Bliss was called Senior, meaning "elder." Samuel[3] lived to such a great age - one hundred and two - that there was also a Samuel Bliss Third, who was probably the son of Samuel Junior, and born in 1694.

Samuel Junior at the age of seventeen, in December, 1664, was granted twenty acres in Springfield, "on condition that his Mother or some other satisfy all mannr of charges that may come on the land before he or any other improve it." In 1666 he was granted another three acres and in 1672, three more.

0132831

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

Samuel Junior was the first of the Blake ancestors to be cited for a traffic violation — and he ignored the ticket. A very early ordinance of Springfield was as follows: "It being observed and complained of that Persons too frequently take the liberty to ride very swiftly with their horses in the streets to the endangering of children and others, it is therefore ordered that if any person be observed to run his horse or ride faster than an ordinary gallop in the streets of this Towne except upon such urgent occasions as shall be by the Selectmen judged warrantabel so to do, he shall be liable to a fine of 3s. 4d., to be paid 1s. to the Informer & the rest to the Towne." The first to transgress were several young men, including Samuel Junior. One of them was a Stebbins, who appeared and was fined for "fiersely galloping and running his horse last Wednesday forenoon in the street." Samuel, however, ignored the summons and his trial was continued until next Lecture Day, when he was fined 2s. 4d. His own uncle Lawrence "testyfied he saw them running theire horses this day fortnight as fast as well they could run & that in the streete." It is not of record as to whether Uncle Lawrence collected the shilling. The last record found of Samuel is in 1680, when he was on the town books as receiving ten shillings for killing a wolf. He was 102 when he died.

Children of Samuel and Sarah, born in Springfield:

1 Samuel[4], 8-10-1677. D. 1692.
2 Nathaniel, 9-8-1679. D.,1751. M.1704, Mary[3] (David[2], Miles[1]) Morgan (1686-;739); 9 chil. M.,2nd, 1742, Mary[2] (James[1]) Dorchester, widow of Joseph Cooley, (d.1773).
3 Sarah, Oct.1681. M.,1st,1702, Nathaniel Mighel of Westfield (b.1684). M.2nd,1712, William Nichols.
4 Margaret[4], 11-23-1683.
5 Thomas, 1-22-1685. D.1767. M.1st,1710, Sarah[3] (James[2], Anthony[1]) Dorchester (d.1745); 6 chil. M.2nd,1746, Mehitable, widow of David Lumbard, (d.1780).
6 Hannah, Aug. 1687. D.1711. M.1707, Ebenezer[2] (John[1]) Warner (b.1681); 1 son. He m.,2nd, Mary Gerald.
7 John, 11-4-1690. D.1784. M. Lydia[3] (Joseph[2], Zechariah[1]) Field (1695-1760); 2 chil.
8 Samuel, 4-25-1694. D.,1724. M.,1st,1713, Elizabeth[3] (Joseph[2], William[1]) Warriner (b.1686); 5 chil. She m.2nd, John Pease.
9 Ebenezer, 3-4-1696. D.1784. M.1719, Sarah[3] (Ephraim[2], George[1]) Colton (c1692-1780); 10 chil.

MARGARET[4] BLISS was born in Springfield, 11-23-1683. She married Benjamin, the son of Daniel Cooley, in Springfield on 1-31-1701. The records of their deaths have not been found. They lived for a time in Springfield and perhaps later in Brimfield, Mass. Benjamin is thought to have died about 1745 in Greenwich, Conn. See COOLEY.

Margaret-4 Bliss	m.	1701, Benjamin-3 Cooley
Keziah-4 Cooley	m.	1723, Philip-3 Goss
Philip-4 Goss	m.	1748, Hannah Ball
Nathaniel-5 Goss	m.	1776, Rachel Gould
Lucinda-6 Goss	m.	1811, Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Chapin Genealogy, p. 4.
Burt: First Century of Springfield, Mass., 1636-1736, p. 530.
Pattee: History of Old Braintree and Quincy, Mass., p. 28.
Green: Springfield, Mass., 1636-1886.
Cutter: New England Families, Vol. 4:1823.
Cutter: Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut, Vol. 3:1686.
Trumbull: Memorial History of Hartford County, Conn., p. 231.
Cooley Bulletin.
American Genealogist, Vol. 9:51 (John Winthrop's Medical Journal).

HENRY[1] BODWELL was born in England or Scotland about 1652. He married Bethia, daughter of John Emery, in Newbury, Mass , 5-4-1681. The date of Bethia's death is not known, but it is known she was alive in 1726 Henry died in Methuen on 6-1-1745 "in his 94th year." See EMERY.

We find very little about Henry until King Philip's War in which he fought bravely. Essex Antiquarian says" "There is a tradition that he was a Scotch schoolboy named Bothwell, that he ran away from home and came to America at the age of twelve." He was befriended by the Rev. James Noyes of Newbury and lived with him in his youth.

He was a soldier in Capt. Thomas Lathrop's company in King Philip's War, and was severely wounded at the Battle of Bloody Brook, 9-18-1675. "He was pressed from Newbury, to go against the Indian enemy. He was one of the survivors of Bloody Brook had his left arm broken by a musket ball, but being a man of great strength and courage, seized his gun in his right hand and swinging it round his head, charged furiously through the Indians by whom he was surrounded." This is also related in Bodge's "Soldiers in King Philip's War," which gives a list of soldiers and their heirs who were granted land in 1733 for their services. His name is among those who received land in Narragansett, Mass., now Buxton, Maine.

He was made Freeman in 1678, therefore a church member. He lived in Andover, Mass., from 1683 to about 1693, when he moved across the Merrimac River to what was then a part of Haverhill, incorporated as Methuen in 1725, but is now called Lawrence. Bethia's father had given him a hundred acres of land there. Their first house, built of logs, stood in the fork of the Merrimac and Spickett rivers. He acquired another hundred acres and in 1708 built a new house upon the site of the old one, adding to it for the children as they married. Bodwell's Ferry was in operation by him in 1735.

He was a mighty man, a renowned hunter and marksman, and a "terror to the hostile Indians." One story regarding him is that when he was an old man, but with keen sight, he spied an Indian making taunting gestures at him on the opposite bank of the Merrimac near Bodwell's Falls. He took aim and fired, killing the savage, who thought himself out of range; then rowed across the river and secured the dead Indian's scalp and his fine wolfskin blanket.

Children of Henry and Bethia, from Andover records:

1 Bethia[2], Newbury, 6-2-1682. M.1711, Nathan Barker.
2 Mary, 4-1-1684. D.1717. M.bef.1705, Nathan Simons. At least 3 chil. Perhaps m. also a Haseltine.
3 Henry, twin, 1-27-1686. D. inf.
4 Josiah, twin, 1-27-1686. D. inf.
5 Abigail, 1-15-1687. M.c1709, Nathaniel[3] (Samuel[2], Daniel[1]) Ladd (1684-1757); 7 chil.
6 Henry, 11-6-1688 or 9. D.1773. M.1727, Anna[2] (Christopher[1]) Pottle (1707-1750) of Hampton,N.H.; 8 chil.

7 James[2], 1-10 or 16-1691
8 Daniel, 2-14-1693. D.1783. Captain and Major M.1st c1718 Elizabeth[2] (Stephen[2]?, Joseph[1]) Parker (1692-1760); 9 chil. M.2d,1761, Ruth Ingalls.
9 Sarah, 12-1 1694. D ,1737. M ,1714, Abel Merrill of Haverhill (1689-1753); 3 chil. He m 2d,1739, Elizabeth Hibbard; 2 chil.
10 Hannah, 9-1-1696. M 1715. Henry Hills of Newbury (1688-1757). He m. 3 times. Had chil.
11 Judith, 4-4-1698. D.1777. M.1721, John Harris (1695-1760); 10 chil.
12 Ruth, 12-2-1699. M.1716, Israel[3] (Thomas[2], Abel[1]) Huse of Newbury (b.1693); 2 chil. M.2d,1726,Samuel Burnap?
13 Phebe, 7-10-1701. D.1730. M.,1730, Samuel Stevens; 1 son. He m.2d,1731, Anne Huse (1700-1756); 4 chil.

JAMES[2] BODWELL was born on 1-10 or 16-1691 in Andover, Mass., where he married first on 2-6-1711, Mary, daughter of Stephen Parker. His marriage intentions in Andover call him "of Haverhill." Mary, who was born in Andover on 6-30-1686, died in Methuen, Mass., on 3-20-1738; and James married second on 11-28-1739, Sarah Austin of Andover. He died in Methuen in 1746, while Sarah died in Andover on 9-18-1769. See PARKER.

James moved to Haverhill with his parents, but later lived in Methuen, where he was called a yeoman. His will of 3-19-1745 was probated on 7-7-1746.

Children of James and Mary:

1 Mary[3], c1712. D 1805 age 93. M 1728, Timothy[2] (Timothy[2], James[1]) Mireck (1704-1784); 8 chil.
2 James, Andover, 2-1-1713. Cooper. M.1734, Elizabeth Roberts of Newbury; 4 chil.
3 Hannah, Haverhill, 6-25-1715.
4 Stephen, Haverhill, 7-12-1720. D., Methuen,1803, M., 1st,1742, Sarah Lancaster (1719-1742). M.2d, 1745, Ruth[2] (William[1]) Gutterson (1727-1805); 12 chil.

HANNAH[3] BODWELL was born on 6-25-1715, in Haverhill, Mass. She married first on 11-21-1734 in Methuen, Mass., Samuel, son of Christopher Pottle. He was born in Hampton Falls, N. H., on 4-21-1710, and died about 1741. Hannah married second in Methuen on 12-16-1742, John Hibbard, by whom she had six children, the last one born in 1759.

See POTTLE for children of both husbands.

Authorities:

Maine Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. 8:195.
Essex Antiquarian, Vols. 2:50; 9:171.
Cutter: Boston and East Mass. Families Vol. 4:1805.
Bailey: Historical Sketches of Andover, Mass., p. 122.
Bodge: Soldiers in King Philip's War, p. 139.
Coffin: History of Newbury, Mass., pp. 388-9.
Currier: History of Newbury, Mass., p. 404.
Haverhill, Andover, Methuen, Mass , Vital Records.

THOMAS[1] BROOKS was born in England, the date unknown. His wife's name was Grace, her parentage not known. She died on 5-12-1664, and Thomas on 5-11-1667, both in Concord, Mass.

It is not known when he arrived here, nor whether he brought his wife and Hannah with him. He is not the Thomas Brooks who came on the Susan and Ellen in 1635, age 21.

He was in Watertown, Mass., in 1634 when he had a lot assigned to him on the main road. In 1636 he was one of the "townsmen then inhabiting," to whom the "Beaver Brook plowlands" were granted. In that year he was made Freeman in Watertown, showing that he was already a member of the church. Two years later he was living in Concord, Mass., where he owned large estates, and received "various appointments of honour and trust." The same year, 1638, the General Court of Massachusetts appointed him Constable for Concord. In 1640 he was appraiser of horses, cattle, etc., for the purpose of taxation, and also appointed to prevent drunkenness among the Indians. He was a Representative to General Court from 1642 to 1644, 1650 to 1654, and 1659 to 1662. In 1657 he purchased of the Commissioners of General Court for £5, the right of carrying on the fur trade in Concord. He was called Captain in 1660 in a deed whereby he and his son-in-law Capt. Timothy Wheeler bought of Edward Collins for £404 sterling, 400 acres in Medford, Mass. —two-thirds for himself and one-third for Wheeler. He sold his Concord farm in 1664. He died intestate, and the next day, 5-12-1667, the heirs signed an agreement.

Children of Thomas and Grace:

1 Hannah[2]. D.bef.1667; liv.1658. M.1647, Thomas Fox (d. 1658); 6 chil.
2 Joshua, Watertown, 1636.
3 Caleb, c1636-1696. M.1st,1660, Susanna[2] (Thomas[1]) Atkinson (1641-1669); 5 daus. M.2nd, Hannah[2] (Thomas[1]) Atkinson (1644-1702); 2 chil.
4 Gershom. M.1667, Hannah[2] (Richard[1]) Eckels (d.,1717); 5 chil.
5 Mary. D.1693. M.c1656, as 2nd wife, Capt. Timothy Wheeler of Concord (d.1687); 3 daus.
6?Hugh, perhaps a son.
7?Thomas, perhaps a son.

JOSHUA[2] BROOKS was born in Watertown, Mass., in 1636. He married on 10-17-1653, Hannah, the daughter of Captain Hugh Mason. Hannah died in 1692 and Joshua is said to have died in 1697. See MASON.

The day after Thomas Brooks' death, his three sons and his son-in-law Timothy Wheeler signed an agreement accepting the inventory of £450. Among other things Joshua was to have "full double portion out of the lands at Medford," according to the custom regarding eldest sons.

He was a tanner by occupation, and thought to have

learned his trade from his father-in-law Capt. Hugh Mason. He is called Deacon and Captain in the records. The family lived in the south part of Concord which was incorporated as part of Lincoln, Mass., in 1754.

Children of Joshua and Hannah, born in Concord:

1 Noah[3], c1656.
2 John, 1657. D.1697. M.,Sudbury,1682, Deborah[2] (Samuel[1]) Garfield (b.1665).
3 Hannah, c1658. D.aft.1700. Was witness in a case in Watertown,Mass., in 1671, age 13. M.1678, Benjamin[2] (Anthony[1]) Pierce; 8 chil.
4 Grace, 3-10-1661. D.,1753. M.,1686, Judah[2] (Luke[1] Potter (1657-1731); 10 chil.
5 Daniel, 11-15-1663. D.1733. M.1692, Ann[2] (John[1])Merriam; 11 chil. He built the famous Brooks Tavern.
6 Thomas, 5-5-1666. D.1671.
7 Esther, 7-4-1668. D.,1742. M.,1692, Lieut. Benjamin[2] (John[1]) Whittemore (1669-1734); 10 chil.
8 Elizabeth, 12-16-1672. M.,c1693, Simon[2] (Thomas[1]) Dakin (c1663-1739); 6 chil., 1694 - 1712.
9 Job, 7-26-1675. D.1697, unmar.
10 Hugh, 1-1-1678. Lieut. D.,1746. M.,1701, Abigail (John[1]) Barker (1682-1761); 5 chil.
11 Joseph, 1681. D.1759. M.1st,1703, Abigail[2] (Thomas[1]) Bateman (1677-1704); 1 child. M.2nd,1706, Rebecca[2] (Thomas[1]) Blodgett (1689-1768); 8 chil.

NOAH[3] BROOKS, eldest son, was born in Concord about 1656. Although no birth record has been found, the record of his death in Concord states: "Noah Brooks Husband to Dorothy his Wife Died February. 1st: 1738/9 in the 83rd year of his age." He married about 1685 in Concord, Dorothy Wright. If this was the daughter of Edward and Hannah Wright, she was born in Sudbury, Mass., 10-20-1662. Her death is taken from Concord Church records: [1752] "3,15. The widow Dorothy Brooks, in the 90th year of her age, or thereabout." A footnote says, "Widow of Noah."

There is not much known about Noah Brooks. He was a farmer. He was witness to an Indian deed in 1684. In 1725 he deeded his farm to his youngest son Thomas, who was to take care of his parents as long as they lived, but not to take possession until their death. Ten years later, when Acton, Mass., was set off from Concord, this farm was included in the new town.

Children of Noah and Dorothy, born in Concord:

1 Dorothy[4], 10-15-1685. M.1705, Joseph[3] (John[2], Joseph[1]) Merriam (1677-1750); 6 chil., 1706 - 1725.
2 Joshua, 10-14-1688. D.1768. Deacon in Lincoln. M.1st, 1713, Lydia4 (Timothy[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Wheeler, (1694-1750); 5 chil. M.2d,1751, Wid. Mary Wheeler.
3 Ebenezer, 2-14-1692.
4?Samuel, 5-14-1694. Wife Elizabeth. (Perhaps a son.)

5 Benjamin[4], 4-28-1698. Liv.1743+,in Townsend,Mass. M. 1719, Sarah[3] (John[2], John[1]) Heywood(b.1701);10 chil.
6 Mary, 7-25-1699. D.1760. M.c1725, 2nd cousin Timothy[4] James[3], John[2], George[1]) Minot (1692-1778); 5 chil. Timothy m.2nd, Mrs. Beulah Brown (c1694-1786).
7 Thomas, 5-28-1701. D.1790. M.1725, Hannah[2] (Josiah[1]) Dakin (1704-1784); 7 chil.
8 Elizabeth, 2-27-1704. D.,1783. M.1724, John[2] (John[1]) Miles (1702-1781); 8 chil.

EBENEZER[4] BROOKS was born in Concord 2-14-1692. He was married in Concord on 11-18-1714 by Rev. John Whiting to Sarah, the daughter of Corporal Samuel Fletcher. Sarah was born in Concord on 5-19-1690. Ebenezer died, 4-5-1768, Grafton, Mass., where Sarah died, 2-22-1775. See FLETCHER.

Ebenezer and Sarah lived at first in Concord, where all their children were born, but later lived in Grafton.

Children of Ebenezer and Sarah, born in Concord:

1 Noah[5], 9-25-1715. D.1805. M.1735, Sarah[4] (Joseph[3], Benjamin[2], Simon[1]) Willard (1718-1805); 1 dau.
2 Sarah, 10-30-1717. M.1739, Benjamin[4] (Joseph[3], Benjamin[2]) Willard (b.1716); 12 chil.
3 Joel, 7-14-1720. D.,1711. M.,Shrewsbury,1743, Sarah[5] (Thomas[4], Thomas[3], John[2], Hugh[1]) Drury (1723-1779); 10 chil. Sarah was the sister of Rachel, below.
4 Simon, 9-21-1722.
5 Mary, 12-26-1724. D.1736.
6 Peter, 8-21-1727. D.1779. M.1752, Rebecca Ball;9 chil.
7 Elizabeth, 6-25-1730.
8 Lucy, 9-16-1733.

SIMON[5] BROOKS was born in Concord, 9-21-1722. He and Rachel, daughter of Thomas Drury, were married in Shrewsbury, Mass., 10-22-1747. Rachel was born on 10-11-1728 in Grafton, Mass. Her sister Sarah married Joel Brooks, the brother of Simon. Rachel's death has not been found, but Simon died in Alstead, N.H., in 1808. See DRURY.

Simon, sometimes called Simeon, was a deacon. He and Rachel went with other Grafton people to settle Alstead, New Hampshire. Simon signed the New Hampshire Declaration of Intentions in 1776. (See SHEPARD for this.) He was a sergeant in Col. Bellows' regiment in the Revolution, and marched to Ticonderoga in October 1776. He was one of the three forming the important Committee of Correspondence, - the others being Oliver Shepard and Nathaniel Prentice

Marion Nicholl Rawson in her book on Alstead: "New Hampshire Borns a Town," says: "The Grafton, Mass., folks chose the hill which rose at the center of the Town, and we find the Prentices, Brooks and the Waits neighboring along its rocky trails." Again, "Simeon would not leave for the Revolution without having the block-house on Prentice Hill finished for the womenfolks and children." After he came back from the war he held office as selectman in 1782, and was at one time constable.

From an Alstead record: "Deacon Simon Brooks came to this town from Grafton, Mass. He was a man of influence and highly esteemed. He served many years as deacon of the First Congregational Church, and died in 1808 in the 86th year of his age. He married Rachel Drury of Grafton...."

Children of Simon and Rachel: (Grafton records.)

1 Simon[6], 8-22-1748. Lt., Rev. M. Betty Maynard. Sons: Simon,1782; Maynard,1788; Gardner,1790; Elijah,1792.
2 Rachel, bap. 11-25-1750. D.1751 or 1752.
3 Rachel, 12-18-1752.
4 Benjamin Clark, 3-19-1755. D.1759.
5 John, 8-11-1757.
6 Jonah, 6-25-1759. D.1759.
7 Jonathan, perhaps twin of Jonah. D.1759.
8 Dorothy, 6-12-1760.
9 Mettey, 12-27-1762.
10 Benjamin, 3-10-1765.
11 Jonah, 8-16-1767. M. Anna Kidder of Scotland.
12 Lucy, 10-26-1769.
13 Sarah, 9-9-1771.
14 Thomas Drury, 8-5-1774.

RACHEL[6] BROOKS was born, Grafton, Mass., 12-18-1752. She married in Alstead, N. H., on 2-1-1776, Simeon, son of Jonathan Shepard. Simeon was born on 1-23-1752 in Coventry, Conn. He was drowned on 8-9-1832 in Alstead, where Rachel died in March 1838, age 78. See SHEPARD.

Because the year of her birth was that in which the calendar was officially changed, there was some confusion. A Grafton church record states: "Rachael,daughter of Simon and Rachel, died Feb. 1, 1752, age 2 m., 14 d." This does not fit either of the Rachels born, so it would seem more likely that the first Rachel was baptized at the age of one week, died 2-1-1751, and the copier of the church records for publishing assumed that 2-1-1752 New Style was meant.

Rachel-6 Brooks m. 1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Savage: Dict. of New Eng., Vol. 1:261 (Dorothy Wright).
Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts (Dorothy Wright).
Bond: Hist. of Watertown,Mass.,356,719 (Dorothy Wright)
Pierce: History of Grafton, Mass., p. 469.
Stearns: Genealogy of New Hampshire, Vol. 1:288.
Descendants of Captain Hugh Mason. (Many descendants of Joshua-2 Brooks)
Rawson: New Hampshire Borns a Town [Alstead, N.H.]
Concord Grafton, Mass., and Alstead, N.H., Vitals.

PETER[i] BULKELEY, of Bulkeley, Cheshire, Eng., 1390, married Nichola, daughter of Thomas Le Bird.

JOHN[ii] BULKELEY of Haughton, Cheshire, was an archer of the Crown. He married Audrey, daughter of John Titley, of Woore, Shropshire. John died in 1450.

HUGH[iii] BULKELEY of Woore, Shropshire, married Helen daughter of Thomas Wilbraham, Esq., of Woodley.

HUMPHREY[iv] BULKELEY of Woore, Shropshire, married Cecily Moulton, of Moulton, Shropshire.

WILLIAM[v] BULKELEY of Oakley, Shropshire, died 1571. He married Beatrice, daughter of William Hill of Buntingsdale, Shropshire.

THOMAS[vi] BULKELEY of Woore, Shropshire, born about 1515, died 1591; married Elizabeth (born c1520), daughter of Randall Grosvenor, Junior, of Bellaport, Shropshire.

REV. EDWARD[vii] BULKELEY of Odell, Bedfordshire, born about 1540; died 1621. He married Olive Irby, born about 1547; died 1614. Olive was the daughter of John and Rose [Cutler] Irby; John was the son of Anthony and Alice [Bunting] Irby. Children of Edward and Olive:

1 Mary[viii], c1567.
2 Frances, c1568. D.1610. M.1595, Richard Welby; 5 chil.
3 Judith, c1570.
4 Martha, c1572.
5 Nathaniel, c1574. D.1602. Prob. unmar.
6 Deborah, c1575.
7 Dorcas, c1577. M. as 2nd wife, 1598, Rev. Anthony Ingoldsby (1560-1627); prob. had chil.
8 Elizabeth, c1579. D.1643. M.c1614, Richard Whittingham (c1580-1618); 1 son. M.2nd,1618, Atherton Haugh (d.1650); 1 son. Atherton m.2nd, Susanna _____.
9 Sarah, c1580. M.c1597, Oliver[2] (Henry[1]) St. John (d., 1620); 6 chil. He m.2d,1611, Alice Haselden; 3 chil.
10 Paul, c1581. D.1610.
11 Peter, 1-31-1583. D.1659. M.,1st, 1613, Jane Allen, (1588-1626); 10 chil. M.,2nd, 1635, Grace Chetwood (c1602-1669); 4 chil. (Prominent N. E. minister.)

MARTHA[1] BULKELEY was born in England about 1572. She married around 1596 in England, Abraham Mellowes, and came with him to New England. Her death has not been found but Abraham died shortly before 6-4-1639. See MELLOWES.

(The above from the Bulkeley Genealogy (D.L.Jacobus) q.v. for royal lineage of the Grosvenors.)

The ancestry of the Bullards of Watertown and Ded - ham, Mass., as traced through the Probate Registry at Bury St. Edmonds, England, and the Archdeacon's Transcripts of the parish registries of Barnham St. Martin, Suffolk, England, is given by Mr. J. Gardner Bartlett as follows:

JOHN[i] BULLER, born in 1485, is on the Militia Muster Roll of Suffolk, England, in the reign of Henry VIII, in 1535. His son:

JOHN[ii] BULLER of Barnham, Suffolk, born about 1510, is also on the Muster Roll. His widow Margaret was buried in 1587. He had at least two sons:

1 John[iii]. D. 1591.
2 Henry, b. c1535.

HENRY[iii] BULLER was born about 1535. Wife Margaret.

1 William[iv], b. c1562. 2 Margaret, bap. 1564.
3 Katherine, bap. 1567.
4 Ellen. M.1593, Thomas Lasling.
5 Son, b. and d. 1570. 6 Henry, bap. 1574.

WILLIAM[iv] BULLER of Barnham was born about 1562. He married about 1587, Grace Bignett. William died in 1610.. Grace died in 1630, leaving a will in which the following children are mentioned:

1 Grace[v], c1588. 2 Ellen, 1591.
3 William, c1594. Went to N.E. D., Dedham, Mass.,1686. M.1st,Dedham, -----; 4 chil. M.2d, Cambridge,Mass., 1653, Mary, widow of Francis Griswold.
4 Katherine. D.1598. 5 Mary. D.1598.
6 Robert, c1599. Went to N.E. D.,Watertown,Mass.,1639. Wife Ann; 3 chil. Ann m.2nd, Henry Thorpe.
7 John, c1602. D.1678. M.,c1633, Magdalene ------- (d. 1661); 7 chil. M.2d, Mrs Ellen Dickerman (d.1676).
8 Joane, 1605.
9 George[1], c1607-8. Went to N. E.

GEORGE[1] BULLARD was born in England about 1607 or 8. (He deposed in 1658, "age about fifty years.") The name of his first wife was Margaret, parentage not now known. She died in Watertown,Mass., 2-8-1640, apparently at the birth of Mary. He married second, about 1641, Beatrice Hall of Boston, Mass., who died in Dedham, Mass., on 5-29-1652. He married third, "the last of April," 1655, the widow Mary Marplehead, who was alive in 1684. George died in Watertown on 1-14-1689.

"Bettrice Hall, maidservant of Jacob Eliot" (brother of Rev. John Eliot), was admitted to the First Church of Boston on 6-20-1640. "Beatrice Hall, now wife of one George Bullward of Watertown," was dismissed to the Church

at Watertown on 11-17-1644.

George was evidently already a member of the church, for he was admitted to the freeman's oath on 5-13-1641, a privilege accorded only to property owners who were church members. He had had lands assigned to him at Watertown in 1637, and lived in that part of Watertown which is now the town of Weston. He and his brother Robert had adjoining properties, for on 4-4-1644 George sold to Thomas Straight his homestall, a house and eight acres, which is described as bound on the north by land of Maudalin and Ann Bullard, probably the daughters of the deceased Robert.

George was a soldier in King Philip's War of 1675-6, and may have had his home burned by Indians, as many did, for at a meeting of the Watertown Selectmen on 12-23-1684, it was ordered that "John Ball, son-in-law, and Jonathan Bullard, son, be notified of the necessity of help for father Bullard and his wife."

Child of George and Margaret:

1 Mary[2], bap. Watertown, 2-12-1640. Mother d. 2-8-1640.

Children of George and Beatrice:

2 Jacob, Watertown, 4-6-1642. Brot. suit 1668 in Me. for services. Alive 1710, "an aged and blind person who is unhappily sent from another province." Bur.,1715. In Narragansett Exped., K. Philip's War. Joseph Ball of Watertown had grant in Westminster, 1733, for his uncle Jacob Bullard's service.
3 Sarah, record of birth not found.
4 Jonathan, 7-12-1647. Alive, 1684. M.,1669, Hester[2] (Joseph[1]) Morse (b.1646); 4 chil.
5 Johanna. M.1681, Dennis Headley (d.1742); 3 daus. b. Sudbury. Had grant,1733,for service, K.Philip's War.

SARAH[2] BULLARD married John Ball, Jr., in Watertown, Mass., on 10-17-1665. Sarah's death has not been found - her last child was born in October 1686. John Ball died in Watertown on 5-8-1722. See BALL.

Authorities:

Bullard and Allied Families, also Supplement.
Bond: Families..of Watertown, Mass.
Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogies of Maine and New Hamp.

JOHN CHAPIN was married 9-14-1590 to Phillipe Easton according to records of the parish of Paignton, Devonshire, England, furnished by the vicar, A. Linzee Giles, to the compiler of the Chapin Book. Another record is a marriage of George Stone to Phillipe Chapin - perhaps John's widow.

Children of John and Phillipe, baptized in the Church of St. John the Baptist, Paignton:

1 Joane, bap. 6-26-1591. M.1611, James Narracot.
2 Thomas, bap. 3-8-1597. D.1626. M.1620, Bridgett Hannaford.
3 Samuel, bap. 10-8-1598. Emigrated to New England.
4 Margaret, bap. 11-16-1600. D. inf.

SAMUEL[1] CHAPIN was born in Paignton, Devonshire, England, and baptized there on 10-8-1598 in the Church of St. John the Baptist. He married, Paignton, 2-9-1624, Cicely, daughter of Henry and Jane Penny. Cicely was baptized in Paignton on 2-21-1601. Samuel died in Springfield, Mass., on 11-11-1675, and Cicely died there on 2-8-1683.

The will of Henry Penny of Paignton, 4-6-1630, bequeaths to wife Jane, son Allen Penny, daughters Katherine Penny, Joane Barter, Cicelly Chapin, Ellinor Penny, Alice Penny, Susan Penny, "my nephew [grandson] David Chapin to be brought up to learning," Katherine Chapin and Sarah Chapin. The inventory was taken by Samuel Chapin and three others on 5-18-1630.

Excerpts from Chapin Book:

"Samuel Chapin came to New England probably with his father and family in 1635 or earlier. A record at Roxbury, Mass., of early but unknown date, shows that he possessed 24 acres of land there and had eight persons in his family, himself, wife, father and five children. The presence of his father Chapin is in conformity with records already quoted. In 1641 he bought a house and lot of James Howe, and became a freeman, which implied that he was a church member, and gave him the right to vote and hold office under the Colony Government." [He and his wife were members of Rev. John Eliot's First Church of Roxbury.]

"He was evidently an acquaintance of William Pynchon in England, and a neighbor for a short time in Roxbury. In 1636 Pynchon led some dozen families westward to the Connecticut River where he founded the settlement first known as Agawam, later renamed Springfield. The Chapins apparently migrated to the new settlement during the winter of 1642-3, largely due to Pynchon's influence. Pynchon appointed five men of standing in Springfield, called Selectmen, to watch over morals, health and public measures. Deacon Samuel was one of these. One of their most delicate duties was that of assigning the seats of the Meeting House. The place of Mrs Cissily Chapin is there recorded: 'Goodwife Chapin is to sitt in the Seate alonge with Mrs Glover and Mrs Hollyock.' Mrs Glover was the minister's wife and therefore the leading lady, and Mrs Holyoke was

the daughter of Mr. Pynchon."

"He was engaged in town business and held continuously the office of Selectman from 1644 to 1652 and also 1661 and 1664; later he was chosen Auditor. He is first called Deacon in the records on 2-21-1650. Besides the regular duties assigned to his office, he conducted Sabbath services, including preaching,for several years when they had no pastor. In 1651 William Pynchon was convicted of heresy by the General Court and returned to England. His son-in-law Henry Smith then became Chief Magistrate. The next year he too returned to England, and Captain John Pynchon, Lieut. Elizur Holyoke and Samuel Chapin were by the General Court commissioned magistrates for the administration of justice, allowing them the power of a County Court. He held the office until 1664, and in addition performed important duties, laying out land grants and the plantations that became Hadley and Northampton."

"His first home lot was at the corner of the present Main and Pynchon Streets, but by 1664 he appears to have been living in Chicopee with his son Japhet. His holdings in Springfield were large, but he gave it all to his sons in his lifetime, reserving a life interest for himself and his wife, his will disposing of personal estate only."

"In October 1675, Springfield was attacked by the Indians and burned. Deacon Samuel did not see the town rebuilt, for in about a month his son Japhet wrote: 'My father was taken out of this troublesome world the 11th day of November about eleven of the clock in the eve, 1675.'"

"Deacon Samuel Chapin took a prominent part in all the affairs of the town, both religious and civil, wisely and conscientiously discharging important trusts for the maintenance of religion and good order, and left an abiding impress of his character and life on the city. To judge from his private and official acts and from his firm handwriting, he was a man of some education, strong will, inflexible integrity, abundant charity, and real piety."

Specimens of his handwriting, including an excellent autograph,may be found in Burt's "First Century of Springfield." The statue of "The Puritan," by St. Gaudens, unveiled in Springfield, 1887, is intended as an ideal of Samuel Chapin as given by tradition current among his descendants. The municipal flag of Springfield adopted in 1923 has a picture of the statue in the center of a blue field with border of white. "It is a noteworthy tribute to the character and influence of Deacon Samuel Chapin that he was thus chosen to symbolize the spirit of this historic city whose early development was so largely under his direction."

His will of 1675 was probated in 1676. It bequeaths to wife, son Henry, and grandson Thomas Gilbert. Cicely's will names son Henry Chapin of Springfield, Josiah Chapin of Braintree, daughters Catherine, wife of Samuel Marshfield; Sarah Thomas, Hannah Hitchcock. Her son Japhet was one of the executors.

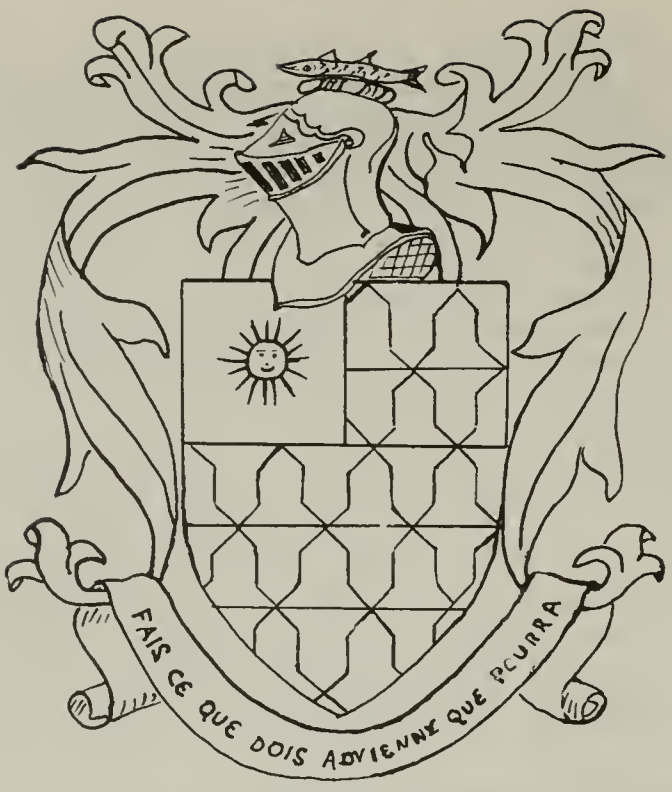
Children of Samuel and Cicely:

1 David[2], bap. Berry Pomeroy, Devon, 1-4-1625. D.Boston, 1672. M.1654, Lydia Crump; 8 chil. Res: Boston.
2 Catherine, bap. Berry Pomeroy, 1626.
3 Sarah, bap. Berry Pomeroy, 10-1628. D.Mass.,1684. M. 1647, Rowland Thomas (d.,Springfield,1698); 13 chil.
4 Henry, bap.Berry Pomeroy,Jan.1631. D.1718. Impressed on a British ship; served 7 yrs.; in engagement with Dutch; later commanded merchant ship bet. London and Boston; retired to Springfield in 1659; shared with Japhet his father's gift of Chicopee, Mass., lands, where he built his house. M.1664, Bethia[2] (Benjamin) Cooley (1643-1711); 6 chil.
5 Josiah, bap. Berry Pomeroy, 10-29-1637. D.Mendon,1726 M.1st,1658, Mary[2] (John[1]) King of Weymouth(1639-76); 11 chil. M.2d,1676, Widow Lydia [Brown] Pratt (1658-1711);4 chil. M.3d,1713, Mehitable Metcalf (d.1724).
6 Japhet, Roxbury, 10-14-1642. D.1712. Soldier in King Philip's War. M.1st,1664, Abilenah[2] (Samuel[1]) Coley of Milford,Ct.(1642-1710); 10 chil. M.2d,1711, Dorothy Root,who m.2d,1721, Obadiah Miller Jr. (d.1731),
7 Hannah, Springfield, 12-2-1644. D.1719. M.1666, John[2] (Luke[1]) Hitchcock (1642-1712); 9 chil.

CATHERINE[2] CHAPIN was baptized in Berry Pomeroy,Devonshire, England, in 1626. Her grandfather Penny left her a legacy. She came with her parents to New England. She married first, 11-20-1646, Nathaniel, son of Thomas Bliss. He died in Springfield on 11-8-1654, and she married again on 7-31-1655, Thomas Gilbert, who died on 6-5-1662. Her third marriage, 12-28-1664, was to Samuel Marshfield, who died on 5-12-1692. Catherine died on 2-4-1712 in Springfield. There were four children by each marriage. All are enumerated in the BLISS family.

Catherine-2 Chapin	m. 1646,	Nathaniel-2 Bliss
Samuel-3 Bliss	m. 1673,	Sarah-2 Stebbins
Margaret-4 Bliss	m. 1701,	Benjamin-3 Cooley
Keziah-4 Cooley	m. 1723,	Philip-3 Goss
Philip-4 Goss	m. 1748,	Hannah Ball
Nathaniel-5 Goss	m. 1776,	Rachel Gould
Lucinda-6 Goss	m. 1811,	Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858,	Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:
New England Register, 83:353 (q.v. for baptisms).
Chapin Genealogy, Vol. 1.
Burt: First Century of Springfield, Mass., 1636-1736.
Cutter: Historic Homes...Middlesex County,Mass., p.260.
Roxbury, Springfield, Lancaster, Mendon, and Braintree, Mass., Vital Records.



ARMS: Vaire, gules and argent. A quarter azure, charged with the sun, or.

CREST: A pike naiant proper.

MOTTO: "Fais ce que dois advienne que pourra."

The surname Clapp had its origin in the personal, or proper, name of Osgod Clapa, a Danish noble in the court of King Canute (d. 1036). The site of his country place was known afterward as Clapham, in County Surrey. The ancient seat of the family is at Salcombe, Devon, where important estates were held for centuries by this family.

The American family is descended from six immigrants, Edward and Roger, sons of William Clapp, and John, Nicholas, Thomas and Ambrose, sons of Nicholas Clapp of Venn Ottery, Devonshire The fathers, William and Nicholas Clapp, were brothers. Roger Clapp was the first to arrive in America. A favorable report sent by him to England induced his cousins Nicholas and John Clapp to seek a home in the newly organized colony, Nicholas arriving in 1633, and his brother John soon after. As they were all in comfortable circumstances in England there could have been no inducement but one of principle to tempt them to choose a wilderness for their future homes, where they would not be oppressed and hindered in growth by the Established Church of England.

— — — — — — — —

NICHOLAS CLAPP lived and died in Venn Ottery, Devonshire, England. Children, the order of birth not known:

1 Thomas[1], Dorchester, Eng., 1597 D., Scituate, Mass., 1684. Wife Abigail (perhaps dau. of Richard Wright) 8 chil.
2 Ambrose, Clapp Memorial says he lived and died in Eng. Emery claims he settled in Dorchester, Mass.
3 Richard. Prob. lived in Eng. Chil.: Richard. Elizabeth & Deborah recd. beqs from their uncle John.
4 Prudence, England.
5 Nicholas, Dorchester,Eng.,1612. D.,Dorchester, Mass., 1679. Perhaps came with bro. Thomas, 1633. M.,1st, cousin Sarah[2] (William[1]) Clapp (d.c1650); 4 chil. M.,2nd, Abigail, widow of Robert Sharp; 2 chil.

PRUDENCE[1] CLAPP was born in England, date not known, but probably in Dorchester, Devonshire. She is supposed to have come to New England with her brothers Thomas and Nicholas Clapp. She married her cousin Edward Clapp, son of her father's brother William. They lived in Dorchester (now South Boston), Mass., where Prudence died about 1650. Edward afterwards married Susanna Cockerill of Salem, Mass., who survived him sometwenty-four years. See EDWARD CLAPP.

— — — — — — — — — —

WILLIAM CLAPP was abrother of Nicholas Clapp of Venn Ottery, Devonshire, England. He lived at Salcombe Regis,a small town near the western coast of England, twelve miles from Exeter, and had in 1631 a population of but 448. Two of his sons were prominent among the proprietors of Dorchester, Mass., Edward Clapp, and the most distinguished of all the Clapps, Captain Roger.

Children, born in England, order not known:

1 Edward[1].
2 Son, name and history not known. Probably father of Barbara and Radigon Clapp who came to New England.
3 Sarah. D.,Dorchester,c1650. Perhaps came with brother Edward. M. cousin Nicholas Clapp Jr.; 4 chil.
4 Son, name and history unknown. Perhaps father of Sara Clapp, wife of Thomas Swift.
5 John. Res., England. Is known to have had a son John
6 Roger, Salcombe Regis, 4-6-1609. D.Boston,1691. Distinguished captain. See Clapp Memorial for biog. and many descendants. Was in Dorchester, Mass., by 1630 M.1633, Joanna[2] (Thomas[1]) Ford (1617-1695); 14 chil.
7 Jane. Came with husband c1636. D.1666. M.1st, George Weeks of Seaton (d.1659); 3 sons, 1 dau. (Elizabeth, wife of son Ammiel, testified with Henry Leadbetter in 1718.) M.2d,as 2d wife, Jonas Humphrey (c1587 - 1662).

EDWARD[1] CLAPP was born in England, when is unknown, but he was older than his brother Roger. Edward's first wife was his cousin Prudence, daughter of his uncle Nicholas Clapp. Prudence died about 1650, and Edward married second, Susannah, daughter of William Cockerill of Salem, Mass. Edward died on 1-8-1664 in Dorchester, Mass., and Susannah died there on 6-16-1688. See NICHOLAS CLAPP.

Edward is thought to have come to New England in the ship which arrived in 1633. Winthrop's History of New England says: "July 24 1633 a ship arrived from Weymouth with about eighty people and twelve kine, who sate down in Dorchester. They were twelve weeks comeing, being forced into the Western Islands by a leak, where they stayed three weeks and were courteously used by the Portugals; but the extremity of the heat and the continual rain brought sickness upon them so as many died." Thomas and Nicholas Clapp probably came in the same ship,but John Clapp did not come until some years later.

Deacon Edward Clapp was an important man in Dorchester, being an original proprietor, and a Freeman in 1636. He held many responsible offices, among them being Selectman for sever years, and Deacon for twenty-six.

By his will of 1-3-1664 his estate was to be divided among his six living children, Nehemiah to have an extra £30, and Ezra to have all the lands in Milton. Each of his daughters was to have a marriage portion of £30.

The church record of his death reads: "The 8th day of the 11th month 1664, being the Sabbath Day, Deacon Edward Clapp departed this life and now resteth with the Lord, and there to spend an eternal Sabbath with God and Christ in Heaven, after that he had faithfully served in the office of a Deacon for the space of about five and six and twenty years, and being the first Church officer that was taken away by death since the first joining together in covenant, which is not twenty-eight years...."

Children of Edward and Prudence:

1 Elizabeth[2], Dorchester, 1634.
2 Prudence, Dorchester, 12-28-1637. M.1660, as 2d wife, Simon[2] (Joseph[1]) Peck of Hingham, Mass.; 8 chil. - 1660 - 1674.
3 Ezra, Dorchester, 5-22-1640. D.1717. Father beq. him lands in Milton,Mass. M.1st, Abigail Pond (d.1682); 7 chil. M.2nd,1684, Experience[2] (Ralph[1]) Houghton; 7 chil.
4 Nehemiah, 1646. D ,1684 "age 38." M.,1678, Sarah[2] (John[1]) Leavitt of Hingham (b.1659); 3 chil. Sarah m.2nd,1685, Samuel Howe.
5 Susanna, 1648. Alive 1665. Named in father's will, 1664.

Children of Edward and Susannah:

See next page.

6 Esther, 1656. M.1684, Samuel[2] (John[1]) Strong of Northampton, Mass.; 8 chil. (See N.E.Register,Vol.23:294)
7 Abigail, Dorchester, 4-27-1659. D.1660.
8 Joshua, Dorchester, 5-12-1661. D.1662.
9 Jonathan, Dorchester, 3-23-1664. D. inf.

ELIZABETH[2] CLAPP was born in Dorchester in 1634. She married "about the first of January 1652" Elder James, the son of William Blake. James was baptized in Pitminster, Somersetshire, England, on 4-27-1624. Elizabeth died on 1-16-1694, "age 60," and James on 6-28-1700, both in Dorchester. See BLAKE.

Elizabeth-2 Clapp	m.	1652, James-2 Blake
Joseph-3 Blake	m.	c1690, Mehitable-3 Bird
Ebenezer-4 Blake	m.	1736, Relief-3 Leadbetter
Seth-5 Blake	m.	1772, Rooksby-5 Marshall
Joseph-6 Blake	m.	1806, Prudence-3 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Clapp Memorial.
Cutter: Genealogies and Families of Connecticut, Vol. 2:805.
Cutter: New England Families, Vol. 1:346, 412.
Cutter: Historical Homes...Middlesex County, Mass., p. 1939.
History of Dorchester, Mass., pp. 111-114.
Emery: Ministry of Taunton, Mass., Vol. 1:293.
Americana, Vol. 20:79. (Coat of arms.)
New England Register, Vol. 13:152. (Edward's will.)
Dorchester, Mass., Vital Records.

THADDEUS[1] CLARKE, gentleman, was born in Ireland, the date unknown. He married about 1662, Elizabeth, daughter of Michael Mitton, gentleman. She was born about 1644, as she was "age 85" in October 1728, and "age 90" in December 1734. Thaddeus was killed by Indians on 5-16-1690. Elizabeth died in Boston, Mass., 1736, age about 91. See MITTON.

"Mr" Thaddeus Clarke is called "a man of standing and enterprise." His ancestry is not known. He is first mentioned in 1662 when he was living at Clarke's Point, Portland, Maine, and was one of the Commandants there, signing the Maine petition for Massachusetts to use force to protect the inhabitants against Esquire Gorges' Commissioners. He fought through King Philip's War, 1675-76. A letter to his mother-in-law, Elizabeth [Mitton] Harvy, follows:

"These For his honoured Mother Mrs. Elizabeth Harvy, living in Boston:

After my duty & my wifes presented to your selfe these may inform you of our present health, of our present being when other of our friends are by the barbarous heathen cut off from having a being in this World. The Lord of late hath renewed his witnesses against us, & hath dealt very bitterly with us in that we are deprived of the Societie of our nearest friends by the breaking in of the adversarie against us: On Friday last in the morning your own Son with your two Sons in Law, Anthony and Thomas Brackett & their whole families were Killed & taken by the Indians, we Know not how, tis certainly known by us that Thomas is slain & his wife and children carried away captiue, & of Anthony & his familie we have nó tidings & therefore think that they might be captivated the night before because of the remoteness of their habitation from neighborhood. Gm Corban & all his family, Gm Lewis & his wife, James Ross & all his family, Gm Durham, John Munjoy & Daniel Wakely, Benjamin Hadwell & all his family are lost, all slain by Sun an hour high in the Morning & after. Gm Wallis his dwelling house & none besides his is burnt. There are of men slain 11, of women & children 23 killed & taken; We that are aliue are forced upon Mr Andrewes his Island to secure our own & the liues of our families. We have but little pro vision & are so few in number that we are not able to bury the dead till more strength come to us. The desire of the people to your Selfe is that you would be pleased to Speak to Mr Munjoy & Deacon Philips that they would entreat the Governour that forthwith aid might be Sent to us either to fight the enemy on our borders that our English Corn may be inned in whereby we may comfortably liue, or remoue us out of danger that we may prouide for our Selues elswhere, hauing no more at present by desiring your prayers to God for his preservation of us in these times of

danger, I rest ,

Your dutifull Son,

14. 6. 76. THADDEUS CLARK

Remember my Loue to my sister &c."

His signature is on Major Nicholas Shapleigh's petition to the Council of London, that Maine be reinstated under royal authority, although Massachusetts had bought Gorges' patent. This petition was read before the Council 9-30-1680. He was Representative to the General Court of Massachusetts in 1684. Deeds transferring the vacant land of each town from the Lord Proprietor to the inhabitants of each town were issued in Boston 7-26-1684, and he was one of the trustees. He was on the Court of War at Falmouth and Scarborough in 1689, being called Lieutenant Clarke.

In the siege of Fort Loyal he led a sally for observation, and with thirteen of his men was killed 5-16-1690, at Munjoy's Hill. Five days afterward his wife and perhaps all of his children were killed or taken captive by the Indians. Jonathan escaped and brought the news of the battle and the burning of Portland. Mrs Beulah Patterson, born in 1740 and the great-granddaughter of Thaddeus, said that the mother and Rebecca were carried captive to Canada, where the mother died, and Rebecca sold to the French Canadians, among whom she lived so contented that when money was sent for her ransom she refused to leave, sending word that the money was not sufficient to supply her table for a single day. Mrs Patterson was in error in regard to the mother's death. The daughter Elizabeth was at the time the wife of Colonel Tyng, so it would seem that Rebecca and Martha were the ones captured. Mrs Elizabeth Tyng perhaps was slain in the massacre. Of the two Clarke girls, Coleman says in "New England Captives Carried to Canada": "The two daughters were among the prisoners exchanged by Phips, and in that long 'Relation of 1689-90' written by Monseignat and addressed probably to Madam de Maintenon, they are described as having been very well born. He says too that '...the Count had ransomed them and had put them in a place to board.'"

Known children of Thaddeus and Elizabeth:

1 Elizabeth[2]. D.1690. M.c1682, Col.Edward Tyng Jr.(1649-c1700);4 chil. (Dau.Elizabeth m.bro.of Ben.Franklin)
2 Isaac, c1666.
3 Jonathan. No chil. Captured 1690, but escaped.
4 Rebecca. Captured 1690; perhaps ransomed.
5 Martha. M.Boston,1700, John More; 1 son. M.2nd,1712, John Harvey. She was a widow, Boston, 1719.

ISAAC[2] CLARKE was born about 1666, as he was stated to be 102 at his death 5-26-1768. He married in Marlboro, Mass., 1691, Sarah, daughter of Samuel Stow. She died in Framingham, Mass., on 5-7-1761, "age 88." See STOWE.

He was a carpenter or builder, and was called "a man of temperate habits and correct morals." He was taken captive at Fort Loyal in 1690, with his mother and sisters, but escaped or was ransomed. Tradition says he learned his trade in Marlboro, Mass., and settled in Framingham,Mass., at or near Joel Tayntor's. He was a captain in Dummers' War. In 1705 he bought ninety acres in Framingham.

Mrs. Patterson (see Thaddeus-1) also related that in 1759 Gen. Amherst halted at Marlboro on his march to Canada, and had his quarters in the tavern. He invited Capt. Clarke, then about ninety-three, to breakfast with him. Clarke rode to Marlboro on horseback,and his vigor and vivacity so delighted Amherst that he was invited to accompany the General in a review of his troops "Capt.Clarke," said the General, "you have a fine horse there;if you will sell him I will give you his full value." The old man answered: "No, General, He was born on my farm, I raised him for my own use, and now I mean to wear him out." Isaac retained his vigor to a remarkable degree, and on his centennial birthday rode on horseback. His gravestone bears the inscription: "He lived seventy years with the wife of his youth. His offspring that descended from him was 251."

Children of Isaac and Sarah, last six in Framingham:

1 Mercy[3]. M.1712, as 2nd wife, Joseph[3] (Matthew[2], Matthew[1]) Gibbs (d.1734); 3 chil., 1716 - 1732.
2 Martha, c1694. D.1794, "age 100." M.1716, Maj.Joseph[3] (Capt.Benjamin[2],Maj.Simon[1])Willard (d.1774);12 chil.
3 Matthias. Cornet. D.1780. M.1729, Lydia[2] (Joshua[1]) Eaton (d.1800); 7 chil.
4 Sarah, Framingham, 8-5-1701.
5 Mary, 12-31-1703. M.,c1724, William McCoy; 2 chil.
6 Jonathan, 7-9-1706. D.1709.
7 Isaac, 3-25-1709. M.1740, Mary (Thomas[4],David[3],John[2] Gregory[1]) Stone; dau. Beulah [Patterson];perh.others.
8 Jonathan, 1712. D.c1789. M.,1745, as 2nd wife, Anne Wilson (c1716-1797); 5 chil.
9 Rebecca, 9-30-1716. D.c1787. M.1737, Lt. Samuel[5], [4], David[3], John[2], Gregory[1]) Stone (c1714-87); 10 chil.

SARAH[3] CLARKE was born in Framingham,8-5-1701, where she married on 6-10-1719, Thomas Drury, Jr., who was born in Sudbury, Mass., on 8-29-1690. Sarah died on 4-10-1743, and Thomas married second on 9-26-1745, Mrs. Mary [Ward] Harrington. Mary died in Grafton, Mass., on 11-3-1752, and Thomas died there on 12-2-1783. See DRURY, for desc.

Authorities:

Descendants of Gregory Stone, p. 106.
Barry: History of Framingham, Mass.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: Gen. Dict. of Maine and New Hamp.
New England Register, Vol. 49:490 (Walter Cole's will).
Coleman: New England Captives Carried to Canada, p.200.
Boston, Framingham, and Marlboro, Mass., Vital Records.

JOHN[1] CLARKE was born about 1620. There are records which show he was "about fifty-eight" in 1678, and "about sixty" in 1680. The name of his wife is not known, nor when she died. John probably died shortly before 1700, as others were in possession of his property by that time.

The great-grandson of Solomon Clarke stated that the first John Clarke came from Scotland. Other writers make the same assertion. There were several John Clarkes in the vicinity of what is now Portsmouth, N. H., but the following records are considered to belong to this John Clarke.

He appears first in the records when his son Elisha was born in Wenham, Mass., in 1665. He is found in Wenham, Portsmouth, Hampton and Exeter, all at first belonging to Massachusetts. On a Portsmouth list of 1666, called "The Names of those that subscribed towards Mr. Mody, that came since the yeere 1658, or did not then subscribe and of such as Lessened wt they then gave," are the names of Jn° Clarke: Ł1, and Charles Gleeden, Ł1. He removed to the [S]Quamscot Patent near Hampton Bounds by 1670, when he had a town grant of thirty acres. A John Clarke of Portsmouth, and his wife Elizabeth, bought and sold land on Spruce Creek (Kittery), Me., in 1670, but although in the same neighborhood, Noyes thinks this is another John Clarke. From 1665 to 1672 his children are recorded in Wenham, Mass. On the subscription list of 1671 in Portsmouth for the maintenance of Reverend Joshua Moody, his name is again down for Ł1.

In 1676 John Clarke and five others were convicted of "taking tobacco near the meetinghouse" in Hampton (forbidden because of the danger of fire), and fined ten shillings each. In 1680 New Hampshire separated from Massachusetts, and that year he was taxed on an Exeter, N.H., grant. (In 1700 this property was laid out to his son-in-law, Clement Moody.) He signed the New Hampshire petition against the notorious Gov. Cranfield. In 1686 and 1687 his name is in the account book kept by storekeeper Gerrish. He witnessed the will of Moses Gilman. In 1692 he signed the New Hampshire petition to the King and Queen, asking for equal privileges with Massachusetts. (Other Glidden ancestors that signed were Hon. John Gilman and Thomas Philbrick.) He is probably also the John Clarke who had a seat in the "men's gallery fronting the pulpit" in Portsmouth in 1693. No wife is mentioned.

Children of John and unknown wife:

1 Jonathan[2], c1661-2. D. by 1740. Soldier of Exeter in 1696. M.1686, Mary[2] (Henry[1], "a Scot") Magoon, (b. 1666); perhaps 4 chil.

2 Elisha, Wenham, Mass., 4-12-1665. Alive 1739. Ferryman. M., Kittery, Me., c1690, Sarah[2] (John[1]) Taylor; 8 chil., 1691 - 1710. (A Solomon b. 1708.)

3 Martha, Wenham, 3-28-1667.

4 Sarah, Wenham, 2-14-1669.

5 Solomon, Wenham, 2-19-1672. Perhaps the Solomon Clarke in the Canada Expedition in 1690.

6 Ichabod[2], 12-25-1675. (Birthplace not given in Gen. Dict. of Me. and N.H.) He was living in Stratham, N.H., in 1752.
7 Mary, 6-18-1678. Birthplace not given.

SARAH[2] CLARKE was born on 2-14-1669 in Wenham, Mass. She is thought to be the Sarah, wife of Clement Moody, in 1706 records. The 1680 Exeter grant of her father, John Clarke, was laid out to Clement Moody in 1700, probably Sarah's share of her father's estate.

It is not known when Sarah died, but in 1729 Clement Moody's widow was an Alice Moody, who renounced the administration of his estate in favor of the eldest son Clement Moody Junior. See MOODY.

Sarah-2 Clarke	m.	17--, Clement-1 Moody
David-2 Moody	m.	1733, Mary-5 Gilman
Mary-3 Moody	m.	c1761, John-4 Ladd
Elizabeth-5 Ladd	m.	c1785, Jonathan-5 Glidden
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Historical and Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
New Hampshire Provincial Records.
New Hampshire Probate Records.
Wenham, Mass., Vital Records.

JOHN CLEEVE, linen draper, was living in Storgursey, seven miles from Stogumber, Somerset, in 1582. He died before 1591, for by that time his wife had become Anna Cary.

GEORGE[1] CLEEVE, gentleman, was born about 1586, probably in Storgursey, Somerset. There is a record of a marriage of a George Cleve, vintner, to Alice Abrooke, widow of William Abrooke, in London on 10-17-1612. Another marriage record is that of George Cleaves of Saint Peter's in Cornhill, to Alice Stortoll of Saint Saviour, Southwark, (not far from London), on 9-22-1614. It is certain, however, that in 1617 in Shrewsbury, Shropshire, he married Joan Price, the daughter of a burgess. She was born about 1585, since she was "age 16" in 1601. No records of their deaths have been found. However, Joan was living, though ill, in 1659, and George was alive in November 1666, but probably died soon after. His burial place is not known.

Of his life in England little is known. In June 1600 he was apprenticed to a fuller of Bristol, Eng., for seven years, but he became a vintner instead. The Shrewsbury tax roll of 1616 - 1617 has George Cleve and Thomas Lewis taxed together as vintners. There is an English record in which he represented that his mother held an estate worth Forty Pounds per annum. The baptism of his son Cleombrutus is recorded in Shrewsbury in 1620.

The ship Swift, Steven Reeks, Master, sailed from Bristol in April 1630, with passengers and freight for Saco and Casco Bay in Maine. Banks says that George Cleeve and Thomas Lewis and their families were probably on the ship.

Cleeve settled first at Spurwink, Maine, in 1630 or 1631, built a house and planted, having a promise from Sir Ferdinando Gorges, the patentee of Maine, of 2000 acres of land. He and Richard Tucker share the honor of founding Portland, Me. In 1632 Cleeve bought a share in the patent which Tucker had purchased of Richard Bradshaw. John Winter, as agent of Robert Trelawney of Plymouth, ejected him from the land, and seized upon his houses. When Trelawney remarked to him that he could become a tenant of his elsewhere, Cleeve made his much-quoted answer — that he would be "tenant to never a man in New England." (See also the statement made by William Hilton.)

He made several trips to England. While in England in January 1637, Sir Ferdinando Gorges granted to him and Richard Tucker, for a consideration of £150, a deed of some 1500 acres along the coast from the Casco to the Presumpscot rivers, in addition to Hog Island, where they had been planting for years. They were to call it Stogumber, for their supposed birthplace. He is called Esquire Cleeve in this patent. Cleeve was also granted protection under the privy seal for exploring Lake Champlain, and a monopoly of trade in beaver about the lake. He gave testimony in the presence of the King to the integrity and loyalty of John Winthrop, "to such purpose that the King expressed himself

most highly pleased therewithal, only sorry that so worthy a person should be no better accommodated than with the hardships of America."

In 1639 the King conferred upon Sir Ferdinando the right to establish a government in his province, the name of which was changed to Maine. The first term of court was held in March 1640. Cleeve immediately commenced actions against Winter to recover his property, obtaining judgment in his favor. Although one of the chief litigants before the court, he was appointed foreman of the Grand Jury.

From Portland Centennial Celebration, 1886, page 281: "Cleeve's lawsuits about his title, he won twice over. But winning them twice was not enough....Evidence is plentiful that a strong conspiracy ... had been formed against the owner of 'the Neck.' [Now the site of the business portion of Portland.] His enemies belonged to the Royalist party ....News came in 1642 that their friends over the water had met with disaster and that Oliver Cromwell had appeared victorious on the scene. Cleeve, with that promptness to seize an advantage which was not the least of his characteristics, immediately crossed the Atlantic....He found the backers of his enemies at home dispersed and overthrown.... In a short time he had induced Sir Alexander Rigby, a powerful member of Parliament, to purchase the Lygonia patent which covered an area forty miles square...stretching from Cape Porpoise to Merrymeeting Bay....Of this territory Mr. Rigby appointed Cleeve the Deputy President....[Cleeve] petitioned Parliament and obtained from it a commission to examine into charges of misgovernment [by his foes], which he filed against them. For the next three years, marked on his part by a course of conduct remarkably judicious, especially when his earnest and headstrong nature is considered, his authority was successfully resisted, but in 1646 the commissioners of foreign plantations decided in his favor, and George Cleeve took his rightful position as a recognized leader among men. From that time until the death of Rigby in 1650, the province of Lygonia, and especially the Neck, enjoyed peace and prosperity, while all around was discontent and misgovernment....For seven years he kept up his unequal conflict at home and abroad, but was obliged in 1658 to yield to the claims of Massachusetts. From that time he was a loyal citizen of that province."

From the Brackett Genealogy: "It is to be regretted that more information has not been preserved as to the halcyon days in Lygonia when the province was ruled by a just and upright man for twelve years, who had completed his three score years and ten before he commenced to rule.... Not a single incident happened to cast reproach upon his administration....He was perhaps irascible and quick-tempered, and on occasions used harsh language. It was his lot to become involved in the most trying of all affairs connected with business, that of interminable litigation, and to have for opponents unscrupulous men of means and

power. That he should lose his temper and soundly berate them is nothing to be surprised at. He was inclined to live at peace with his neighbors, and he had a very quarrelsome and greedy few among them. That he was neither quarrelsome nor litigious is shown by the fact that for twelve years under Rigby's proprietary government he was at peace with all men, and during those years there was no person in the province who had more power and influence than he....He was entirely trustworthy and honorable in all his dealings. It can be truthfully said of him that for native ability no man in the province surpassed him; and for honorability in his dealings and for steadfastness of principle and purpose, no man in the province was his peer." When very aged he was chosen Representative for Portland. In 1658 he deeded to "his grandchild Nathaniel Mitton lands adjoining that formerly granted to his father Michael Mitton, gentleman." In 1659 he was sued by Robert Jordan, and made ablanket transfer to Deacon John Philips, with a lease back for the lives of himself and wife.

Known children of George and Joan:

1 Cleombrotus[2], bap. St. Chad's Church, Shrewsbury, Eng. 3-13-1620/1. D. 1621.
2 Anne, bap. 6-24-1623. D. 1624.
3 Elizabeth.

ELIZABETH[2] CLEEVE was born in England and came with her parents in 1630. Her age is not known. She married Michael Mitton, gentleman, the date not known, but probably about 1637. Michael's age is unknown also. He died before 1663, at which time Widow Elizabeth Mitton deeded to her son-in-law Thaddeus Clark, presumably for support. She was married again to Peter Harvy of Boston, but was again a widow in June 1671, when she deeded to Thomas and Mary Brackett for life support. See MITTON.

Elizabeth-2 Cleeve	m.	----, Michael-1 Mitton
Elizabeth-2 Mitton	m.	c1662, Thaddeus-1 Clarke
Isaac-2 Clarke	m.	1691, Sarah-4 Stowe
Sarah-3 Clarke	m.	1719, Thomas-4 Drury
Rachel-5 Drury	m.	1747, Simon-5 Brooks
Rachel-6 Brooks	m.	1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m.	1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Brackett Genealogy, pp. 1-40.
Pope: Pioneers of Maine and New Hampshire.
Banks: Planters of the Commonwealth, pp. 22, 92.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
Little: Genealogical and Family History of Maine, p. 94

BENJAMIN[1] COOLEY, the immigrant of this family, appears to have come from Rutland, England, (perhaps Rusland, Lancashire?). In 1669 he made a deposition, in which his age is stated to be "52 or thereabouts," hence he was born about 1617. His wife's name was Sarah, thought by some to be a sister of George Colton, on account of the close association of the two men; others think she may have been a Sarah Tremaine. Benjamin died in that part of Springfield, Mass., which became Longmeadow, on 8-17-1684. Sarah died there just six days later - on 8-23-1684.

Springfield was settled by people from Connecticut - coming by way of the Connecticut River, Benjamin probably one of them. The first record of him is the birth of his daughter Bethiah in 1643. He is on a list made in Springfield, 1651, in which he is called "first proprietor," having received one of the first allotments of land granted in 1645, of nine acres. He afterwards acquired a great deal more, and left a large estate.

He was a weaver by occupation. In 1646 he was chosen Selectman, serving eighteen years (excepting 1655, when he refused), the longest period of service ever given by any one man. He took the Oath of Allegiance in 1649, was on all the committees "to dispose of the lands of the plantation," and was continu ally in office until his death in 1684. In 1679 he petitioned General Court "to lay down his place as ensigne to the Foote Company in Springfield... being aged and deaf," but it was two years before another satisfactory ensign could be appointed.

His will was not completed. The inventory and unfinished will were filed in September 1684.

Children of Benjamin and Sarah, born in Springfield:

1 Bethiah[2], 9-16-1643. D.1711. M.1664, Henry[2] (Samuel[1]) Chapin (1630-1718); 6 chil.
2 Obadiah, 9-27-1646. D.1690. M.1670, Rebecca[2] (John[1]) Williams (1649-1715); 8 chil. Rebecca m.,2nd,1691, as 2nd wife, John Warner (d.1724); 1 child.
3 Eliakim, 1-8-1649. D.1711. M.1679, Hannah[2] (Thomas[1]) Tibbals (1657-1711); 5 chil.
4 Daniel, 5-2-1651.
5 Sarah, 2-27-1654. D. before 1714. M.,1680, Jonathan[2] (Miles[1]) Morgan (1646 -1730); 5 chil.
6 Benjamin, 9-1-1656. D.1731. M.1695, Abigail[2] (John[1]) Bagg (1673-1739); 6 chil.
7 Mary, 6-22-1659. D.,1720. M.,1687, Thomas[2] (Samuel[1]) Terry (1665-1760); 7 chil. He m.2nd, Mary Meacham; no chil.; and 3rd, Widow Hannah Chapin (d.1743).
8 Joseph, 3-6-1662. D.1740. Lieutenant. M.1685, Mary[3] (George[2], Edward[1]) Griswold (1663-1739); 5 chil.

DANIEL[2] COOLEY was born on 5-2-1651 in Springfield, Mass. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Simon Wolcott, on

12-8-1680. She was born in Windsor, Conn., 9-19-1662, and died on 1-31-1708. Her brother was Governor Roger Wolcott of Connecticut, and her mother was the beautiful and talented Martha Pitkin. See WOLCOTT. Daniel married again, 6-17-1709, Lydia, daughter of John Dumbleton and widow of Jonathan Burt. Lydia was born on 4-16-1661. Daniel died on 2-9-1727 and Lydia on 1-31-1740, both in Springfield.

Daniel and his brother Benjamin Junior were left by their father "all my land at Chicopy, on the east side of the Great River with and besides all the grants I have had from the Town neare and thereaboute, this to be divided betwixt these two brethren equally...and that piece of ground his house stands on," besides several other bequests. Daniel bought a great deal additional land, and was called a husbandman.

He took the Oath of Allegiance in 1678. He was active in public affairs in Springfield, serving as Constable in 1692, 1699 and 1700, as Selectman in 1694 and 1695, and Fenceviewer in 1698. He was one of the Longmeadow men who signed the petition of 1703 for permission to remove to higher ground, following the flooding along the Connecticut River. He was appointed Fenceviewer in 1705, served as Tithingman in 1706. His name occurs seldom in the records after his second marriage, except in sales of land.

His will was made on 6-6-1726, and when the estate was settled in 1729 it was appraised at more than £828, a large sum for those times.

Children of Daniel and Elizabeth, born Springfield:

1 Benjamin[3], 10-8-1681.
2 Daniel, 3-23-1684. D.,1773. M.,1st, 1710, Jemima[3], (John[2], Daniel[1]) Clark (d.1732); 9 chil. M.2d,1745, Rebecca Truman, prob. a widow; no chil.
3 Simon, 3-6-1687. D.1746. Ensign; tavernkeeper. M.1st 1709, Elizabeth[4] (Samuel[3], Nathaniel[2], Jasper[1]) Gunn of Hatfield (d.1744); 11 chil. M.,2nd,1744, Jerusha [Dickinson], widow of Daniel Russell; no chil.
4 John, 2-23-1689. D.1761. M.1713, Mercy[2] (John[1]) Gunn of Hatfield (d.1758); 8 chil.
5 Thomas, 6-23-1694. D.1719. M.c1715, Rebecca[4] (John[3], John[2], Edward[1]) Elmer (c1693-1769); 1 son. Rebecca m.2nd,1722, Edward Kibbe Jr. (1668-1756).
6 Elizabeth, 7-23-1696. Taught school when 17. M.1719, Joshua[3] (Samuel[2], Zechariah[1]) Field (1695-1783); 5 chil.
7 William, 8-12-1698. D.,1775. M.,1727, Elizabeth[3] (John[2], Daniel[1]) Clark (1702-1772); 3 chil.

BENJAMIN[3] COOLEY, the eldest son, was born in Springfield, Mass., on 10-8-1681. He married on 1-30-1701, Margaret, daughter of Samuel Bliss. She was born in Springfield on 11-30-1683, but the record of her death has not been found. Benjamin died about 1745, probably in Greenwich, Conn. See BLISS.

Benjamin and his brother Simon were willed by their

father in 1726, his "upper lots of grants in the outward commons on the east side of the Great River." Benjamin was an assessor and Selectman in Springfield. He served with' Major Hawks' company in the Canada Expedition.

The family may have lived in Brimfield, Mass., for a time, and some of the children remained there. However, there are no records of the parents' deathin Brimfield.

Children of Benjamin and Margaret, born Springfield:

1 Benjamin[4], 11-5-1701. M.,1st,1730, Elizabeth[2] (John[1]) Charles (1710-1743); 4 chil. M.2nd,1745, Mary[4](Anthony[3], Anthony[2], Anthony[1]) Needham (b.1725);6 chil.
2 Keziah, 10-29-1702.
3 Azariah, 8-21-1704. D.1734. (Perhaps 1st wife Rebecca Dick; 1 son, Samuel, 1731.) Wife Abigail; 1 son.
4 Nathaniel, 6-24-1706. M.1734, Rachel Bliss Sikes; 7 chil.
5 Zerviah, 2-29-1709. M.,1727,Brimfield, Joseph Jennings Jr.; 1 son b. Brimfield, 1739.
6 Margaret, 1-30-1710. D.1754. M.1729, Joseph[4] (David[3] --------[2], Miles[1]) Morgan (1705-1798) of Brimfield; 9 chil. He m.2d,1757, Rachel Dada (d.1810); 2 sons.
7 Ebenezer, 7-5-1716. D.1753. M.,Brimfield,1736, Mary[4] (Samuel[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Barnes; 9 chil. Mary m. 2nd,1758, Abraham Bynam (d.1779); 2 daus.
8 Son, 2-22-1717. D. inf.

KEZIAH[4] COOLEY, eldest daughter, was born in Springfield (Longmeadow), Mass., on 10-29-1702. She married in Brookfield, Mass., on 11-25-1723, Philip Goss 3rd, who was born about 1700. Philip died some time before 9-17-1742, when his estate was inventoried. Keziah's second husband, whom she married in 1744, was Timothy Brown, and they may have removed to Granville, Mass. See GOSS.

Authorities;

Cooley Genealogy.
New England Register, Vol. 34:266, 388; 65:382.
Genealogy, Vol. 4:92.
Smith: History of Sunderland, Mass.
Green: Springfield from 1636 to 1886.
Burt: First Century of Springfield, Mass.
Colton: Genealogical Record of Longmeadow Families.

Keziah-4 Cooley	m.	1723, Philip-3 Goss
Philip-4 Goss	m.	1748, Hannah Ball
Nathaniel-5 Goss	m.	1776, Rachel Gould
Lucinda-6 Goss	m.	1811, Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

PHILEMON[1] DALTON's age is given as 45 on the passenger list of the ship which brought him in 1635 - therefore he was born about 1590, in England. His wife's name was Hannah, but he seems to have had a second wife, as his will names his wife "Dorety." Philemon was fatally injured by the fall of a tree while in Ipswich, Mass., and he died on 6-4-1662. Dorothy married on 11-25-1662, Godfrey Dearborn, who died in 1686.

Philemon had a distinguished elder brother, the Rev. Timothy Dalton of Hampton, N. H., who entered St. John's College, Cambridge University, England, in 1610, and was ordained in 1614. He died in 1661, leaving no descendants.

On the list of passengers of the ship Increase, "XV Aprilis 1635," is the following: "Philemon Dalton, a lynnen wev', 45; Uxor, Hanna Dalton, 35; Samuel Dalton, 5-1/2." (Stephen Upson was on this same ship.) They landed somewhere in Massachusetts and settled in Dedham, Mass., where Philemon was made Freeman in 1636 (implying membership in the church). The same year he was allotted twelve acres. Later he moved to Hampton, N.H., where he was Selectman in 1644. In 1645 authority was granted him to perform marriages, the clergy not as yet being allowedto do this. In those days the seating in the Meeting House was strictly in order of importance; on 3-4-1650 Philemon was assigned to a seat "at the table," and "Goody Dalton" was assigned to the first seat for women.

His will of 11-11-1656, proved 10-14-1662, mentions his wife Dorety, his son Samuel, daughter [-in-law] Mehitable Dalton, and Hannah Dalton, presumably his grandchild.

Only child of Philemon and Hannah of record:

1 Samuel[2], born in England about 1629.

SAMUEL[2] DALTON was born about 1629 in England, as he was in his sixth year when he arrived in America in 1635. In a deposition in 1669 he stated his age as bout thirty, and in a record in October 1671, his age is given as about forty-two. He married before 1655, Mehetabel, daughter of Henry Palmer of Haverhill, Mass. Mehetabel was born about 1630. Samuel died in Hampton, N.H., on 8-22-1681, and Mehetabel married on 11-26-1683, Rev. Zechariah Symmes of Bradford, Mass., who was born on 1-9-1638 and died in Bradford on 3-22-1708. Mehetabel's death has not been found. See HENRY PALMER.

Samuel lived in the homestead in Hampton, which he inherited from his father. He was a very influential man, and for thirty years or more he held offices of trust and transacted a great amount of business. Massachusetts Court Record: "In answer to the motion of the Deputy of Hampton, Mr. Samuel Dalton is appointed and empowered to solemnize marriage of persons (one of whom is resident in that town) being published according to lawe, and to administer oathes

to witnesses as cases may require, and was commissionated to be an associate in the County Courts as the last yeares."

Samuel and Mehitabel were witnesses to Thomas Philbrick's will in 1664.

The estate of Samuel Dalton was granted to his wife Mehetabel on 12-6-1681. The inventory, amounting to £848, mentions an estate in Haverhill, Mass., given him by his father-in-law Henry Palmer.

Children of Samuel and Mehetabel, first seven being recorded in Hampton, N. H."

1 Hannah[3], 1-11-1655. D.1674, unmarried.
2 Samuel, 9-19-1656. D.1708. M.,Haverhill, 1683, Dorothy[2] (Robert[1]) Swan (1666-1700); 8 chil. M.2d,1701, Hannah [Davis], widow of John Kezar (k.by Inds.1697)
3 Mehetabel, 11-3-1658.
4 Elizabeth, 2-11-1661. M. ------- Scott.
5 Timothy, 1-25-1663. D., Boston, 1681. Had bequest in will of Rev. Timothy Dalton.
6 Philemon, 12-15-1664. D.1721. Deacon. M.,1690, Abigail[3] (Edward[2], John[1]) Gove (1670-1751); 10 chil. (Dau. Mary perhaps m. Edward French. See Mary 13.) Abigail m.2nd,1724, Benjamin Sanborn. M.,3rd,1746, James Prescott Jr.
7 John, 12-23-1666. Henry Palmer beq. to him, 1680. A John Dalton was killed in raid, 1708, French & Inds.
8 Caleb, 4-29-1668. D.1675.
9 Abiah, 6-3-1670. Living,1734. M.1690, Gershom[2] (Robert[1]) Haseltine (1662-1711); 1 son.
10 Twin of Abiah, 6-3-1670. D. at birth.
11 Joseph, 5-2-1672. D.1673.
12 Abigail, 11-21-1673. M.1699, Richard Hall(1676-1730).
13 Mary, 10-31-1675. Perhaps m.1716, Edward French. See Philemon 6.
14 Dorothy, 12-6-1677. M.1701, Ebenezer Stiles.

MEHETABEL[3] DALTON was born on 11 3-1658 in Hampton, N. H. Her birth is also recorded in Haverhill, Mass. The "Register of the names of Such Children as have bin borne in Hampton in the yeare 1654 & so forward" states: "Mehet abel, the daughter of Sam[11] Dalton and of Mehetabel his wife, was Borne the 3rd of the 9th mo. 1658." (Old Style, March being the first month.) She married on 4-14-1681 Thomas, son of James Philbrick of Hampton. Thomas died in Kingston, N. H., on 1-1-1712, and Mehetabel married the same year, as his second wife, Timothy Hilliard, who had married as his first wife, Apphia Philbrick, the sister of Thomas. Mehitable died on 8-17-1723.

The Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire mistakenly gives her husband as Thomas Stickney of Bradford, Mass., who died in 1714. The Kimball Genealogy says he married Mehetable Kimball, also born in 1658, but who died in 1689. See PHILBRICK.

Mehitable-3 Dalton	m.	1681, Thomas-3 Philbrick
Mehitable-4 Philbrick	m.	1712, Daniel-3 Ladd
John-4 Ladd	m.	c1761, Mary-3 Moody
Elizabeth-5 Ladd	m.	c1785, Jonathan-5 Glidden
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Hotten: List of Immigrants....
Pope: Pioneers of Maine and New Hampshire.
Dow: History of Hampton, N.H., p. 653, etc.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
New Hampshire Genealogical Record, Vol. 2:83-92.
Morrison: Kimball Genealogy, p. 36 (Mehetabel Stickney)
Currier: Ould Newberry, p. 475.
New Hampshire Deeds, Vol. 5:50.
New Hampshire Probate Records, Vol. 1:72.
Hampton, N.H., and Haverhill, Mass., Vital Records.

ARMS: Silver, a chevron between three crosslets fitchee sable.
CREST: A felon's head couped at neck proper, haltered gold.

No evidence has been found as to the relationship between Francis, Humphrey, Rev. John, Capt. Richard and Thomas Davenport, - five heads of Davenport families who settled within the present limits of Boston before 1676. However, it has been found that they themselves, or their immediate descendants used as their seal the above arms, which were used by Rev. John Davenport, founder of New Haven, Connecticut.

THOMAS[1] DAVENPORT, birth date unknown, died in Dorchester, Mass., on 11-9-1685. His wife Mary, parentage not now known, died there on 10-4-1691.

The History of Dorchester names him in a list of men who arrived about the time of Mr. Mather, 1635. He first appears on the Dorchester records as a member of the first church, 11-20-1640, his wife Mary joining 3-8-1644. He was made Freeman on 5-18-1642, indicating that he was already a proprietor. He bought a house and lands from William Pigrom in 1653 and one from William Blake in 1665. Another record shows that he bought land from a Widow Mary Glover in 1659. He probably lived on the eastern slope of Mount Bowdoin, near the corner of what is now Bowdoin Street and Union Avenue. He served as Constable in 1670.

He made his will on 7-24-1683, "being aged," leaving the homestead to his youngest son John after Mary's death. He had evidently disposed of much of his property to his other children before his death. The inventory was £322.

Children of Thomas and Mary, all but Mary-2 recorded in Dorchester:

1 Sarah[2], Boston, 12 28-1643. D.1679. M. Samuel Jones; 1 child. Samuel m.2nd,1681, Mary Tucker.
2 Thomas, bap. 3-2-1645. K., K.Philip's War,1675. Unmar.
3 Mary, bap. 1-21-1649. D.1691. M.,bef. 1671, Samuel[2] (Clement[1]) Maxfield; 6 chil. Samuel m., 1691, 2nd, Christian Potter; 1 child.
4 Charles, bap. 9-7-1652.
5 Abigail, bap. 7-8-1655.
6 Mehitable, bap. 2-14-1657.
7 Mehitable, 3-6-1659. D. 1663. Twin.
8 Jonathan, 3-6-1659. Twin. D.,R.I.,1729. M.1680,Hannah[3] (John[2], John[1]) Maynard of Marlboro (b.1660); 9 chil.
9 Ebenezer, 4-26-1661. D.1738. Weaver. M.1st,bef.1683, Dorcas[3] (James[2], Samuel[1]) Andrews of Falmouth (d., 1723); 9 chil. M.,2nd,1724 Sarah Bartlett. M.,3rd, Patience -----, who left him bef. 1727.
10 John, 10-20-1664. D.,Milton,1725. M.bef.1695, Naomi[3] (Timothy[2], Edward[1]) Foster (1667-1739); 7 chil.

CHARLES[2] DAVENPORT was baptized in Dorchester, Mass., on 9-7-1652. He married before 1679, Waitstill, daughter of Quartermaster John Smith of Dorchester. She was born in Dorchester on 12-11-1658. Charles died on 2-1-1720, and Waitstill died on 8-9-1747, both in Dorchester. See SMITH.

Their marriage record has not been found, but in the will of his brother Thomas, 1675, he is called unmarried, while their first child was born on 6-20-1679. Mary, the sister of Waitstill, was the wife of Thomas Hinckley, Governor of Massachusetts.

Charles was named executor of his father's estate in 1685, the eldest son, Thomas, having been killed by the Indians at Narragansett in 1675. Charles perhaps fought in King Philip's War also, as he is called Ensign in the records. He held many offices in Dorchester, and was Selectman most of the time from 1700 to 1714.

The homestead was on Washington Street on the south side of Mount Bowdoin, but in 1706 he and his son Paul purchased land in the southern part of Canterbury, Conn., "with buildings and fences," of Jeremiah Fitch, and he presumably lived there for a time, though he died in Dorchester.

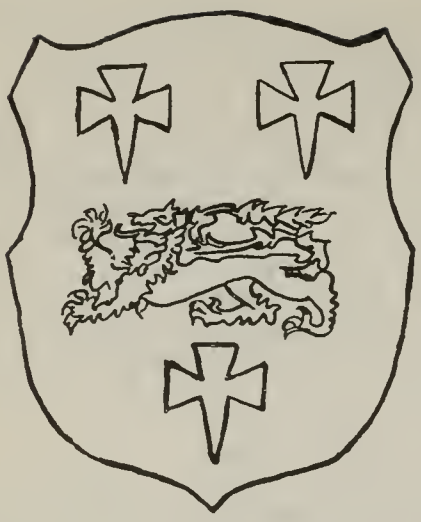
Children of Charles and Waitstill, born Dorchester:

1 Eunice[3], 6-20-1679; D.1759, unmar.
2 Sarah, 7-10-1681.
3 Paul, 1-30 1683. M.,1709, Abigail[2] (Joseph?) Adams of Canterbury, Conn.' 5 chil b. Canterbury.
4 Thomas, January, 1688. D. inf.
5 Waitstill, 7-18-1689. D.1736. M.1712, Ebenezer Jones (d.1736+); 4 chil.
6 Abigail, 3-10-1693. D.1733. M.1715, Thomas Adams of Canterbury; 6 chil.
7 Thomas, 8-22-1695. M.1715, Mary[5] (Smith[4], Smith[3], Robert[2], Nathaniel[1]) Woodward (b.1695); 8 chil.
8 Charles, 2-15 1700. M.,1722, Jemima[4] (Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Tolman (d 1735); 6 chil. M.,2nd, Joanna -----; 7 chil?
9 Mary, 3-14-1705. D.,1737. M.1724, Joseph[4] (Richard[3], James[2], John[1]) Adams (c1696-1753); 4 chil. M.,2nd, 1738, Elizabeth Cary (d.1753); 7 chil.

SARAH[3] DAVENPORT was born in Dorchester on 7-10-1681. She was married by the Rev. Mr. Danforth on 1-20-1702 to Increase, son of Henry Leadbetter of Dorchester. She died on 6-16-1734 and Increase on 11-10-1737, both being buried in the Old Dorchester Burying Ground See LEADBETTER, for descent to Edward-7 Wales Blake.

Authorities:

New England Register, Vol 45:303; 82:152 (arms). 33:26
Dorchester and Boston Mass., Vital Records.



ARMS: Argent a lion passant between three crosses pattee fitchee gules.

CREST: On a ducal coronet or a hawk close argent, beaked proper.

Accepted by Heraldry Committee of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, as granted to John Deighton of Woodsome, Yorkshire, in 1592. Woodsome (Woodhouseham) is the ancient name for Staincliffe Hall. The coat of arms, as reported to be on John Deighton's tomb in Saint Nicholas' Church, varies as follows: "Three crosses crosslet fitchee gules." Both coats were used by the Yorkshire Deightons.

JOHN DIGHTON, Gent., was born in England about 1564, probably in Gloucester. He married in St. Nicholas Church there on 4-12-1605, Jane, daughter of Edward Bassett, Esquire, of Uley in Gloucestershire. Jane died on 4-23-1631 and John died, 5-16-1640, both in Gloucester. See BASSETT.

John was a surgeon, and evidently a descendant of the Yorkshire Dighton family, possibly of the Staincliffe Hall branch. Dighton was not a common name in Gloucestershire, where he was living in 1605. "Men and Armour of Gloucester, 1608," records that this John Deighton lived in the west part of the city of Gloucester, was about forty years of age in 1608 and could furnish a musket as needed. Harleian Society has a manuscript which John wrote about 1636 to the editors of "Foxe's Actes and Monuments," to correct an error of Foxe respecting the martyrdom of Horne at Newent, and stating that he knew Foxe, who died in 1587.

John's will of 1-31-1639, proved 5-21-1640, left to his daughter Damaris several houses, some pieces of ground and leaseholds, and appointed her sole executrix and residuary legatee. He mentioned all his living children, including Frances Williams.

He was buried 5-19-1640 as "John Dighton the Elder," in St. Nicholas Church. The inscription on his tomb reads: "Here lie interred the bodies of John Deighton of this city, gent., and Jane his wife, daughter to Edward Bassett of Uley, Esquire, by whom he had issue three sons and four

daughters. He spent all his time in the study of chiorgery and attained to great knowledge thereof. He died...,etc."

Children of John and Jane, probably born in Gloucester Baptisms of all but Mary and the first John recorded in St. Nicholas Church:

1 John, c1606 Prob. d yg.
2 John, bap 4-9-1607. "Eldest sonne" in father's will. Eminent surgeon. Inscrip. on monument in St. Nicholas Ch.: "John Dighton of this city, gentleman. Practitioner in Phycick & Chirurgery. Died Oct 31,1676." M. (2nd wife?) Mary Anstye [Arislye?]. Son John was minor canon and vicar of St Mary de Lode in 1675, and m. Anne Urutt.
3 Jane, bap. 4-5-1609. "Eldest dau." in father's will. Liv., Boston,Mass., 1671. M 1st,1627, John Lugg (d. 1644+); 5 chil. M.2d, Jonathan Negus (b.1601);1 son
4 Frances[1], bap. 4-1-1611.
5 Katharine, bap. 1-16-1615. D.,1671. M.,1633, Samuel Hagburne (d.1643); 4 chil. M.,2nd,1644, Gov. Thomas Dudley (d.1653); 3 chil. M.3rd,1653, Rev.John Allin (d.1671); 3 chil. He d. 3 days bef. Katharine and was buried in the same grave.
6 Damaris, bap. 3-22-1616. Residuary legatee and executrix of father's will, 1640 Unmarried in 1640.
7 Mary, c1618. Perhaps d. yg. No further record.
8 Thomas, bap. 8-19-1621. Alive, 1640. No further rec.
9 Son, probably named Samuel, who died before 1624.

FRANCES[1] DIGHTON was baptized in St. Nicholas Church in Gloucester, England, 3-1-1611. She married in England on 2-11-1632, Richard, son of William Williams of Synwell, near Gloucester. They came to New England before 1637 and settled in Taunton. Mass., Richard dying. probably shortly before 9-15-1693, when his will was probated. The record of Frances' death has not been found, but her will was probated on 3-7-1706 in Taunton. See WILLIAMS.

Frances-1 Dighton	m. 1632, Richard-1 Williams
Elizabeth-2 Williams	m. c1665, John-2 Bird
Mehitable-3 Bird	m. c1690, Joseph-3 Blake
Ebenezer-4 Blake	m. 1736, Relief-3 Leadbetter
Seth-5 Blake	m. 1772, Rooksby-5 Marshall
Joseph-6 Blake	m. 1806, Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 M. Glidden

Authorities:

American Genealogist. Vol. 9:212, 220.
Maine Hist. & Genealogical Recorder, Vol 6:255, 362.
New England Register. Vol. 45:303; 86:277 (arms).
Visitation of Warwickshire, 1619, page 56.

HUGH[1] DRURY, said to be the son of Obed Drury of London, England, was born about 1616. He had a sister Lydia, who married James[3] Hawkins (q.v.). Hugh married first, in Boston, Mass.,about 1645, Lydia, daughter of Edmund Rice. She was baptized in Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England, on 3-9-1628, and died in Boston on 4-5-1675. She was the mother of the only child that lived. Hugh married second in October 1676, Mary Shrimpton, the widow of Rev. Edward Fletcher of New Hampshire. Mary died in 1680, and Hugh on 7-6-1689, both in Boston. See RICE.

Hugh came to New England before 1640, and was a first settler of Sudbury, Mass. He was called a house carpenter or builder, and seems to have had a great many real estate transactions. In 1642 he occupied the house and land in Sudbury, mortgaged for debt by William Swifte of Sandwich Mass. In 1646 he sold this property to his brother-in-law Edward Rice He removed to Boston about that time, as his wife Lydia joined the First Church of Boston on 3-12-1648. Hugh was admitted to that church on 4-16-1654, and having complied with the requirements, was made Freeman that same year, and chosen Surveyor He was appointed Constable in 1655 and 1656. In 1659 he joined the illustrious Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, and in 1664 he was elected its Second Sergeant. On 5-16-1675 he was commissioned Lieutenant in Captain Henchman's Fifth Militia Company in Boston.

On the corner of what is now Batterymarch Street and Liberty Square once stood a wellknown "ordinary," which in 1673 was known as the "Blue Bell," and as early as 1674 was jointly tenanted by Deacon Henry Allen and Hugh Drury. In 1692 it was called the "Castle Tavern," of which at his death Hugh owned a half. He also had lands near the Mill Bridge, etc. In 1660 he sold land in Boston.

His only son John died in 1678, and he held the estate until his own death, disposing of both estates by his will of 11-1-1687, which was proved 7-30-1689. This will bequeathed to Mary, widow of John, the estate of which he had been executor, "for herself and her children"; to his sister Lydia Hawkins; to his "sons Thomas and John and his daughter Mary; and mentioned his deceased wife Lydia. He appointed his friend Henry Allen and "brother Henry Rice," executors, with his "brother Edward Rice" alternate in case of the death of either. In the final division of the estate, which division was declared to be "as in said will expressed," the last three heirs were called, and signed themselves, the children of his son John, therefore Hugh's grandchildren. (1692).

Hugh and Lydia were buried in King's Chapel Burying Ground, in Boston.

The record of the birth, Boston, 7-19-1674, of "Hugh son of Hugh and Mary Drury," is an obvious error, for his wife at that time was Lydia, and he married Mary in 1676.

On 3-13-1677 the Boston Court enjoined Hugh and Mary to "liue together according to the ordinance of God...."

Only record of a child by Hugh and Lydia:

1 John[2], Sudbury, 5-2-1646. Bap. Boston, 1-19-1648.

Child of Hugh and Mary:

2 Hugh, Boston, 7-19-1677. D. inf.

JOHN[2] DRURY was born 5-2-1646, the birth recorded in Sudbury, but he was baptized in the First Church of Boston on 3-19-1648. This was about the time Hugh sold his house to Edward Rice. His wife's name was Mary, as revealed in the will of Hugh Drury, but much search has not identified her. No record of their death has been found, but John was dead by 1678, and his father took over his estate.

By occupation he was a house carpenter, or builder, like his father. In 1668 he witnessed the deed of James-2 Hawkins. In 1672 he and Mary were living in Boston "at the south part of the town near the windmill," and John was a member of the Third Church, "the Old South." (Widow Agnes Blake joined this church in 1670.) He was made Freeman in 1673. In 1674 he joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, which his father had joined in 1659.

Roberts says: "He was private in Capt. Samuel Moseley's company, 1672, which marched against the Indians at Mt. Hope in July 1675, and returned to Boston after twenty days service. He was Ensign of Capt. Nathaniel Davenport's company in King Philip's War; he was in the [Great Swamp] Fort Fight, 12-19-1675, in which Capt. Davenport was killed and Lieut. [Edward] Tyng assumed command, after which Ensign Drury acted as Lieutenant." This is corroborated by Bodge. He died not long after the war at the age of thirty-two, leaving five or six children. The inventory of his estate amounted to £562. His father took over the estate, and in turn bequeathed it to John's widow and children.

Children of John and Mary, all born in Boston:

1 Thomas[3], 8-10-1668.
2 Lydia, 7-11-1670. Bap. 7-31-1670. Prob. d.bef. 1687.
3 Mary, 7-10-1672. Liv.1732. M.,1691, William[3] (John[2], John[1]) Alden, mariner (1669-1729); 7 chil.
4?Hugh, 7-19-1674. "Son of Hugh and Mary." Perhaps error for "John and Mary." No further record.
5 Elizabeth, 7-9-1676. Not named in Hugh's will, 1687.
6 Mercy, 10-25-1677. Not named in Hugh's will, 1687.
7 John, 12-26-1678. Chose William Alden guardian, 1696. "Died of Smallpox, 1702. A desirable young man."

THOMAS[3] DRURY was born in Boston on 8-10-1668. He married on 12-15-1687, Rachel, daughter of Henry Rice, the marriage being recorded in Concord, Mass., adding that they were both of Sudbury. Rachel was born on 5-10-1664 in Sudbury, and was the first cousin of Thomas's father. Thomas died in Framingham, Mass., in 1723, but no record of the death or re-marriage of Rachel has been found. See RICE.

Thomas Drury, "Esq." lived first in Sudbury and then in Framingham, where he took a leading part in the formation of the town and church. He was the first Town Clerk, which office he held eleven years. He was the town's first Representative to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1701. He also served as Selectman for thirteen years.

He, like his father and grandfather, figured in numerous land transactions. In 1697 he, with two other men, bought fifty acres (comprising the famous Glover farm) adjoining the land of his father-in-law, Henry Rice.

His will, probated 11-11-1723, mentioned a "cousin," Mary Ball. He could have had cousins only on his mother's side. However, the word cousin often meant nephew or niece, which he could only have had in the family of his sister, Mrs William Alden. Search on her seven children has not revealed a Mary Ball, so if Mary Ball can be identified, there may be a clue to the name of John-2 Drury.

Children of Thomas and Rachel:

1 Caleb[4], Sudbury, 10-5-1688. D.,1723. M.,1706, Elizabeth[3] (John[2], Thomas[1]) Eames (b.1685); 10 ch.by 1721
2 Thomas, Sudbury, 8-29-1690.
3 John, D.1754. M.1719, Susanna[3] (Edward[2], William[1]) Goddard (b.1700); 15 (?) chil. She m.2nd,1739, Joseph[3] (Moses[2], Richard[1]) Haven, of Hopkinton, Mass.; (1689-1768); 6 chil.
4 Mary, c1695. M.,1713, David[3] (John[2], John[1]) Bent (c1691-1730); 6 chil.
5 Rachel. D.1780. M.1718 (2nd wife) George[4] (Jonathan[3], George[2], Jonathan[1]) Fairbanks (1685-1753); 3 chil.
6 Lydia. M.1722, Joseph[3] (Joseph[2], John[1]) Pike; 2 chil.
7 Elizabeth, 6-22-1701. M.c1724, Isaac Morse of Hollis-ton (d.1789?); 9 chil. by 1741.
8 Micah, Framingham, 5-2-1704. M.1724, Abigail[3] (John[2], Thomas[1]) Eames; 10 chil. by 1749.
9 Uriah, Framingham, 1-17-1708. Will, 1754. M.,1726, Martha[3] (Samuel[2], Thomas[1]) Eames (b.1706); 10 chil.

THOMAS[4] DRURY was born in Sudbury, Mass., 8-29-1690. He married in Framingham on 6-10-1719, Sarah, the daughter of Captain Isaac Clark. She was born there on 8-5-1701, and died in Grafton on 4-10-1743, "one half hour after the birth of son Benjamin," according to the church record. See CLARK. Thomas married second, on 9-26-1745, Mrs.Mary Harrington, daughter of Obadiah Ward of Marlborough, Mass. Mary and Thomas both died in Grafton, Mary on 11-3-1752, "age 38," and Thomas on 12-2-1783, "in his 94th year."

Thomas lived in Framingham, Shrewsbury, Grafton, and Marlboro, Mass. In 1724 he sold the fifty-acre Drury home and moved to Grafton. He served as Selectman of Grafton, but took an active part in military affairs all his life. In 1743 he was a Lieutenant and in 1751 a Captain of militia.

Children of Thomas and Sarah, all but Thomas born in Grafton:

1 Thomas[5], Framingham, 1-12-1721. D.,1790. M.1st,1746, Elizabeth[5] (Ebenezer[4]?) Brooks (d.1754); 3 chil. M. 2nd,1755, Huldah[2] (Eleazer[1]) Taylor; 1 child.
2 Sarah, Grafton, 10-13-1723, bap. Shrewsbury,6-24-1724. D.1779. M.,1743, Joel[5] (Ebenezer[4], Noah[3], Joshua[2] Thomas[1]) Brooks (1720-1711); 10 chil.
3 Abigail, 12-16-1725. Bap., Shrewsbury, 4-24-1726.
4 Rachel, 10-11-1728. Bap. Shrewsbury, 10-20-1728.
5 Thankful, 11-25-1730. Bap. Shrewsbury, 1-10-1731.
6 Elijah, 7-19-1734. D.1797. M.1760, Sarah[6] (Abner[5],Samuel[4], Samuel[3], Thomas[2], John[1]) Stow (b.1738);11 chil.
7 Mary, 1-2-1736. D. yg.
8 Luke, 3-11-1737. D.1811. Colonel. Had the homestead. M.1st,1759 Lydia[5] (Ephraim[4], John[3], Joseph[2], John[1]) Sherman (1736-1793); 9 chil. M.2nd,1795,Mary Howland
9 Martha, 2-16-1739. D.1742.
10 Benjamin, 4-10-1743. D.1752.

Children of Thomas and Mary, second wife,in Grafton:

11 Manoah, 11-30-1746. M.c1773, Martha[5] (Ephraim[4], John[3] Joseph[2], John[1]) Sherman (b.1750); 7 chil.,1774-1790.
12 Mary, 2-23-1748. D.1751.
13 Elizabeth, 9-13-1750. D.1751.

RACHEL[5] DRURY was born in Grafton on 10-11-1728, and was baptized in Shrewsbury on 10-20-1728. She married in Shrewsbury on 10-22-1747 Simon, the son of Ebenezer Brooks of Grafton, where the marriage was recorded. Simon was born in Concord, Mass., on 9-21-1722, and died in Alstead, N. H., in 1808. Rachel's death is not known. See BROOKS.

Rachel's sister Sarah married Joel Brooks, Simon's brother. Simon and Rachel went with many other Grafton families to New Hampshire and founded the town of Alstead.

Thomas-4 Drury	m., 1719,	Sarah-3 Clarke
Rachel-5 Drury	m., 1747,	Simon-5 Brooks
Rachel-6 Brooks	m., 1776,	Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m., 1806,	Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m., 1858,	Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Rice Genealogy.
Pierce: History of Grafton, Mass., p. 475.
Hudson: History of Sudbury, Mass., p. 52.
Temple: History of Framingham, Mass., pp. 85, 527.
Roberts: History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, Vol. 1:190, 229.
Boston, Sudbury, Framingham, Marlboro, and Shrewsbury, Mass., and Alstead, N. H., Vital Records.

JOHN EMERY lived in Romsey, Hampshire, England. His wife's name was Agnes.

Children of John and Agnes, bap. Romsey, Eng.:

1 John[1], bap. 11-29-1599.
2 Anthony, bap. 8-29-1601. Wife Frances. Came to New England with brother John. Lived in Newbury, Mass.; Dover, c1640; Kittery, Me., 1649. Ferryman. Kept an inn in 1650. Chil."
  1 James[2], c1630. Wife Elizabeth d. 1687+; 7 chil. M.2nd, Elizabeth [Newcomb], widow of John Pidge.
  2 Son, name unknown. Prob. d. yg.
  3 Rebecca. M.1st, Thomas Sadler. M.2nd, Daniel M. Eaton (d.1704). 1 son.
3 Ellin, bap. 9-7-1601.
4 Hugh, bap. 10-6-1604.

JOHN[1] EMERY was born in Romsey, Hampshire, England, on 11-29-1599. He married first, Whiteparish, Wiltshire, (about eight miles from Romsey, Hampshire), Alice Grantam. 6-26-1620 The date of her death or whether or not she came here with John, is not now known, but in Newbury, Mass., 10-29-1647, John married Mary, widow of John Webster. Mary was born about 1610 in England, the sister of Theophilus and Deacon John Shatswell. (The latter bequeathed her in 1647, "about seaven yards of stuffe to make her a sute and alsoe a yonge heiffer thought to be with calfe.") Mary had married John Webster before 1630, and brought eight children with her, one about a year old, when she married her second husband. John Emery died in Newbury on 11-3-1683. Mary died there on 4-27-1694. See SHATSWELL.

John and Anthony Emery sailed from Southampton, England, 4-3-1636, in the ship James of London. Their wives and one or two children each probably sailed with them although their names are not on the ship's list. They landed in Boston just two months later. Soon after, John had a town grant of half an acre for a house lot in Newbury.

He was a carpenter, or builder, by trade. There is a record, 12-22-1637, of his being fined 20s. for enclosing ground not laid out or owned by the town, contrary to town order, but on 2-1-1638 the town granted him the part that was already enclosed. He was made Freeman on 7-2-1641, at which time he must have been a member of the church. The same year he was appointed with three others to make a valuation of all the property in the town, for the purpose of proportioning each man's share in the new division. He had a grant from the town of 22 acres, five rods in 1644, being his own and Henry Palmer's share of "Divident land in the great field beyond the new town."

John was a man of prominence in the colony, holding many offices, some of which were: Constable, 1655; Clerk of the Market; Selectman, 1661; Fence Viewer, 1666; served on

the Grand Jury and Jury of Trials; appointed to carry the votes to Salem in 1676.

The records would indicate that he was kind and tolerant, and on the best of terms with all his stepchildren. In 1662 he and wife Mary sued James Merrick for "detaining and keeping Israel Webster, son of said Mary Emery, without the consent of either John or Mary Emery or any other person who had oversight over him." In 1663 he was presented to the Ipswich, Mass., Court by Henry Jacques, Constable of Newbury, for entertaining travelers and Quakers. The case was referred to the next Court, which fined him £4, with costs and fees, for entertaining strangers. The evidence was "that two men Quakers w^r entertained very kindly to bed and table & John Emmerie shok them by the hand and bid them welcome. . .that the witness heard John Emery and his wife say that he had entertained Quakers and that he would not put them from his house. and used argument for the lawfulness of it." His petition for the remission of his fine, signed by the Selectmen of the town and fifty of the citizens, was not granted.

John was also prominent in the case of Lieut. Robert Pike, refusing to recognize the authority of the Court to deprive him and his neighbors of the right of petition. His son Jonathan married a Woodman, and both John Senior, and John Junior were members of the Woodman party in the famous church difficulties of Newbury.

John made his will, 5-11-1680, giving his age as 83. He left the major part of his estate to his daughter Ebenezer and son Jonathan, the residue to be divided among his six children and a grandchild Mary Emerson. The inventory was £263. Mary made her will in 1683, and died in Newbury on 4-27-1694.

See WEBSTER for Mary's children by first marriage.

Children of John and first wife [Alice?], baptized, in Romsey, Hampshire, England:

1 Elinor[2], (bap. as Helena) 11-7-1624. D.1700. M.c1640, John Bailey Jr. (c1613-1691); 10 chil.
2 John, bap. 2-3-1629.
3 Anne, bap. 3-18-1633. D.,1687. M.,1648, James Ordway (c1618-1711+); 11 chil.
4 Alice (given by Noyes, Libby, Davis, Gen. Dict., Me. & N.H.) Liv.,1680. M.c1643, John Chater (b.c1618).

Children of John and 2nd wife Mary, born in Newbury:

5 Ebenezer (daughter), 9-16-1648. Named in mother's will of 1683. M.1669, John Hoag; 5 chil.
6 Jonathan, 5-13-1652. D.1723. M.1676, Mary[3] (Edward[2], Edward[1]) Woodman (1654-1723); 8 chil.

JOHN[2] EMERY was baptized in Romsey, Hampshire, England on 2-3-1629. His age was given as 42 in 1670,and 50 in 1678. His wife's name was Mary, generally supposed to have been his stepsister Mary Webster. No marriage record has been found, but their first child was born in 1652. The date of his death is also unknown, but it was probably soon after his will was made in 1693. Mary died a widow on 2-3-1709 in Newbury. See WEBSTER.

John came with his father to Newbury in 1635. He is called Sergeant in the records. In 1642 he had laid out to him 80 acres over the Artichoke or Raspberry River, 40 acres of which was a grant of the town of Newbury to John Emery Senior, and by him given to his son "in consideration of love and affection." The other 40 acres were bought of Archelaus Woodman for £30, having been a town grant to him. In 1679 he had another grant of 12 acres from the town, he to build and maintain a corn mill within a year and a half and to grind the town's corn from time to time. This mill is now known as Curzons Mills, Newburyport.

John was made Freeman on 5-30-1660. He was Selectman from 1670 to 1673, on the Jury of Trials in 1675 and 1676, chosen to carry votes to Salem in 1675 and 1676, was Tything Man in 1679, and Waywarden in 1679. He signed with his father in the Pike case, and was also a member of the Woodman party.

Children of John and Mary, born in Newbury:

1 Mary[3], 6-24-1652. M.,1671, Lt. Samuel[2] (William[1]) Sawyer (1646-1718); 9 chil.
2 Hannah, 4-26-1654. D.,1705. M.1673, Richard[3], [2], [1], Bartlett (1649-1754); 12 chil. Grandparents of Gov. Josiah Bartlett, who signed Declaration of Ind.
3 John, 9-12-1656. D.,1730. M.,1683, Mary[2] (William[1]) Sawyer (1660-1699); 8 chil.
4 Bethiah, 10-15-1658.
5 Sarah, 2-26-1660. D.,1694. M.1683, Isaac[3] (John[2], [1]) Bailey (1654-1740); 5 chil. Isaac m.,2nd,1700, Rebecca[3] (Richard[2], Richard[1]) Bartlett.
6 Joseph, 3-23-1663. D.1721. M.1693, Elizabeth[3] (Abraham[2], Nathaniel[1]) Merrill (b.1669); 6 chil.
7 Stephen, 9-16-1666. D.,1747. Ensign. M.,1692, Ruth[2] (Henry[1]) Jaques (1672-1754); 11 chil.
8 Abigail, 1-16-1668. D.,1718+. M.,1688, Henry Ingalls (1656-1699); 5 chil.
9 Samuel, 12-20-1670. D.1724. Minister. Grad.Harvard, 1691. M. Tabitha[2] (Francis[1]) Littlefield of Wells, Me. (d.1736); 8 chil.
10 Judith, 2-5-1672. M. Abel[2] (Abel[1]) Huse; 7 chil.
11 Lydia, 2-19-1674. M.1696, Joseph Brown; 3 chil.
12 Elizabeth, 2-3-1679. D.1735+. M.1696, John Kelly 3d. (1668-1735); 11 chil.
13 Josiah, 2-28-1680. D.1718. M.1714, Abigail[2] (Caleb[1]) Moody. Abigail m.2nd, Jonathan Stickney; 3rd, Capt. William Johnson; 4th, Joseph Swasey.

BETHIA[3] EMERY was born in Newbury on 10-15-1658, and married there on 5-4-1681, Henry Bodwell. He was born in England or Scotland about 1652, and died, Methuen, Mass., 6-1-1745 "in his 94th year. The record of Bethiah's death has not been found; she was alive in 1726. See BODWELL.

Bethiah-3 Emery	m.	1681, Henry-1 Bodwell
James-2 Bodwell	m.	1711, Mary-3 Parker
Hannah-3 Bodwell	m.	1734, Samuel-2 Pottle
Molly-3 [Mary] Pottle	m.	c1757, Jonathan-4 Glidden
Jonathan-5 Glidden	m.	c1785, Elizabeth-5 Ladd
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Descendants of John and Anthony Emery.
Holman: Pillsbury Genealogy, p. 739.
American Genealogist, Vol. 17:96.
Holt: Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass.
Wiltshire Parish Registers, Vol. 11:7.
Newbury and Methuen, Mass., Vital Records.

THOMAS[1] ENSIGN is first heard of in Scituate, Mass., on 1-17-1639 when he married Elizabeth, daughter of widow Martha Wilder of Hingham, Mass. Thomas died in the latter half of 1663. Elizabeth was born in England, the date not now known. She was alive in 1676, but no record of her has been found after that. See WILDER.

Thomas is thought to have been a kinsman of James Ensign who came with Rev. Thomas Hooker's company, which settled Hartford, Conn.

Thomas and Elizabeth lived in Hingham, where in 1640 he bought "the Third Cliff" from Mr Timothy Hatherly. In 1642 he purchased Mr James Cudworth's house and five acres "adjoining the bridge on the north at the Harbor." In 1637 a large tract was withheld by a court order and granted to four men. In 1646 Mr Hatherly bought the tract, divided it into thirty shares, and sold it to a company called the Conihassett Partners for £180; among these partners was Thomas Ensign. He was living in Duxbury, Mass., in 1656, evidently a well-to-do and prominent colonist.

He made his will on 7-16-1663, his son John administering the estate that year. The will bequeathed the house to Elizabeth, and made bequests to his son John, to his daughters Hannah and Sarah; and to Sarah Underwood, his "wife's sister's daughter, when she becomes fifteen." The will was witnessed by Timothy Hatherly and Nicholas Baker, and the inventory of 2-17-1664 was taken by Edward Jenkins.

Elizabeth was beneficiary under the will of her son John, made on the eve of the battle of Rehoboth, in King Philip's War, 1676, in which engagement he lost his life.

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth:

1 Hannah[2], bap., Hingham, Mass., 7-6-1640.
2 Elizabeth. D.1711? M. Nicholas Wade (d.c1683); 8 chil.
3 John. Killed at Rehoboth Battle, King Philip's War, 1676. He made his will before the battle, leaving "to my mother, Elizabeth Ensign, all the lands which my father gave me in his will, during her life, and afterwards the same to my daughter Hannah." M.c1667 _____; 1 child, Hannah (1669-1729); m.1685, Capt. Stephen Otis (1661-1733).
4?Sarah, mentioned in Thomas Ensign's will, 1663. Perhaps a stepdaughter, or the wife of son John.

HANNAH[2] ENSIGN was baptized in Hingham, on 7-6-1640. She married in Malden, Mass., 11-19-1658, Thomas, a son of Ralph Shepard, the ceremony being performed by Lieutenant Thomas Marshall. Thomas Shepard was born about 1635, his birthplace not now known. Hannah died on 3-14-1698, and is buried in Malden. Thomas is said to have had a second wife named Joanna. He died in Milton, Mass., 9-29-1719. See SHEPARD.

Hannah-2 Ensign	m., 1658,	Thomas-2 Shepard
Isaac-3 Shepard	m., 1702,	Elizabeth-3 Fuller
Jonathan-4 Shepard	m., 1736,	Love-4 Palmer
Simeon-5 Shepard	m., 1776,	Rachel-6 Brooks
Prudence-6 Shepard	m., 1806,	Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m., 1858,	Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Deane: History of Scituate, Mass., p. 266.
Winsor: History of Duxbury, Mass., p. 257.
New England Register, Vols. 2:284-5; 6:185.
Hingham and Malden, Mass., Vital Records.

ROBERT[1] FLETCHER was born about 1592, probably in Yorkshire, England. He died in Concord, Mass., 4-3-1677, "age 85." The name of his wife is not known, nor the date of her death.

Robert and three sons came on one of the seventeen ships which arrived in Massachusetts Bay in 1630. He settled in what is now Concord, Mass The town was incorporated in 1635, Robert's name appearing in the earliest records there. Later it frequently appears in court records of Middlesex County, Mass., on petitions for bridges, on juries, etc. He was a wealthy and influential man His home was near that of Edmund Rice and Thomas Brooks.

Children, the first three born in England:

1 Luke[2]. D., Concord, 1665. Probably unmarried.
2 William, 1622. D.,1677. M.1645, Mrs. Lydia Bates (d. 1704); 8 chil. (Her son John Bates bap. 1657, "age about 15.")
3 Samuel, c1632. D.1697. M.1st,1659, Margaret Hailston; 4 chil. M.,2nd,1684, Mary[3] (Thomas[2], John[1]) Stowe, widow of John Cotton. She m. 3rd, John Spaulding.
4 Francis, Concord, 1636.
5 Grisell. D.1669. M.1st,c1640, Thomas Jewell (d.1654); 4 chil. (Dau.Grisell Jewell m. cousin Joshua[2] (Wm.[1]) Fletcher.) M.2nd,1655, Humphrey Griggs (d.1657). M., 3rd, 1657, Henry Kibby (d.1661); 1 son. M.4th,1661, John Gurney Sr.(d 1663). M.5th,1667, John Burge (d. 1678) as 3rd wife. He m.4th,1677, Mrs Jane Gurnell.

FRANCIS[2] FLETCHER was born in Concord in 1636, and married there on 10-1-1656, Elizabeth, daughter of George Wheeler. She was born in England, the date not known. No record has been found of Francis's death, but he outlived Elizabeth, who died in Concord on 6-14-1704. See WHEELER.

Francis became a large land owner in Concord, as his two older brothers did in Chelmsford, Mass. Francis was "in full communion" with the Concord church in 1677, and admitted Freeman the same year. At that time he owned 437 acres of land in Concord. He was a town officer in 1661, when he signed a license permitting a man to sell wine.

Children of Francis and Elizabeth, born in Concord:

1 Samuel[3], 10-6-1657.
2 Joseph, 4-15-1661. D.1705+ M.1688, Mary[2] (Francis[1]?) Dudley (d.1705); 7 chil.
3 Elizabeth, 8-24-1663. D.1762. D.1762, "in hundredth year." M.1683, Samuel Stratton Jr. (1661-1717).
4 John, 2-28-1665. M.1690, Hannah Hunt.
5 Sarah, 2-24-1668.
6 Hezekiah, 4-6-1672. D.1722. M.1703, Mary[4] (Abraham[3], Michael[2], William[1]) Wood (1686-1748); 8 chil.
7 Hannah, 10-24-1674. M.,1702, Obadiah[3] (Obadiah[2], Obadiah[1]) Wheeler; 4 chil.
8 Benjamin, 12-1-1677. D.1703.

SAMUEL[3] FLETCHER, eldest son, was born in Concord on 10-6-1657. He married there on 4-15-1682, Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Wheeler. She was probably his second cousin, and was born in Concord on 2-23-1664 Samuel died on 10-23-1744 and Elizabeth died three days later, both in Concord. See WHEELER.

Samuel, a wealthy land owner, was called Corporal in the records during his lifetime, but in his death record he is given the title of Cornet (officer in the artillery). He was Selectman of Concord in 1705, 1707, 1709, and 1713.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth, born in Concord:

1 Samuel[4], 10-28-1683. Perhaps d. yg. Perhaps m.1705, Elizabeth Proctor.
2 Joseph, 3-26-1686. D.,1746. M.,1st,1704, Elizabeth Carter. M.,2nd,1711, Hepsibah [Chandler], widow of Ephraim Jones. 7 chil., last one b.1726.
3 Elizabeth, 4-2-1688. (M.1713, Stephen[3] (Samuel[2], Dolor[1]) Davis?)
4 Sarah, 5-19-1690.
5 John, 8-26-1692. Wife Mary d.1734; 9 chil.,1716-1733.
6 Hannah, 12-1-1694. (M. Daniel[4] (George[3], Jacob[2], Jacob[1]) Farrer (1696-1755)?)
7 Ruth, 2-2-1696. D.1700.
8 Rebecca, 6-2-1699.
9 Samuel, 4-27-1701. D 1722. Wife Rebecca d.1785;6 chil.
10 Benjamin, 4-29-1703. D. inf.
11 Timothy, 8-28-1704. Wife Elizabeth; 11 chil.;1727-47.

SARAH[4] FLETCHER was born in Concord on 5-19-1690. She married there on 11-18-1714, Ebenezer, the son of Noah Brooks, of Concord. The ceremony was performed by Rev. John Whiting. They went to Grafton, Mass., to live, where Ebenezer died on 4-5-1768. Sarah died there on 2-22-1775. See BROOKS.

Sarah-4 Fletcher	m.	1714, Ebenezer-4 Brooks
Simon-5 Brooks	m.	1747, Rachel-5 Drury
Rachel-6 Brooks	m.	1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m.	1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Fletcher Genealogy
New England Register, Vol. 22:389.
American Genealogist, Vol. 10:70
Concord, Chelmsford, and Grafton, Mass., Vital Records.

JOHN[1] FULLER was born in England about 1611, as his death record in Cambridge, Mass., 2-7-1698 (1699?), gives his age as eighty-seven. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Walter Cole, a surgeon, of Lavenham, Suffolk, England, whose will, probated on 9-24-1653, mentioned his "daughter Elizabeth, now wife of John Fuller in New England." Elizabeth died in Cambridge on 4-13-1700.

John Fuller was one of the first settlers of Cambridge, about 1635. He took an active part in the affairs of the town, serving as Selectman from 1684 to 1694. He was a maltster by occupation, and a very extensive land holder. In December 1658 he purchased from Joseph Cook of Cambridge, 750 acres of land for £160, a very large sum in those days. "His house stood on the south side of the road and west of the brook." Subsequent purchases increased his tract to upwards of 1000 acres. He and Edward Jackson were the largest land owners in the town. Bond says: "The large tract of land called the Fuller Farm, upon which most of the families of this name have resided, was situated in the bend of the Charles River opposite to Waltham Plain." It is now part of Watertown, Mass.

The Fullers had eight children of their own, but after their daughter Elizabeth and her husband Job Hyde died in 1685, they took four of the Hyde children to bring up, the Hyde grandparents taking the other four. Jackson says twenty-two Fuller descendants went into the Revolutionary War from Newton

John divided his more than a thousand acres among his five sons in his lifetime with the proviso that they should not sell to any stranger until they or their next relative should have the refusal of it. This division was confirmed by his will of 1696, which mentioned his wife Elizabeth and all his children except Isaac, who had died in 1691.

Children of John and Elizabeth, born in Cambridge:

1 John[2], c1645. D.1720. M.1st, 1682, Abigail Balston; 9 chil. M., 2nd, 1714, Margaret[2] (Zachariah[1]) Hicks (b. 1668). Margaret m., 2nd, John Wells.
2 Elizabeth, c1647. D.1685. M.1663, Job[2] (Samuel[1]) Hyde (1643-1685); 10 chil. 8 liv. chil. cared for by the grandparents after 1685.
3 Jonathan, c1648. D., 1722, age 74. M. Sarah Mireck.
4 Joseph, 2-10-1652. D., 1740. M.1679, Lydia[2] (Edward[1]) Jackson (1656-1726); 7 chil.
5 Joshua, 2-16-1654.
6 Jeremiah, 2-4-1658. Lieut. D.1743. M.1st, Mary _____ (d.1689). M.2d, c1693, Elizabeth (James[2], William[1]) Blake (d.1700); 2 chil. d.yg. M.3d, Thankful _____ (d.1729); 6 chil. M.4th, Rachel _____ (d.1742).
7 Bethia, 11-23-1661. M.1685, Lt. Nathaniel[2] (William[1]) Bond (1660-1700); 3 chil.
8 Isaac, 12-2-1665. D.1691, prob. unmar.

JOSHUA[2] FULLER was born in Newton, Mass., 2-16-1654. He married first, on 5-7-1679, Elizabeth, daughter of John Ward. She died in Newton, 8-17-1691, "age 31." See WARD. The parentage of his second wife, Hannah, is unknown. She died 11-28-1739. At eighty-eight he married on 7-19-1742, Mary Dana, probably a widow. Joshua died on 6-27-1752 and Mary died on 2-13-1754, "age 86," both in Newton.

Joshua was a well-to-do land-owner and farmer. He had seven daughters by his first two marriages and having no sons, brought up ten boys, all mentioned in his will, 1742. It states that he brought up Eleazer Ward, Jonathan and Nathaniel Shepard, Joshua Child, Joshua Garfield, Jonathan Morse, Nathaniel Pond, Isaac Dana, Edward and David Rainsford. He left the first five £5 apiece, the others 40 s. each. Genealogists disagree regarding the names of his children, but there is no question as to Elizabeth.

Children of Joshua and Elizabeth, born in Newton:

1 Elizabeth[3] , 1-22-1680.
2 Hannah, 7-8-1682. D.,1772. M. Stephen[2] (Stephen[1]) Cook of Watertown, Mass. (1683-1761); 8 chil.
3 Experience, 11-5-1685. D.1770. M.1710, Thomas Miller of Newton. (M.2nd,1715, John Child?)
4 Mercy, 3-11-1689. M.1710, Aaron Cady.

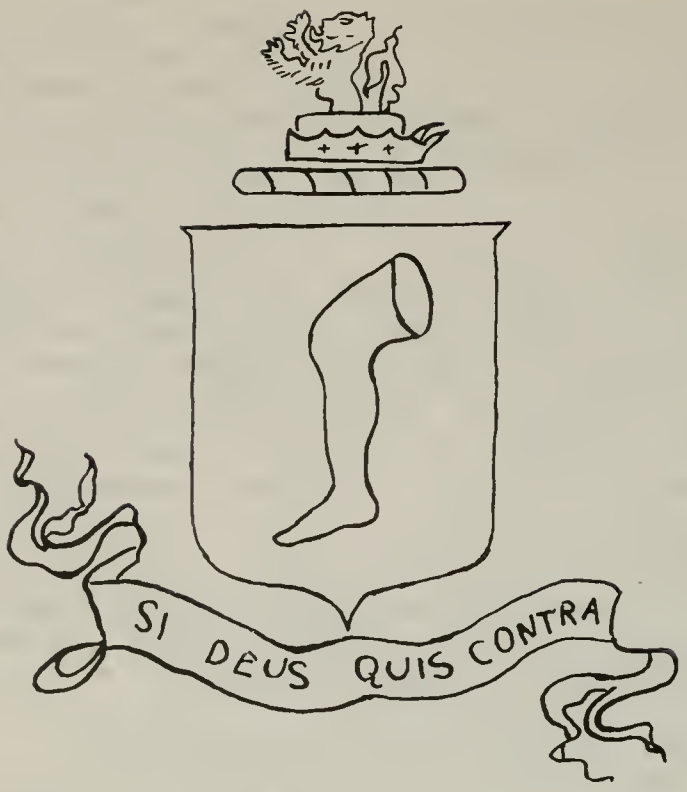
Probable children of Joshua and Hannah:

5 Sarah , 1695. M.1717, Richard Park Jr.; 6 chil. Res. Framingham, Mass. He m.,2nd,1738, Esther Fuller.[3]
6 Abigail, c1697. D.,1774. M.,1718, Joseph[4] (Edward[3], Joseph[2], Edward[1]) Garfield; 6 chil. (One compiler gives Abigail as dau. of "second wife Abigail."
7 Ruth, 11-14-1702? M.c1723 (2d wife), Ebenezer Cheney.

ELIZABETH[3] FULLER was born 1-22-1680 in Newton,Mass. She married in Cambridge, 12-31-1702, Isaac, son of Thomas Shepard, the marriage also recorded in Medford, Mass. He was born in Charlestown, Mass., in May 1682, and died in Norton, Mass., on 6-4-1724. Elizabeth perhaps married in Weston, Mass., 1737, Abel Allen, who died there 5-13-1742. "Widow Elizabeth Allen" died in Weston on 6-29-1761, "age 84." See SHEPARD for descent to Edward-7 Wales Blake.

Authorities:

Fuller Genealogies.
Paige: History of Cambridge, Mass., p. 556.
Jackson; History of Early Settlement of Newton, Mass., p. 278.
Bond: Genealogies and Ests. of Watertown, Mass., p. 766.
New England Register, Vols. 49:490; 71:146.
Smith: History of Newton, Mass., p. 136.
Cambridge, Newton, and Norton, Mass., Vital Records.
Boston Transcript, Article on 8-6-1923.



ARMS: Argent, a leg couped, sable.

CREST: A demi-lion on a cap of maintenance.

EDWARD[i] GILMAN of Caston, Norfolk, England, married, 6-21-1550, Rose Rysse (Rice). His will of 2-5-1573, proved by her on 7-7-1573, mentions his wife and nine children, bequeathed lands in Caston to his "eldest son John," and other lands were to be shared by the other children. Rose perhaps married John Snell in 1578 and died on 10-1-1613.

Children of Edward and Rose:

1 John[ii], called eldest son in father's will, 1573.
2 Edward, bap., Caston, 4-20-1557.
3 Robert, bap., Caston, 7-10-1559. (Formerly thought the father of emigrant.) D.,Caston,1631. Wife Mary d., 1618. Sons: Robert, Edward, Lawrence, John.
4 Lawrence, bap. Caston, 11-3-1561. D.,1629. M.,1588, Elizabeth James (d.1602); 2 chil.
5 Margaret
6 Katharine
7 Rose
8 Jane
9 Elizabeth

EDWARD[ii] GILMAN, baptized in Caston on 4-20-1557, received a house and land in "Halwicks" by his father's will of 1573. He is thought to have lived in Hingham, England, a few years subsequent to 1600, as the parish records of Hingham, County Norfolk, which begin in 1600, mention two daughters.

Children of Edward and unknown wife:

1 Margaret[iii], bap. Hingham, Eng., 8-1-1602. No record.
2 Sarah, bap. Hingham, Eng., 12-4-1603. No record.
3 Mary. D.,Hingham,Mass.,1686. M.1st,c1629, Nicholas Jacob (d.1657); 8 chil. M.2nd,1659, John Beal Sr.
4 Edward, c1587. The emigrant to New England.
5?Bridget, perhaps dau., b. c1582. M.c1600, Edward Lincoln; had son Thomas.
6 John, prob. son. M.,Hingham,Eng.,1626, Ann Gurney.
  1 John[iv] bap.Hingham,Eng.,2-17-1639. D.,Cohansey, N. J.,1695. Settled in Exeter, N.H. M.,1st, c1662, Elizabeth[2] (John[1]) Goddard; 11 chil., 1663 - 1692. M.2nd, Rachel _____ (d.1695 or 6).
  2 Charles, b. Hingham,Eng., 5-12-1642. D., Piscataway, N.J., 1692. Settled in Exeter,N.H.,bef. 1664. M.1684, Mary[2] (Thomas[1]) Alger, (Mrs David Bishop). Mary m.3rd,1692, Benjamin Jones.
    1 Charles
    2 Joseph
    3 Mary
    4?Sarah, perhaps, who m.1687, Richard-2 Glidden.

EDWARD[1] GILMAN, the immigrant, was born in Hingham, England, about 1587. Some genealogies call him the son of Robert Gilman. However, a deposition has been found, made by him in Fngland in 1637, in which he stated his age as fifty, and mentioned his father Edward Gilman. He married in Hingham, Eng., Mary Clark, parentage not now known. He probably died early in 1655, his estate being administered by his widow in Exeter, N.H., on 4-10-1655. Mary died in Hingham, Mass., on 6-22-1681. Her sister, Rebecca Clark, married Joseph Peck in Hingham, Eng , in 1617.

Rev. Robert Peck of Hingham, Eng., led a party of a hundred and thirty-three men, women and children to America, embarking in the ship Diligent of Ipswich, John Martin, Captain, which left Gravesend on 4-26-1638 and arrived in Boston on 8-10-1638. Among them were Edward Gilman, his wife, three sons, two daughters, and three servants. Rev. John Watson, rector of Hingham from 1683 to 1727, has this to say about Peck: "He was a man of a very violent schismatic spirit; he pulled down the rails and leveled the altar and the whole chancel a foot below the church...but on being prosecuted for it by Bishop Wren he fled the kingdom and went over to New England with many of his parishioners, who sold their estates for half their value and conveyed all their effects to that new plantation, erecting a town

called Hingham, where many of their posterity still remain. He promised never to desert them, but hearing that the bishops were deposed he left them all to shift for themselves and came back in 1646, and after ten years voluntary banishment he resumed his rectory and died in 1656."

The Gilmans settled in Hingham on Massachusetts Bay, where Edward was admitted Freeman very soon after arrival, on 12-13-1638. In 1641 Plymouth Colony granted a tract of land eight miles square, then called Seekonk, now Rehoboth, to Edward Gilman and others. In 1643 his estate was given as £300. He sold his lands at Rehoboth to Joseph Peck Jr. In 1647 his name appears at Ipswich, Mass., and soon after he apparently went north to Exeter, N. H., where his sons were by that time established in business. In 1648 Edward Gilman Junior sold to his father the farm given him by his father-in-law Richard Smith.

In 1655, widow Mary Gilman, administratrix, received the whole estate, except £30 each to sons John and Moses. Mary's signature is recorded on a quit-claim in 1663.

Children of Edward and Mary, bapt. in Hingham, Eng.:

1 Mary[2], bap. 8-6-1615. D.before 1693. M.,c1636, John[1] Foulsham (Folsom), who d. 1681; 8 chil.
2 Edward, bap. 12-26-1617. Twin. First Gilman line.
3 Sarah, bap. 12-26-1617. Twin. D. yg.
4 Moses, bap. and bur., Sept. 1619. Twin.
5 Joshua, bap. and bur., Sept. 1619. Twin.
6 Lydia. D.,1689. M.,Hingham, Mass., 1645, Daniel[2] (Matthew[1]) Cushing (1619-1700); 6 chil. He m.,2nd, 1691, Mrs Elizabeth Thaxter (1632-1725),wid., Jacob.
7 John, b. 1-10-1624. Second Gilman line.
8 Jeremy, bap. 11-27-1628. Bur. 1635.
9 Moses, bap. 3-11-1630. Will pro.1702. M.Hingham,Mass. c1658, Elizabeth[2] (William)Hersie; 10 chil. She m., 2nd, Samuel[2] (Jonathan[1]) Thing (1667-1749). Daughter Elizabeth Gilman m. Byley Dudley; dau. Sarah Gilman m. a Leavitt. Moses had the inn at Exeter, N.H.
10 Sarah, b. 1-19-1633. M. a Hersey or a Leavitt.
11 Daniel, bur. 4-21-1634.

EDWARD[2] GILMAN Junior was baptized in Hingham, Eng., on 12-26-1617. He was lost at sea about 1653. He married in Ipswich, Mass., not long before 9-28-1647, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Smith of Ipswich, the father going back to Shropham near Hingham, Eng. She is probably the Elizabeth Gilman who died in Exeter, N. H., in 1706. See RICHARD SMITH.

Edward Gilman Junior lived first in Hingham, Mass., but was of Ipswich, Mass., when he married, having left the former in 1645. He was already established in business in Exeter, N.H., when his father settled there about 1648. He was accepted Townsman of Exeter on 11-4-1647, and engaging to live there, was given mill and timber privileges. He promptly began to buy up Exeter lands and to build mills,

mapping out works on a large scale. In 1641, 1648, and in 1650 he is recorded on important committees. In 1648 he sold to his father the farm given him by his father-in-law Richard Smith. In 1651 his "schedule of lands" mortgaged one-half to his father-in-law adds up to hundreds of acres. "Mr Samuel Dudley and Mr Edward Gilman" were requested by the town of Exeter to go as representatives to the General Court at Boston, in 1652. In June 1653 he gave a power of attorney, having urgent occasion to go to Old England to raise capital and buy machinery, apparently having sailed when the writ was entered in the October 1653 term of the Maine Court. He never returned from this voyage, and was given up for dead in 1655, wife Elizabeth being appointed administratrix that year.

Children of Edward and Elizabeth Gilman:

1 Edward[3], c1649. Will 1690. Had the inn at Exeter. M., by Samuel Dalton, 1674, Abigail[2](Antipas[1]) Maverick (d.1690+); 5 chil. Gr.dau. Catherine Gilman m. Nathaniel-3, (Nathaniel-2, Daniel-1) Ladd; 5 chil.
2 John, c1650.
3 Daniel, c1652. D.c1684. Brought up by uncle Hon.John Gilman after father's death. M.bef.1680, Alice ____ (d.1715+); 7 chil. by 1699. Alice m.,2nd, Nehemiah Leavitt (d.1715).
4 Charles, mentioned in 1666. Perhaps father of Sarah Gilman who m. 1687, Richard[2] (Charles[1]) Glidden.
5?Ezekiel. Perhaps son. Wounded in King Philip's war.

JOHN[3] GILMAN was born about 1650 probably in Exeter, N.H., and apparently living in 1690. He married 5-31-1675 in Exeter, Grace, the daughter of Richard Yorke. They were married by Samuel Dalton, Commissioner, also a Glidden ancestor. No death records have been found. See YORKE.

John was "age 27" in 1677 when he was doing business with his uncle Moses Gilman,and called John Junior to distinguish him from his uncle Hon. John Gilman. He seems to have been brought up by his uncle Moses Gilman,and brother Daniel by uncle John Gilman, after their father's death in 1653 or 1654. He was admitted Freeman of Exeter, 4-1-1678.

His wife's sister Elizabeth Yorke married Philip Cartee, and this and other considerations make John and Grace Gilman the plausible parents of Stephen, Cartee and Jacob, whose births are not recorded, but who were certainly brothers, as proved by their wills and other documents.

Children of John and Grace: (There may be others.)

1 Stephen[4]. Did military duty in N.H., 1695-1696. Killed by Indians, 1712. Admin.,1712, to "brother Cartee."
2 Jacob, say about 1680.
3 Cartee. Cordwainer in Exeter. Drew up wills & deeds. Witnessed Richard Glidden's will in 1727. D.,c1753. M. Hannah _____; had at least two sons.

4? Daniel.[4] Seems to be another brother.
5? William. Wit. w. Cartee to Moses Gilman's will,1702.
6? Elizabeth. M.1702, Benjamin Parker.

JACOB[4] GILMAN, date of birth unknown, but estimated to be about 1680, was certainly brother to Stephen and Cartee Gilman. He married in Kingston, N.H., 9-1-1704, Mary, daughter of Nathaniel Ladd, and a grand-daughter of Hon. John Gilman through her mother Elizabeth Gilman Ladd. Mary was born in Exeter on 12-28-1682. Her brother Daniel Ladd was another Glidden ancestor. Jacob died about 1740, survived by Mary, who was alive on 4-27-1743, when his will was probated. Her death has not been found. See LADD.

Kingston was incorporated as a town in 1694, but was deserted several times because of Indian raids. Therefore, it is very difficult to trace Jacob Gilman and his family. He performed some sort of military duty in 1695 and 6. He had a Kingston grant in 1702, and was living there when, to quote from "The Hunton Family": "On the morning of July 22 1710, while Philip Hunton with his eldest son Samuel, were ploughing not far from his house, they were surrounded by a band of Indians who fired upon them, killing Samuel. Philip and a neighbor, Jacob Gilman, were taken prisoners....They suffered terrible indignities and were tormented by many ingenious cruelties—the Indians would split their toenails, and then pull them out with their teeth. Finally, after long marches with food scarcely sufficient to sustain them, their feet bruised and bleeding, they arrived in Canada and were sold as prisoners of war to the French. They regained their freedom by erecting a saw-mill for the French, although it is said the French could never make it run." Jacob's brother Stephen was killed in this raid, and his estate administered by their brother Cartee. The captives are thought to have been held near Montreal, at a place called Villemarie, where in 1712 Jacob was witness at the marriage of Elizabeth Hurst, and to the burial of William Taylor, both captives.

They were back in New Hampshire by 1714, perhaps not in Kingston, as the next record of Jacob is his signature to the petition to Gov. Shute in 1720 for a grant for a township, later called Chester. Daniel Ladd also signed. Jacob is on the first list of proprietors, and in all had 600 acres laid out to him in the six divisions of land. Edward and John Gilman, also proprietors, remained in Chester, but when Kingston First Church was organized on 9-29-1725, Jacob Gilman (the only Gilman family) and Daniel-3 Ladd were heads of two of the eighty-one families in Kingston, when Rev. Ward Clark took charge. Jacob was an enterprising and prosperous man. In 1727 he was a selectman and taxpayer. He witnessed Richard Glidden's will the same year. His wife Mary was admitted to Kingston Church on 2-8-1731.

Jacob's will of 9-20-1740 was proved 4-27-1743. He called himself yeoman, and bequeathed to his "well-beloved wife Mary," sons Daniel, Jonn, Stephen, Jacob; to daughters

Elizabeth Bacheldor, Abigail Stevens, and Mary Moody. His wife and son Daniel were executors; Cartee Gilman, Samuel and John Hunton were witnesses. The inventory amounted to the large sum for those times, of £3609.

Children of Jacob and Mary, born in Kingston, N. H.:

1 Daniel[5], 8-7-1705. Exec. with mother to father's will in 1740. M.,1730, Hannah[4] (Jonathan[3], Samuel[2], Edward[1]) Colcord; at least 1 dau., Abigail.
2 John, 3-15-1707. Est. adm. 1765. M.,1735, Sarah[4] (Samuel[3], Nathaniel[2], John[1]) Stevens; son Nicholas.
3 Elizabeth, 3-22-1710. D.1773. M.1728, Phineas[3] (Capt. Nathaniel[2], Nathaniel[1]) Bachelor (1702-93); 11 chil.
4 Stephen, 8-9-1713. M.1742, Mary[3] (Nathaniel[2], Nathaniel[1]) French.
5 Jacob. D.bef.1756. M.1741, Abigail Moody (will 1762); 7 sons. Youngest not 7 in 1762.
6 Mary, 12-19-1715.
7 Abigail, 10-7-1720. M.1739, Samuel Stevens.
8 Nathaniel, 5-25-1726.
9 Dorothy. (Kingston 1st Church Records: "6-7-1735, Dorothy, daughter of Jacob Gilman died.")

MARY[5] GILMAN was born on 12-19-1715 in Kingston, N. H. She married there on 6-21-1733, David, son of Clement Moody of Kingston. Rev.Ward Clark performed the ceremony. Death records have not been found, but their last child was baptized in Kingston on 10-20-1745. Jacob Gilman in his will of 1740 left a bequest to his daughter Mary Moody.

See MOODY.

Mary-5 Gilman	m. 1733, David-2 Moody
Mary-3 Moody	m. c1761, John-4 Ladd
Elizabeth-5 Ladd	m. c1785, Jonathan-5 Glidden
Samuel-6 Glidden	m. 1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Jacob[4] Gilman, additional note. Administration on the estate of Jeremiah Philbrick of Kingston granted to Daniel Ladd of Kingston, 12-6-1721. Warrant of 12-7-1721, authorized Thomas Gordon and Jacob Gilman to appraise the estate. (New Hampshire Probate, Vol. 10:168.)

SECOND LINE

CAPTAIN JOHN[2] GILMAN was born on 1-10-1624 in Hingham, Eng., and baptized there on 5-23-1626. He married in Exeter, N. H., on 6-30-1657, Elizabeth, daughter of James Treworgye. She was born about 1638-9. John died in 1708, and Elizabeth on 9-8-1719, both in Exeter. See TREWORGYE.

He was with his father in Ipswich and Rehoboth,Mass. He is first mentioned in the Exeter records on 1-12-1649. He was associated with his father, his brother Moses, and John Legat, in a 200-acre town grant with mill privileges, in 1652. He at once became a leading man in the town. He was Selectman in 1652 and repeatedly thereafter; was Lieutenant for Exeter in 1669, and Representative to General Court the same year. In 1674 and later, the town made him important grants of land. He served as a Captain in King Philip's War, 1675. He was Deputy to the General Court, Boston in 1678, and was Associate for Norfolk County,Conn., in 1678 and 1679, etc. New Hampshire separated from Massachusetts in 1680, and he was Councillor under the Royal Government for three years, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas in 1682, but removed from both by the notorious Governor Cranfield in 1683. He was a member of the House of Representatives, and Speaker in 1693 and 1697.

He kept an inn in Exeter, and his tavern license and victualer's license are of record. He was always called the Honorable John Gilman. From Piscataqua Pioneers: "The thing that is to his everlasting memory is the log house built in 1650, that was a garrison in Indian War times, and is now standing and well preserved. When Daniel Webster attended school in Exeter Academy he had a room there."

He left a large estate. His will of 7-16-1700 bequeathed to his beloved sons Nicholas and John; to his beloved daughters Elizabeth Wadleigh, Sarah Dudley, Abigail Thing, Lydia White, Joanna Coffin, and two youngest daughters Alice and Katherine; his beloved wife to be executrix. The will was presented in Exeter in 1709,the widow declining to act, and administration was granted to the two sons.

Children of John and Elizabeth, born in Exeter,N.H.:

1 Mary[3], 9-10-1658. D.1691. M.1677, Capt.Jonathan Thing, Jr. (d.1694); 6 chil. He m.1693, Mrs Martha Wiggin, dau.of Thomas Denison; 1 son. Martha m.3rd, Matthew Whipple.
2 James, 2-6-1660. D. yg.
3 Elizabeth, 8-16-1661.
4 John, 10-6-1663. D. yg.
5 Catharine, 3-17-1664. D. 1684.
6 Sarah, 2-25-1667. D.1713. M.1684, Stephen[3] (Rev.Samuel[2], Gov.Thomas[1]) Dudley (d.1735); 10 chil. He m., 2nd, Mary Thing, and 3rd, Mercy Gilman.
7 Lydia, 12-12-1668. M.1687, Capt. John White; 14 chil.
8 Samuel, 3-30-1671. D.1691.
9 Nicholas, 12-26-1672. D.,1749. Judge. M.,1st, 1697, Sarah[2] (Nathaniel[1]) Clark (1678-1741); 10 chil.

10 Abigail[3], 11-3-1674. D.,1728. M.,1696, Samuel[2] (Jonathan[1]) Thing; 12 chil. He m.2d, Elizabeth[3] (Moses[2], Edward[1]) Gilman, widow of Byley Dudley.
11 Deborah, twin, 4-30-1679. D. 1680.
12 Johannah, twin, 4-30-1679. D.1720. M.1st, Henry Dyer. M.2nd, Capt. Robert Coffin. No chil.
13 Joseph, 10-28-1680. D. yg.
14 Alice, 5-23-1683. D.1721. M.1707, Capt. James Leavitt; 8 chil.
15 Catherine, 11-27-1684. M.,1st, Peter[3] (Peter[2], John[1]) Folsom (d.c1718); 6 chil. M.2nd,c1724, Richard Calley, who m. again.

ELIZABETH[3] GILMAN was born on 8-16-1661 in Exeter, N. H. She married first before she was seventeen years of age, on 7-12-1678, in Exeter, Nathaniel, the son of Daniel Ladd. Nathaniel was born on 3-10-1652 in Haverhill, Mass. In a fight with the Indians he received a wound, from which he died on 8-11-1691. See LADD.

Elizabeth married second on 12-3-1693, Henry, son of Robert Wadleigh. Henry died in 1732, but Elizabeth's death record has not been found.

Elizabeth-3 Gilman	m.	1678, Nathaniel-2 Ladd
Daniel-3 Ladd	m.	1712, Mehitable-4 Philbrick
John-4 Ladd	m.	c1760, Mary Moody
Elizabeth-5 Ladd	m.	c1785, Jonathan-5 Glidden
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Gilman Genealogies.
Daniel Cushing's List of Norfolk Immigrants: "List of Such Persons as Came out of the Town of Hingham and Towns Adjacent in the County of Norfolk in the Kingdom of England...and Settled in Hingham in New Eng."
Drake: Founders of New England, p. 80. (Ship list.)
New England Register, Vol. 15:26. (Ship list.)
Old Northwest Genealogical Quarterly. (Coat of Arms.)
Fitts: History of Newfield, N. H.
Cutter: Historic Homes...Middlesex County, Mass.,p.572.
New England Family History, Vol. 3:630.
American Genealogist, Vols. 11:137, 193 (Article by C. A. Torrey); 12:133.
History of Hingham, Mass.
Bell: History of Exeter, N. H.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: Gen. Dictionary of Maine and N. H.
Coleman: New England Captives Carried Into Canada, p.92
New Hampshire Probate Records.
Exeter, N. H., Vital Records.
Kingston, N.H., Church Records, in New Hampshire Genealogical Record, Vols. 2 to 6.

JOHN[i] GLIDDON, one of the three John Gliddons who died in the parish of Pancrasweek, Devonshire, England, between 1560 and 1584, was undoubtedly the father of these:

1 John[ii], called "the younger." D.c1628. Had 6 chil.
2 William.

WILLIAM[ii] GLIDDON lived in the parish of Pancrasweek, and died there between 1-2-1635, the date of his will, and 3-10-1636, when it was probated. He was a weaver. His wife Ursula survived him as executrix. Children, probably born in Pancrasweek, in the order named in his will:

1 Richard[iii]
2 Josias. D.c1687. Carpenter. Wife prob. Joanna.
3 Philip. Had at least one dau. bap. in Pancrasweek.
4 Deborah.
5 Susannah.
6 Alice. Liv., April 1674. M._____ Bartlett.
7 Nathaniel. M.1641, Grace Stephens (d.1668); son Wm.
8 Thomas. D.1674. Husbandman. Wife Alice. 7 chil.

RICHARD[iii] GLIDDON, the first named in his father's will of 1635, was doubtless the eldest son. Apparently he did not remain in Pancrasweek, but removed to the hamlet of Haytown, in the chapelry of Bulkworthy and the parish of Buckland-Brewer. He seems to have lived there from 1635 to 1653. He removed to Bideford about that time, and died there on 5-28-1660. His widow, Dorothy, died in Bideford, Devonshire, and was buried there on 7-8-1668.

Children, perhaps born at Buckland-Brewer:

1 John[iv], presumably the eldest son. D.1652. Blacksmith. Wife Mary. Had a son Joseph.
2 Christian. M. bef. 6-9-1652, Edward Hucksland. Seems to have had two daughters.
3 Charles, b. about 1632. The immigrant to New England.
4 Richard, bap. Bulkworthy, 9-6-1635.
5 Deborah. Named in brother John's will, 1652. Living and unmarried in 1674.
6 Sarah. Bur. Buckland-Brewer, 10-20-1641.

CHARLES[1] GLIDDON was the fourth generation of record in England. He was born about 1632, probably in Buckland-Brewer, Devon. Marriage record: "Charells Gleadden and Eunice Shoore of Bediforde weare maryed by Mr. John Bools, Justice, the 7th day of Apriell: 1658: in the presents of Richard Glyddon, Edward Hoglande." Eunice was the eldest child of Sampson and Abigail Shore, born in England about 1640. They were both alive in Exeter, N. H., in 1707, but no record of their death has been found. See SHORE.

In England the name was spelled Gliddon, and Charles wrote it that way when he signed a petition to the General

Court of Massachusetts in 1689. In this country the name is now written Glidden, but early colonial variations are Gleeden, Gleddin, Gliddon, Gledin, Glitten, Glitton, Glytten, etc.

Charles is first mentioned in his brother John's will in England 6-9-1652. This brother also bequeathed to his mother and a friend, two especially treasured books. They were written by Puritans, and it is supposed that the Gliddons were of that faith, and supporters of Oliver Cromwell. They probably worshipped in the beautiful old church of Saint Mary's in Bideford, since Charles's marriage is recorded there. Eunice Shore seems to have been brought up by relatives in Bideford, for the parents went to America shortly after her birth, and their next child was born in Boston, Massachusetts.

When Charles and Eunice came to America is unknown, but it was about 1660, for the first child's birth was recorded in Bideford, 1659, while the next was born in Boston, November 1661. They may have stayed with the Shores until Susannah was born, but shortly afterwards they went to Portsmouth, N.H. Their home was located in what is now the compact part of the city, but was then called Strawberry Bank. It is evident that the home and the half-acre belonging to it was in the northeast part of that quaint old seaport, near the Piscataqua River. In 1662 he was a witness to a document in Kittery. At the Town Meeting in Portsmouth, 3-1-1664, he was chosen Constable. In 1665 he signed the Declaration for Massachusetts government. The next year he and John-1 Clark were listed among those who subscribed £1 toward the support of the Rev. Joshua Moody.

In Portsmouth he was a blacksmith, a trade both useful and honorable at the time. Certainly he was one of the earliest village blacksmiths of ancient Portsmouth and New Market. About 1667-1668 he sold his homestall in Portsmouth to Richard Martyn, and moved up the Piscataqua River to the Lamprey River, and to what was then the eastern part of Exeter and later became New Market. Here, some eight miles from the principal settlement of Old Exeter, Charles Glidden entered upon the life of a planter, on the shores of Great Bay, next to Edward Hilton's sawmill. Five years pass without any records of him; he was clearing up a farm in the wilderness. In 1673 at a Court held in Salisbury, Mass., "Charles Gleeden" and six others were admonished for not frequenting the public worship of God on the Lord's days—they were eight miles from a meeting house. "Gleeden's field near the landing place at Lampreele River," is mentioned in several court records. His name is second on the list of sixty-four Exeter men who "tooke the oath of Allegance to his majestie and fidelitie to the countrey this 30th of November 1677." He is on the Exeter tax list of 1680 and 1684. Then in 1686 he received an innholder's license. On 2-20-1690 he signed the General Petition of New Hampshire Inhabitants (to Massachusetts) for a separate government. These years as innholder were not without excitement, for his name is among those listed in the "Charge

of Clames" for soldiers who served in the Exeter garrison in 1695 and 1696. In 1698 the town of Exeter granted him a hundred acres of land. There are many other records.

As a young blacksmith, then husbandman, planter, and innholder, he held positions of usefulness and respectability in Portsmouth and Old Exeter in the Province of New Hampshire for more than forty-five years. The last record found is on 6-6-1707, when they both acknowledged a deed.

Children of Charles and Eunice:

1 Abigail[2], Bideford, Eng., 2-11-1659. No further rec.
2 Susannah, Boston, Mass., 11-16-1661. No further rec.
3 Richard, c1665, probably in Portsmouth, N.H.
4 Joseph, c1668. Perhaps a son, but proof lacking. He d., Boston, 1700, "age about 32 years." (Copp's Hill Epitaphs." M.c1794, Jane _____; 2 chil. She m.2nd, 1708, Christopher Marvin.
5 John, c1670, prob. in Exeter. D.Exeter,1718. M.c1695, Elizabeth[3] (Nathaniel[2], Daniel[1]) Ladd (b.,1680); 3 to 6 chil.

RICHARD[2] GLIDDEN was born about 1665, probably in Portsmouth, N.H. About 1686 he married a girl named Sarah, believed by many to have been the daughter of Charles Gilman. Clemens records merely: "Richard and Sarah Glidden, 1687, Gilmanton, N. H." He died in Exeter on 10-5-1728, but Sarah's death has not been found. She was alive, and called a widow, in 1734.

Richard was Captain of the New Hampshire forces in 1688 and 1696, and is called Captain in the town records. He signed the New Hampshire petition to the Crown in 1692, asking for equal privileges with Massachusetts. The town of Exeter granted him two fifty-acre lots in 1698. He was a member of the First Church of Exeter, whose early records have unfortunately not been preserved, but he signed its covenant in 1698. He served as highway surveyor in 1699. Other records call him a planter in 1708 and husbandman in 1710. He and Sarah were witnesses of a will in 1717, and he administered his brother John's estate in 1718. In 1725 he was granted another fifty-acre lot.

By his will of 10-18-1727, Andrew, Joseph and Charles had already received their portions; Richard was to have half the home place; Benjamin and Jonathan were to have 50 acres or £10 apiece; Josiah to have a comfortable maintenance; John to have the other half of the home place, and he to pay the daughters each £10; his "well beloved wife" was to have the house and all his lands during her lifetime. In 1734 Sarah, then a widow, conveyed a part of the home place in Exeter to her son Richard Jr., the deed witnessed by Cartee Gilman, and Joseph and Elizabeth Scribner. Richard Junior was the executor of his father's estate.

Children of Richard and Sarah, born in Exeter:

1 Andrew[3], c1687. D.,1727-1731. M.,c1709, Lydia (Ephraim , John) Folsom. Apparently inherited and then re-purchased old Glidden homestead. Had one dau
2 Joseph, c1688. D.aft. 5-6-1761. Cordwainer. M.1st, Mary[2] (Robert[1]) Smart (d.bef.1740); 7 chil. M.,2nd, Dorcas[2] (Thomas[1]) Rollins, widow of Arthur Bennett; 2 chil. (Mary's 1st child b. 1720.)
3 Charles, c1690. D.,1727. M.c1719, Abigail[2] (Benjamin[1]) Jones of Stratham; 2 sons.
4 Richard, c1692. D.,Brentwood,N.H., c1755. M.c1724, Elizabeth[2] (Robert[1]) Smart; 5 chil. She was liv. 1757.
5 Benjamin, c1694. Alive 1739. Cordwainer. M.,1731, Mary[2] (John[1]) Wedgwood of Exeter; 3+ chil.
6 Jonathan, c1696.
7 Josiah, c1698. Perhaps a cripple, as maintenance was provided in father's will of 1727. Died unmarried.
8 John, c1700. Father left him half the homestead. Living, Deerfield, N.H., 1749.
9 Susannah. M.bef.Oct.,1727, ——— Woodman.
10 Sarah, twin. Unmarried in Oct. 1727.
11 Elizabeth, twin. Unmarried in Oct. 1727.

JONATHAN[3] GLIDDEN was born in Exeter about 1696. He married in Greenland, N.H., 12-31-1729, Margaret, daughter of Jeremiah and Ruth Bean of Exeter, the ceremony being performed by Rev. William Allen. Jonathan died about 1796 at the age of 101. Margaret was alive in 1756, but no record of her death has been found. See BEAN.

The first record is in a list of men whom Capt. John Gilman had omitted in his muster roll of 1725: "Jona Glidden, 16 days...£1:2:10." By his father's will, 1727, he was to receive fifty acres of land or £10. After his marriage in 1729 there is nothing until 1-15-1741 when he was one of the men of the northwest part of Exeter who signed a petition to the governor, council and house of representatives of New Hampshire to be incorporated as the parish of Epping. In 1747 he was one of the petitioners for a meeting house in Epping, in which town he lived until 1753. He was a member of the Society of Friends or Quakers, in Brentwood, N. H., prior to 10-21-1756, when the records of Amesbury, Mass., show that he withdrew. In 1765 he signed a petition in Nottingham, N.H., for a separate parish, because "many of the petitioners live eight and ten miles from the meeting house." It was probably then that he went to Deerfield, N.H., where he lived until 1768. He took an active part in the organization of the town, being chosen Assessor at the first town meeting held in 1766, unless this was his son Jonathan.

A letter written by his great-grandson, Colonel Ezra Jones Glidden at the age of seventy-nine, says in part: "He was very advanced in years when he came to Unity [N. H.]. He lived to be 101 years old; was an excellent drummer, and

at the age of 100 beat his drum at Charlestown on Regimental Muster Day. Six sons came to Unity from Deerfield, Kingston, and other towns in that section of New Hampshire, my grandfather [Jonathan-4] being the pioneer....Much of the records of early Unity are in my grandfather's writing. That record says that he was born in 1732...."

The last record of Margaret is her signature as witness to a sale of land by her husband to James Norris, in 1756, for £1000.

Children of Jonathan and Margaret, order not known, probably all born in or near Exeter, N. H.:

1 Jeremiah[4], b. near Epping c1730. D.,Unity, c1807. He was a Quaker; refused to sign Association Test,1776. M.c1771,Mehitable _____; 8 or 9 chil.
2 Jonathan, Exeter, 1732.
3 Richard, near Epping c1735. D.,Charlestown,Mass.,1819, age 85. Quaker; refused to sign Assoc. Test. M. Grace[2] (Jonathan[1]) Hubbard (1740-1807); 11 chil.
4 Andrew, c1737. D.Unity,c1805. Signed Association Test in Gilmanton. M.c1774, Maria _____; 10 chil.
5 Simeon, c1745. Signed Association Test,1776. M.1767, Rebecca Smith (c1749-1818) of Deerfield; 8 chil.
6 Joseph, 1751. D.,Barre,Vt.,1838. Signed Assoc. Test, 1776. M.c1779, Sarah[5] (Reuben[4], Reuben[3], Nathaniel[2] Thomas[1]) Whittier (1756-1840); 10 chil.
7 Mary. D.Readfield,Me.,1819. M.,Kingston,N.H.,1756. Ithiel[4] (Daniel[3], Thomas[2], Alexander[1]) Gordon;10 ch.
8 Margaret, perhaps youngest. M.,1775, James Ladd of Deerfield (b.c1751).

JONATHAN[4] GLIDDEN was born in Old Exeter in 1732. He married first, about 1756, Mary, daughter of Samuel Pottle of Methuen, Mass. She was born there 7-13-1735, and died in Unity, N.H., 7-15-1801. She is buried near Jonathan in the old cemetery on the West Road in Unity. The name of Jonathan's second wife was Phebe, perhaps a Mrs. Gile, as her will of 3-9-1839 mentions a son by that name, and two grandchildren named Page and Ray. Phebe died on 1-15-1840 in Unity, aged 81, and is buried near Jonathan,who died on 1-5-1818 "in the 86th year of his age." See POTTLE.

Jonathan was a husbandman and blacksmith, but a man of consequence in the town, and was called "Esquire" on the records. He lived in Exeter from 1755 to 1762, in the Deerfield Parish of Nottingham from 1765 to 1775, and in Unity from 1776 until his death in 1818. He held many important offices. While it may have been his father who was chosen Assessor at the first Deerfield town meeting, it was probably he who was chosen Selectman in 1767 and 1768, for he signed as "Jonathan Glidden Jr." He was Moderator and Selectman in 1769, Selectman and Poundkeeper in 1770, etc., to 1775; also Collector for Unity from 1774 to 1776. He had land laid out to him by the Unity Proprietors in 1778. His home in Unity was on Glidden's Hill.

Of the six brothers, three signed the Association Test in 1776, and may have fought in the Revolution. The others, including Jonathan, were Quakers, and refused to sign on account of their religious beliefs, but they promised monetary support to the cause. (This furnishes eligibility to Daughters and Sons of the American Revolution.)

Jonathan was evidently a man of means. Many realestate transactions are recorded in Exeter. He sold land in 1760 for £415, paid £900 for land the same year; he sold land to William Odlin in 1761 for £2600; he bought land in 1768 for £900; and in 1771 he sold land for £687. He seems to have lived quietly on his farm in Unity after the Revolution. He was the first Glidden to settle in Unity, according to his grandson, who said that many of the early records were in his grandfather's handwriting.

In the first Federal Census, 1790, his family consisted of one male over 16, one male under 16, and three females, probably the parents, daughters Betsey and Margaret, and one son. The inventory of his estate included the homestead and fifty acres, so he evidently disposed of much of it before his death. The estate was administered by his son Stephen on 1-21-1818.

Children, the younger ones born in Unity:

1 Jonathan[5], c1758.
2 Hannah, c1760. M.,c1780, Major Josiah[4] (Charles[3], John[2], Philip[1]) Huntoon (b.1758); 10 chil.
3 Betsey. M. Jacob Cram. (A Betsey Glidden m. Joseph[4] Huntoon and d. 1835; 7 chil.)
4 Samuel Pottle, Deerfield, c1764. Eminent lawyer. D. Readfield,Me.,1818. M.Readf.,1799, Polly Mitchell. She m.2nd, Hannah's son, Jonathan-5 Glidden Huntoon (1781-1851), Gov. of Me.; 2 chil. d. yg.
5 Stephen, c1771. D.,Unity,1856. Admin. father's est. M.1793, Elizabeth[2] (Ezra[1]) Jones (1773-1855);8 chil. Son Col. Ezra Jones Glidden mentioned in Jonathan-3.
6 Levi, c1777. M. Sally [Glidden?]; 6 chil. Res., N.Y.
7 Jacob, c1779. D.,Unity,1847. Wife Sally; 10 chil.
8 Margaret, 10-25-1781. Prob. youngest. D.,Montpelier, Vt.,1852. M.1st,Charlestown,1797, Moses[6] Willard Jr (1773-1808); 5 chil. M.2d,1810, John Putnam;5 chil.

JONATHAN[5] GLIDDEN was born in Exeter about 1758. He married about 1785, Elizabeth, a daughter of John Ladd of Unity. She was born in 1762, probably in Kingston, N. H. Jonathan died shortly before 1-20-1813, in Unity, survived by Elizabeth, who died there 3-1-1838, "age 76." See LADD.

Jonathan went to Unity with his father, about 1775, when he was about seventeen, perhaps thought too young to serve in the Revolution. No Revolutionary record has been found, but he was called Captain Glidden for some reason. The first record is in Unity, 10-23-1787, when he took the Oath of Allegiance. He was one of the inhabitants to remonstrate against the division of Unity in 1790. However,

a part of Unity was incorporated in the town of Claremont. In 1790 the enumerator of the First Federal Census found two heads of families living in Unity, whom he called Jonathan Glidden and Jonathan Glidden Junior. The latter's family consisted of two males over 16, three males under 16, and one female. In 1791 and 1794 the names of Jonathan Glidden and Jonathan Glidden Junior, appear on petitions. "Junior" merely meant the younger of two of the same name, not necessarily father and son. In 1794 another petition was signed by a Jonathan Glidden 3rd, showing that at that time there were three men of that name in Unity. "Captain Jonathan Glidden" was a representative from Unity in 1801, and he is so called in a deed from Samuel-6 to Erastus-6.

Jonathan died at least five years before his father. Although the date has not been found, his will was made on 11-22-1812, and probated 1-20-1813. All his children were mentioned in his will. He gave many household articles to Elizabeth, his wife; to son John $75; to son Elisha $300; to daughter Clarissa $200 at 18; to son Erastus $300; to sons Samuel and Erastus "the farm on which I now live, with the buildings and stock"; son Samuel to be executor.

Elizabeth survived her husband many years. Her will made in Claremont, N.H., on 2-8-1838 names thirteen grandchildren who are easily identified: John P.Glidden, Melana Farwell, Clarissa M. Glidden, Samuel L. Glidden, Lucretia E. Glidden, Erastus Glidden Perkins, Jacob B. Perkins, John W. Perkins, Clarissa E. Perkins, Frances M. Glidden, Diantha E. Glidden, Roby M. Glidden, and Elisha Glidden. She also named three sons: John, Samuel and Erastus Glidden; and her sister, Mary Field. Witnesses were: Cyrus Field, [name obliterated, but probably Mary] Field, and Susan Glidden.

Children of Jonathan and Elizabeth, born in Unity:

1 Samuel[6], c1786.
2 Elisha, 7-4-1789. D.,Lowell,Mass.,1835. Grad.,Dartmouth,1815. M.1826, Roxana[2] (Moses[1]) Warren (c1792-1866) widow of Walter Hastings; 1 dau., Lucretia E., c1828, m.,Charlestown,Mass.,1855, Captain William Taylor, Jr. (There were three Hastings children.)
3 Erastus, 3-26-1792. D.,Claremont,1866. General. (His portrait on p. 430, History of Claremont.) M.,1st, 1822, Diantha (John) Metcalf (1805-1840). Chil.;
  1 Frances[7] Maria, 1826. M.1846, John[7] Badlam (James[6] Blake) Howe (1813-1882); no chil. Res., Lima,Ind.
  2 Diantha Elizabeth, 1827. M.1847, Delevan Martin (d.1863); 6 chil.
  3 Roby Metcalf, died about 1838.
  4 Charles Erastus, 1835. D.1882. Atty. and judge. M.1856, Eliza H. Morse.
    1 Charles[8] Erastus, Jr., 1859.
4 John, mentioned in father's will 1838. M.c1820, Susan[2] (John[1] Drury) Brooks (b.1794); 2 chil.

5 Clarissa,[6] 1798. D.1832, "age 35 y., 6 m., 29 d." M., 1820, Jared (Jacob[6],Joseph[5],Jacob[4], Elisha[3], Thomas[2], John[1]) Perkins (1793-1854),Methodist Clergyman. Chil:
1 Erastus[7] Glidden Perkins, 1822. Went to Iowa.
2 Clarissa E. Perkins, 1824. M.,1843, Charles[4] R. (Nicholas[3], Richard[2], Samuel[1]) Farwell.
1 Charles[5] Farwell, 1844. D.1858.
2 Clara Elizabeth Farwell. M.1875, Herman Holt.
1 Herman[6] Holt. Married. One son.
2 Clara Holt. Married. 4 daus.
3 Frances G. Holt. Married. 3 chil.
4 Marion Holt. Unmar. in 1924.
3 William Perkins Farwell, c1848. D.1877. M. Florence Odell. She m.2nd, Edward Holmes.
1 Florence[6] Farwell. M. Dr. C. A. Hull.
2 John Howe Farwell. D.,1903.
3 Jacob Perkins, 1826. D.,Calif., 1849.
4 John W. Perkins, 1832. D.1854.

Chil. of Jared Perkins and 2nd wife, Charlotte Hall (1805-1875), married, 1833:

5 Jared Augustus Perkins, 1836. D.1883. M.1867, Emma Dodge, and had:
1 Emma Somerby Perkins, 1868.
6 Charlotte M. Perkins, 1840. M. Henry P. Neal.
7 George Henry Perkins, 1842.
8 Martha A. Perkins, 1849. M.1873, Joseph M. Neal.

SAMUEL[6] GLIDDEN was born in Unity, N.H., about 1786. He married in Claremont on 9-22-1811, Lucinda, daughter of Nathaniel Goss. Lucinda was born on 7-17-1794 in Clare mont, and died there on 9-5-1830. See GOSS. Samuel married second, in Claremont on 3-18-1832, Nancy A. Brigham, of Canandaigua, N. Y. He died in Claremont on 9-17-1856.

Little is known of him except what is contained in the records. He was the executor of his father's will, in 1813. He and his brother Erastus inherited the Glidden farm in that year. Samuel perhaps lived on the farm while General Erastus was in the army. In 1822 Erastus married, and he bought Samuel's share of the farm. The deed covers forty-seven acres of land in Unity, "with the buildings thereon, having been conveyed to said Samuel by his late father Captain Jonathan Glidden." The deed was signed on 3-26-1822 by Samuel and Lucinda Glidden. In 1822 Lucinda was admitted to the Claremont Congregational Church. In 1846 Samuel was a Selectman in Claremont. Administration was granted on his estate on 9-24-1856, to General Erastus Glidden.

Children of Samuel and Lucinda, prob. b., Claremont:

1 Melana[7], 1-17-1812. Mentioned in grandmother's will, 1838. M.,Claremont, 10-6-1831, William[4] H.(Nicholas[3], Richard[2], Samuel[1]) Farwell (b.1808). Merchant. Son:
1 William[5] H. Farwell II, 1832. D.,1888. In Civil War. M.1850, Ann Taylor (d.1888). Chil.:
1 Jenny[6] A. Farwell, 1860. M. Henry[2] (George[1]) Pierce (d.1920). Chil.:
1 Edward[3] F. Pierce.
2 Mary F. Pierce. M. Lemuel Hitchcock.
2 Mary Farwell, 1863. D. inf.
3 William H. Farwell III. M.,1886, Nellie[2] (Thomas[1]) Burns. Chil.:
1 Sidney[7] B. Farwell, 1887. D.1898.
2 Ruth E. Farwell, 1892. M. Seth Hogaboom.
1 (Dau.) Hogaboom.
2 Clarissa[7] Matilda, 10-21-1820.

Child of Samuel and Nancy:

3 Samuel L., Claremont, c1834. D.1840, "age 6 years."

CLARISSA[7] MATILDA GLIDDEN was born in Claremont, New Hampshire, on 10-21-1820. She married on 9-5-1844, Isaac, son of Benajah and Sarah Rogers of Claremont. Clarissa and Isaac had one child, Julia Melana Rogers, born in Chester, Vt.,on 8-14-1846, who married Edward T. Root of Waterbury, Conn. When Isaac died has not been learned, but Clarissa married second, Edward Wales Blake, on 7-6-1858, in East Randolph, Vt., the Rev. Jacob C. Goss officiating, according to the Blake family bible. What relation Mr. Goss was to Clarissa's mother has not been learned. He had retired from the ministry, lived in Concord, N. H., from 1853 to 1860, and preached at times in Randolph Centre, Vt.

Dr. Edward Wales Blake, son of Joseph (and Prudence Shepard) Blake, was born in Brookfield, Vt., on 5-27-1820. He married first in 1844, Lydia Downing, who died in 1852. Clarissa died in Waterbury on 1-3-1874, and was buried in the Roots' lot. Edward died in Waterbury on 2-4-1888, survived by his third wife, Jane Perkins Blake. See BLAKE.

Authorities:

Descendants of Charles Glidden.
Farwell Genealogies.
Clemens: American Marriages Before 1699.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
New England Register, Vols. 6:202; 8:283; 16:48; 65:252, 254.
History of Claremont, N. H., pp. 308, 430-1.
Cheshire County, N.H., Probate, G-38.
Boston, Mass., Winchester, Greenland, and Claremont, N. H., Vital Records.

The original Goss family in America dates from the early Puritan settlement in Massachusetts. John Goss came from England with the Winthrop Fleet in 1630, with his wife Sarah and seven children. He was one of the first settlers of Watertown, Mass., where he had a grant of nine lots. He was juror 5-2-1631 and made Freeman 5-18-1631. In 1639 he was fined and committed to prison, but the fine was remitted not long afterwards. He was buried on 2-15-1645 in Watertown. His inventory of 3-14-1645 amounted to £85. His widow married Robert Nichols, and removed to Southampton or Southold, L. I.

As there were Gosses in Massachusetts apparently not descended from Philip[1] below, it is probable that John and Sarah left living sons, since they brought seven children. The only records found are the following in Watertown:

1 Joseph. Bur. Watertown, 5-10-1631.
2 Elizabeth. D. Watertown, 12-25-1641.
3 Phebe. Survived her father.

- - - - - - -

PHILIP[1] GOSS, the first Goss we can be certain of, lived in Roxbury, Mass. He married first Hannah, daughter of William and Susanna [or Hannah] Hopkins. Her birth is recorded in Roxbury, 1-3-1657, and she was baptized there, but she was probably born in Dorchester, Mass., where her parents were living at the time. Philip was divorced from Hannah on 4-10-1690, but on 3-29-1690 he had married Mary, daughter of John Prescott. Administration was granted on Philip's estate on 5-26-1698, and he must have died shortly before. Mary married again on 11-20-1698, John Houghton Junior, but her death has not been found. John married his second wife, Sarah Gulliver, in 1720, and died in 1724. See HOPKINS and PRESCOTT.

The date of Philip's marriage is not of record, but it must have been too close to 2-16-1677, when their first child was baptized in Roxbury, for on 6-16-1678, after she had run away from her husband the first time, and returned or been brought back, "Hana Hopkins (sic) was censured in the Church wth admonition for fornication wth her husband before they were maryed & for flying away fro Justice unto Road Island." On 12-8-1678, three months before her first daughter was born, "Hannah Hopkins alias Goffe was called to confesse her sins & manifest repentance for fornication and running away to Road Iland. She confessed & was absolved & received to take hold on the covenant." The baby died soon, and the next child, Mary, was baptized in 1680, but as no further record of her has been found, she probably died in infancy also. Philip and Hannah moved to Boston, about that time. The early Massachusetts towns did not welcome strangers, and kept careful track of them. On

5-4-1682 in Boston: "At a meeting of the Selectmen of this towne it was ordered that the Recorder grant a Warrant to one of the Constables...to leavie upon the Estate of Joseph Homes the sume of 20 shillings for letting a house to and thereby entertaining of Phillip Gosse in this Towne who is an Inhabitant of Roxbury." Again, on 7-31-1682: "Phillip Gosse came from Roxbury with a vitious Familie, of wch Mary Wood is or was one of his seruants who hath had a bastard, and are entertained by Joseph Holmes." Hannah stayed long enough to have another son, born in October of that year. Not long after she took her little son William with her to Jamaica, W. I., whether on Philip's order or not we do not know. Perhaps she sent for her sister Margaret to look after things, for in the record of transients is the following, 2-5-1684: "Margaret Hopkins from Roxbury at Phillip Gosses." In Philip's petition for divorce he says he was at sea when she left. She did not return, of course, and on 11-22-1684 the Roxbury Church recorded: "Hannah Goss was excommunicate, though absent, for three great scandalous sins...." One was running away.

Philip tried to get his son William back, but Hannah would not give him up. It looks though, as if he later returned to Massachusetts and had descendants there. What became of Hannah is not known, except from the depositions following. She may have perished in the great earthquake which nearly destroyed Jamaica in 1692.

Philip Goss was a mariner as well as a merchant. In the History of Clinton, Mass., he is called "Boston merchant who had bought the Rowlandson place in Lancaster on 6-20-1687 and who married Mary Prescott in 1690..." In the "List of Settlement of the Garrison at Lancaster, 18th, 1, 1691/2" we find: "Philip Goss, and with him: Jno More, Jno Bemon, Peter Joslin, Jonathan Whitcomb, George Hues, Cyprian Stevens, Jno Prescoat, with their familys."

He was probably the Captain Philip Goss who went to Canada on the ill-fated 1690 expedition, and whose descendants obtained land grants on account of that service.

The following are from photostatic copies of Boston records:

"Thomas Wharfe of Charlstowne aged about forty three years testifyeth & saith that about five years agoe, one Hannah Goss the wife of Philip Goss desired passage with me in the sloop Swan to Jamaica for herselfe & a child. saying she would goe to her husband there, for (said shee) I have a letter or his order to come to Jamaica & meet him there, wee proceeded on said voyage to Jamaica, where I left her, since that time I have often seen her there, and do testify that she is there marryed to one Murray a Carpenter or Joyner, as she herselfe owned to mee severall times. I saw her with a child which she said was sd Murray's by her, and I have heard him often calling her wife, and she calling him husband, further I testify that being desired by Philip Goss to bring a certificate of her marriage, I accordingly went to ye clerke of the Parish of Port Ryall in Jamaica, and saw it yere entered in ye Booke

of Records, and tooke a Copie of the same under sd Clarke hand, which I brought to New England and delivered to Philip Goss.

THOMAS WHARFE

Tho: Wharfe mad oath to the Above written, the first of November 1689 Before me JOHN PHILLIPS, Asst."

"To the Honble Simon Bradstreet Esqr Govern^r, Thomas Danforth, Esqr, De:Govr, and to the rest of the Honble Magistrates Sitting in Court of Assistants at Boston, Apr.8.1690. The humble Petition & Motion of Philip Goss Humbly showeth:

That your Petitioner about twelve or thirteen years agoe was marryed to Hannah Hopkins daughter of William Hopkins of Roxbury, and lived with her some yeares, but yor Petitionr being a Sayler, and he being absent at sea, the said Hanna removed from Boston, and went to Jamaica wth Mr. Thomas Waffe, and told him, her husband had sent for her to Jamaica, Mr Waffe left her there, and since that time he hath been there several times, and saw sd Hannah, and she informed him yt she is married to one John Murray a Joynr with whom she now liveth and hath a child by him sd Murray borne of her body as she owned to Mr. Waffe & also to John Lakin, whose evidences are now in the hands of the worshipfull Jno Philips Esqr. I have also a certificate from the Clerke of ye Parish of Port Royall in Jamaica of her being marryed to sd Murray.

The premisses being considered yor Petitioner humbly requests that Favour of this honrd Court, that according to the Lawes of God & of this Jurisdiction he may be divorced from said Hannah, she having broken covenant with him, as may appeare, and yor Petitionr shall as in duty bound ever pray &c.

Signum
PHILIP GOSS "

"John Holland of Boston Marriner being of full age, testifyeth that Philip Goss understanding that I was bound for Jamaica, desired mee to accept of a letter of Atturney from him and power to demand, and to bring a child of his (that was in Jamaica with Hannah Goss his wife) to New-England, accordingly I went to sd Philip Goss his wife, and shewed my letter of Atturney and demanded ye child. She told me I should not have him, she had as much power as I had, and as much money. She went to Authority there and told them that Philip Goss had one of the children & she would keep the other. Further I testify that the sd Hannah Goss she that was the wife of Philip Goss aforesd is marryed at Jamaica, as she herself did owne and acknowledge to mee when I was in Jamaica about two years agoe or thereabout.

JOHN HOLLAND
Boston, 10th April. 1690
Jurat in Court of Assistants
Attd. J.N.Addington, Secy."

"April 10th 1690. Upon reading the Petition of Philip Goss marriner. Setting forth that Hannah his wife is married to one at Jamaica with whome she now lives and by him hath had a child. And produceing a Certificate from the Clerke of the Parish of the said Hannahs. being married to one John Morrey, besides severall Evidences thereof, Praying for a Divorce. Ordered that the said Phillip Goss be and hereby is divorced from the said Hannah and discharged fromm all conjugal duty and Obligation unto her for maintenance or Dowry.

Court of Assistants, Commonwealth of Massachusetts. Present also: Robt. Pike, John Hathorne, Jonathn. Corwin."

Children of Philip and Hannah:

1 Philip[2], bap. Roxbury, 2-16-1677.
2 Hannah, bap. Roxbury, 3-16-1679. D. inf.
3 Mary, bap. Roxbury, 8-22-1680. Prob. d. yg.
4 William, b. Boston, 10-6-1682. Taken to Jamaica, W.I. by his mother. Probably returned to Mass. and settled in Lancaster.

Children of Philip and Mary, born in Lancaster:

5 Mary[2], 1691. No further record.
6 John, 1-20-1693. D.bef.1765. M.11-20-1711, [Groton, Mass.?] Mary[2] (Samuel[1] & Hannah [Farwell]) Woods (b., c1693). Woods Gen. states she was b. c1687, which would make John 18, and Mary 24, when married. John had northern portion of Prescott estate, "largely by purchase from other heirs." A widow Mary Goss d. in Stow, Mass., 1765 in 75th yr., presumed to be John's widow. Children, b. in Lancaster:
  1 William[3], bap. 5-13-1716. M., Lancaster, 1736, Lucy Hall (b.1716) of Stow; 6 chil, 1737 - 1745. Went to Shrewsbury, Mass., 1759.
  2 Elizabeth, bap. 5-13-1716. M.1738, Barzilla Holt 3 chil. by 1746. He m.1759, Lois Allard; 3 sons by 1765.
  3 Mary, bap. 1-20-1717.
  4 John, bap. 9-7-1718. D.1747. M.ints.,Lancaster, 1744, Abigail Ball, sister of Hannah who m.1748, Philip-4 Goss. Abigail m.2nd,1752, William Fife (d.1790 in 74th yr). She d.1790, in 69th yr.
  5 Sarah, b. 4-13-1719, bap. 6-26-1720. Bur. Lancaster,1802. Perhaps m.,Stow,1744, Stephen Gibson; 10 chil. 1745 - 1762.
  6 Jonathan, b. 5-18-1725. Alive 1749.

[NOTE: A John Goss had son Philip bap. Lancaster, "May 2d 1740...at his own house, he being dangerously sick ...," and "Joseph, son of John Goss" was bap. on 2-16-1745/6."]

PHILIP[2] GOSS, eldest child, was baptized in Roxbury, Mass., 2-16-1677. He married in Concord, Mass., 8-30-1699, Judith, daughter of John and Anna Hayward, the ceremony being performed by the Rev. Joseph Estabrooke. Judith was born on 4-9-1675 in Concord. Her mother, Anna White, was the grand-daughter of William White, Mayflower passenger, and of the wealthy planter, William Vassall. Philip died on 9-13-1747 "in his 70th year," and "Judith widow of Captain Philip Goss," died in Brookfield, Mass., on 4-18-1748. See HAYWARD, WHITE, and VASSALL.

Philip lived in Lancaster, Mass., with his father and step-mother. In 1701 he bought the large Washacombe Farm from John Prescott. Ford in the History of Clinton, Mass., mistakenly ascribes this purchase to Captain Philip-1, who died about 1698. In the Fall of 1704 Philip went to Brookfield, Mass., where he received a grant of sixty acres and built a fortified house on an elevated spot on the "Old Hadley Path, west of Wekabaugh Pond." In all he had grants amounting to over six hundred acres in Brookfield.

He was Captain of the military company there and a citizen of prominence. In 1704 he was one of the subscribers to a petition to Governor Joseph Dudley for a rebatement of taxes of £86 levied on the town, the petition appending a list of claims for damage done by the Indians, his own claim reading: "John Houghton, Junior, 3 swine, 1 large dwelling house belonging to him and Philip Goss, 3 fires." This house was probably near or upon the site of the Rowlandson garrison, as John Houghton, Jr., had married Philip's step-mother. He and Judith deeded the homestead at Lancaster, the original Rowlandson estate, to a tanner, Hooker Osgood, on 11-22-1710.

There is a record that Cyprian, son of Simon Stevens, was in trouble in Lancaster for permitting the escape of a ruffian, one Robert Crosley, who had assaulted his neighbor Philip Goss, then living just across the river on the Rowlandson estate, but the date is not clear.

Judith's gravestone is in the Old Cemetery in West Brookfield, Mass.

Children of Philip and Judith:

1 Judith[3]. M.,1718, Thomas[3] (Henry[2], Thomas[1]) Gilbert, of No. Brookfield (1695-1753); 13 chil., 1720-1747.
2 Philip, Lancaster, c1700.
3 Hannah. M.1723, Experience Rich; 8 chil. by 1740. (Experience was the son of Thomas Rich.)
4 Mary. D.1751. M.1728, Daniel[2] (Edward[1]) Walker (1700-1777); 10 chil.
5 John, Brookfield, 1-10-1711. M.1730, Mary[3] (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Gilbert (b.1711). Chil., b. in Brookfield:
  1 Mary[4], 11-11-1731. D.1747.
  2 Samuel, 9-30-1733. D.1738.
  3 Thankful, 2-26-1736. M.1755, Ebenezer[2] (Obadiah) Wright.
  4 Miriam, 12-13-1737. D. yg.

Chil. of John[3] and Mary [Gilbert] Goss, Contd.:

5 Samuel[4], 9-19-1739.
6 Eunice, 1-14-1742. M.1756, William Chadwick.
7 Miriam, 6-14-1744.
8 John, 9-29-1747. D. inf.
9 Comfort, 12-3-1749. [M.1775, Dorcas[2] (Nathan[1]) Stevens (b.1750)?]

NOTE. Two baptisms in Lancaster may belong to this John-3 Goss: [1740] "May 2d, Philip, Son of John Goss at his own house, he being dangerously sick," and on 2-16-1745/6, "Joseph son of John Goss." The last child of John and Mary [Woods] Goss was baptized in 1725 in Lancaster.

Chil. of Philip and Judith, contd.:

6 Thankful[3], Brookfield, 12-13-1713. M.1732, John White; 7 chil. by 1750.
7 Rev. Thomas, 7-6-1716. D.,1780. Grad., Harvard 1737. Minister, Bolton, Mass., 39 yrs. "Feb.1745/6,Thomas Goss of Bolton, Clerk [Cleric], Joseph Wilder Junr. of Lancaster, Gent., who had received power of attorney from John Goss and Mary Goss of Lancaster deeded to John Allen of Weston in consideration of £1100 in bills of the old tenor...land in Lancaster... and it is the whole of the Land on which John Goss of saide Town formerly lived." Richard Goss of Gloucester and Ipswich,Mass., left him a legacy, 1769. M. Abigail _____. Chil., b. in Bolton:
  1 Ebenezer[4], 10-20-1743.
  2 Judith, 1-24-1746. M.1766, Rev. Josiah[4] (John[3], (Edward[2],[1]) Winship (1738-1824). Harvard,1762. Res., Woolwich, Me.
  3 Abigail, 4-1-1749. M.,1765, Joshua Atherton of Petersham, Mass. Perh. m.2nd,1782, Benjamin Stow of Harvard.
  4 Thomas, 12-12-1751. Unmar. A Tory refugee.
  5 Samuel, 10-16-1754. D.,Bethel,Me. M.1780, Lucretia[6] (Phineas[5], [4], Josiah[3], [2], John[1]) Howe (b.1761, D.,Bethel); 7 chil., 1781 - c1796.
  6 Mary, 9-6-1757. M.1777, Simeon Heminway; 6 chil. by 1797.
  7 Elizabeth, 4-22-1760. M., Bolton, 1799, David Newhall (1757-1815); 11 chil. by 1799.
  8 Salome, 1-13-1763. M.1784, Aaron Moore; 1 dau.

PHILIP[3] GOSS, the eldest son, was born in Lancaster, Mass., about 1700. He married in Brookfield on 11-25-1723, Keziah, daughter of Benjamin Cooley. She was born in Long meadow (part of Springfield), Mass., on 10-29-1702. Philip died in Brookfield in 1742, before his father. The inventory of his estate was dated 9-17-1742, and the estate was divided in May 1746. Keziah married Timothy Brown in 1744. Her death record has not been found. See COOLEY.

Children of Philip and Keziah, born in Brookfield:

1 Philip[4], 11-18-1724.
2 Hannah, 9-4-1726. D.,1749. M., 1742, Thomas[2] (John[1]) Haskell; 3 chil. He m.2d,1750, Joanna Hunt; 5 chil.
3 Ebenezer, 9-11-1728. D. yg.
4 Keziah, 2-26-1730. M.,1st,Hardwick,1745, Zachariah[2] (John[1]) Haskell (1718-1759); 6 chil. M.,2nd, 1761, John[2] (Jonathan[1]) Rose (1720-1788); 4 chil.
5 Judith, 11-15-1731. M.1751, Simeon Walker; 1 dau.
6 Nathaniel, 9-6-1733. D. yg.
7 Thomas, 1-6-1735. D.1785. M. Eunice _____; 7 chil. Revolutionary soldier.

PHILIP[4] GOSS, the eldest child, was born in Brookfield, Mass., on 11-18-1724. Cutter and other authorities are agreed that he married first, Mary Kendall, their marriage intentions being recorded on 6-7-1744 in Lancaster, Mass., and that Mary died soon, leaving no children. The marriage record has never been found, in any of the Massachusetts towns, nor is it among the marriages performed by Judge Joseph Wilder from 1728 to 1746 in Lancaster. It is certain, however, that Philip married in Bolton, Mass., on 5-12-1748, Hannah Ball "of Bolton," their marriage intentions being recorded in Lancaster on 4-16-1748.

Philip and Hannah are buried in the old Pioneer Burial Ground in Winchester, N. H. His gravestone bears the date of 4-17-1804, and Hannah's 8-18-1811, "in her 84th year."

After the death of his father in 1742, Philip seems to have lived with relatives, perhaps with his grandfather in Lancaster, where he was called Philip Goss Junior until his grandfather died in 1747.

Philip's uncle Thomas Goss was a minister in Bolton, for almost forty years, and it is probable that Philip and Hannah were married by him. Cutter says that Hannah's sister Abigail Ball ["of Bolton" in the Lancaster record] married Philip's uncle John Goss. Actually, Philip's uncle John Goss married Mary Gilbert in 1730. The John Goss who married Abigail Ball was the cousin of Philip-3 Goss.

Philip and Hannah were "admitted to communion" at Chocksett Church, Sterling (formerly part of Lancaster) on 7-8-1750. About 1760 they settled in Roxbury-Canada, now Warwick, Mass. The Lancaster church record: "3-22-1761, Dismisd and recommended Philip Goss to the Chh of Christ, in Roxbury Canada. Dismissed also soon after the wife of sd Philip to sd Chh." Roxbury or Gardner's Canada was composed of sixty-three shares, sixty to go to settlers descended from officers and soldiers who served in the expeditions to Canada in 1690. (Petition, 1735.) A portion of the northern part of the town is called "The Brook," from

the stream of water which rises in the middle of the town and empties into the Ashuelot River at Winchester, N. H. Philip was the third of the name who was an eldest son, and he was entitled to this land because of his descent from the Philip Goss who was in that expedition.

He was living in Winchester, N. H., by 1764, and became a prominent citizen of that town. He was captain of the Military Company there and held many town offices. On 5-12-1775 he was on a committee of inspection "to see if the town would provide a convenient stock of pewter and of lead." Although fifty-four, he served in Col. Samuel Ashley's regiment, Capt. Oliver Capron's Company of New Hampshire Militia, which marched to the relief of Ticonderoga, in the Revolutionary War. His service is given as from 6-29 to 7-11-1778. His son Philip also served.

A Major Goss in 1794 bought pew No. 17, in the new church in Winchester, paying £24. 10 s.

Children of Philip and Hannah, first five baptized in Chocksett Church, Sterling, Mass, the last six baptized in Winchester, N. H.:

1 John[5], Lancaster, 2-5-1749. Bap. 7-8-1750. Res.,Randolph, Vt., and Claremont, N. H. Rev. soldier. M. Winchester,1772, Hannah Scott; 12 chil.
2 Nathaniel, bap. 4-28-1751.
3 Sarah, bap. 8-26-1753. D. yg.
4 Hannah, 11-20-1755. D.St.Johnsbury,Vt.,1827. M.1773, John Stearns (1743-1826); 11 chil.
5 Philip, 10-17-1757. Bap.11-6-1757. D.Montague,Mass., 1840. Rev.soldier. M.,Winchester,1779, Esther Gale (1755-1831); 8 chil. M.,2nd,1831, Mrs. Bardwell.
6 Mary or Marcy, Winchester, 5-28-1760. M., Elias Taylor of Hartland, Vt.; 8 chil.
7 Abel (Abbe), 3-31-1763. D.1825. M.,1787, Irene[2] (Elkanah[1]) Sprague (1763-1853); 9 chil. Res.Waterfd,Vt.
8 Levi, 5-24-1765. D.Waterford,Vt.,1826. M.1st, Eunice Leonard; 2 chil. M.2nd, Lucy Sherman; 1 child. M., 3rd, Widow Morse. (He had 6 chil.)
9 Sarah, 9-9-1768. D.1850. M., Winchester,1787, Joel Roberts (d.1842); 8 chil. He was in Revolution.
10 David, 10-10-1770. D.,St.Johnsbury,Vt.,1861. M.,Winchester,1791, Cynthia Brett (1770-1850); 6 chil.
11 Samuel, 9-9-1772. D.,1856. M.1795, Mary [Polly] Conant; (c1771-1839); 4 chil. (Both bur. Winchester.)

NATHANIEL[5] GOSS was baptized in Chocksett church in Lancaster, Mass., on 4-28-1751. He married in Claremont, N.H., on 6-11-1776, Rachel Gould.

Rachel was born about 1753, as her gravestone states she died on 3-29-1840, "age 87 years." She survived Nathaniel, who died on 1-25-1824. Both are buried in the Old Cemetery in Claremont, located at the rear of the Library.

Nathaniel was about nine or ten years old when the family moved to Roxbury-Canada, and a few years older when they were in Winchester, N. H. His sister Mary's birth is recorded in Winchester in 1760.

In 1775, at the age of twenty-four, he bought what is known as "the Charles Rossiter farm," afterwards owned by his son Joel and grandson Charles N. Goss, in Claremont, in New Hampshire.

His name is on a list of 1776, enumerating males in Claremont who were over twenty years of age—eligible for army service. His brother John's name is also on the list. Both signed the Association Test in Claremont, this document being returned 5-30-1776. Nathaniel married the next month. His Revolutionary service is the same as his father's, except that he was with Captain Oliver Ashley's company. A Nathaniel Goss occurs in the Connecticut War Records, Vol. 2:30, he being appointed by the Assembly to be Ensign of the 10th company or trainband, 24th Connecticut Regiment, May 1778, but this man may not be the same.

Nathaniel served as Selectman in Claremont in 1787. The Lawrence Goss is quoted as saying about him: "He was a leading man in the town and left that memory of the just which is blessed."

Children of Nathaniel and Rachel, born in Claremont:

1 Susannah[6], 11-19-1777.
2 Nathaniel, 2-27-1780. D.Greenland,N.H.,1817. M. Mary[2] (Adino[1]) Nye (b.c1768); had son Nathaniel & 5 daus. Dau. Lydia m. William Brown of Lancaster, Mass.
3 Joel, 1-30-1782. D.1833. Selectman, Claremont, 1820, 1823, 1831. Inherited his father's farm. His barns struck by tornado in 1831. M., 1-22-1807, Fanny[3] (Simon[2], Simon[1]) Sartwell. (Northwest Quarterly.) He had at least sons William and Charles N., who m. Lucinda[2] (Moody[1]) Dustin (d.1888).
4 Roccena [not Roxana as in the Claremont records], 2-11-1784. D., Waterloo,Wis., 1861. M., c1802, Charles[7] (Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Daniel[4], Samuel[3], David[2], Robert) Ashley (b.Claremont,1782; d.Waterloo,1848); 10 chil. (Had son Nathaniel and Roccena, and gr-dau.Roccena.)
5 Polly, 12-6-1787. Liv.1872. [Perhaps m.,1812, Abner[6] (Abner[5], Francis[4], Samuel[3], Moses[2], Aquila[1]) Chase; 8 chil.]
6 Orenea, 1-18-1790. No record found.
7 Lucinda, 7-17-1794. Perhaps named for Lucinda Dustin.
8 Matilda, 8-23-1795. No record found.

LUCINDA[6] GOSS was born on 7-17-1794, in Claremont, N. H. She married in Claremont on 9-22-1811, Samuel, son of Jonathan Glidden. Samuel was born about 1786 in Unity, N. H. They lived in Unity, the part of Unity where their home was located being annexed to Claremont about 1728. Lucinda was admitted to the Congregational Church of Clare mont in 1822. She died in Claremont on 9-5-1830. Samuel married second in Claremont on 3-18-1832, Nancy A. Brigham of Canandaigua, N. Y. Samuel died on 9-17-1856, and is buried beside Lucinda in the Old Cemetery in Claremont. See GLIDDEN.

Lucinda-6 Goss m. 1811, Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden m. 1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Bond: History of Watertown.
Cutter: Genealogies of New England, Vol. 2, 3rd Series, p. 565.
Temple: History of North Brookfield, Mass., p. 604.
Stearns: Genealogy of New Hampshire, Vol. 4:1892.
Nourse: Early Records of Lancaster, Mass.
Ford: History of Clinton, Mass., p. 69...(Some errors.)
New England Register: Vols. 21:27 (Roxbury-Canada); 38: 289 (Winchester, N.H., recs.); 43:371.
Boston Registry Dept., Rept. of Record Commission, Vol. 7:156; 10:59.
Records of Court of Assistants, Colony of Mass. Bay, Vol. 1:326.
New Hampshire State Papers, Vol. 2:55.
Daughters of American Revolution Lineage Book, Vol. 16: 343.
Ashley Genealogy, p. 137.
Waite: History of Claremont, N.H., 225, 236 (Rev. rec.), 241, 314, 321.
Historical Magazine, Series 2, Vol. 7:361.

Watertown, Roxbury, Brookfield, Bolton, Lancaster, Concord, Mass.; and Winchester, Claremont, N.H., Vital Records.
Photostats of Philip-1 Goss' Petition for Divorce, Depositions, etc., obtained from Boston, Mass.
Photostat of admission of Philip-3 Goss' estate. Philip -4 gave bond 2-4-1745/6 to administer father's est., "adm. having been committed to his relict widdow who is now deceased."

SAMUEL[1] GRAVES was born about 1628. He married about 1657, probably in Boston, Grace, daughter of William Beamsley. Grace was born in Boston, 9-10-1635. Samuel's death record has not been found, but he was alive in 1700. Grace died in Ipswich, Mass., on 11-26-1730. See BEAMSLEY.

Connection has not been established with John Graves of Nazing, Essex, Eng., who came to Roxbury, Mass., 1633, bringing five children, John, Samuel, Jonathan, Hannah and Mary, all of whom were alive in 1644, when he made his will. (Note that Samuel of Ipswich had children by these names.)

Samuel Graves was a feltmaker and hatter. The first record is in Ipswich in 1654, when he bought a dwelling and half-acre of land "which was the house of Jane Kenning who lately deceased," located near the meeting house. He was on the Jury of Trials in Ipswich in 1665, 1669, and 1670, and was Constable in 1666. In Boston, 11-17-1668, Samuel and Grace sold their one-seventh share of the Beamsley estate to Key Alsop, receiving one-seventh of £200. The same year Samuel bought "a house, barn, pasture, and all lands adjoining, situate in Ipswich," from John Kimball, who was moving to Newbury, Mass.

Records of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County contain testimony of Samuel and Grace in 1670, in a suit of Edmond Ashby, who was bound by indenture to Samuell Graves of Ipswich, to learn the trade of a feltmaker, and at the end of four years his master was to pay him £15. John Picard deposed "....Samuel Graves then told him 'I expected you you should haue bene my testimony, for you know how badly the fellow dealt wth me; and how bad a servant he was to you & marvaild that he would be the fellars atturney against him.'"

His name is on a list of 1679, of "P'sons that have right of commonage according to law and order of the towne," that is, the right of pasturage on the common lands.

There are no records after 1679, when he was in possession of the Nathaniel Bishop estate (who died in 1673), consisting of a dwelling-house, barn and two acres of land, which he deeded to his son John that year. In 1679 also, he is recorded as having a share in Plum Island. This island was used for pasturage. In 1700 a seat was assigned him in the Ipswich church, "among the most elderly men, behind the pulpit."

Children of Samuel and Grace, born in Ipswich:

1 Samuel[2], 8-5-1658. Hatter. D.Ipswich, 10-4-1732 age 74. M.1st, Joanna _____. M.2nd, 1703, Mrs Elizabeth Foss. Chil.: Abigail, 1683; Mary, 1685; Samuel, 1687.

2 John, 8-1-1660. D.c1699. Cordwainer. M. Martha ____ Chil.: John, Martha, Sarah, and Samuel. Widow Martha m.2nd, 1705, Jonathan Macintire. In 1719, Samuel, son of John, "who was son of Samuel and Grace," bought right of sister Martha, wife of David Macintire of Reading, Mass., in the homestead.

3 Mary[2], c1665. (Mary, "daughter of Samuell Graves, aged 15 years," deposed in the Ashby suit, 1670.)
4 Elizabeth, 6-29-1667. D.1723. M.1684, John Chote Jr. (1661-1733); had son John, 1685. John Chote m.,2nd, 1690, Mrs Elizabeth Giddings; 3 chil. M.,3rd,1723, Mrs Sarah Perkins (d.1728). M.,4th, 1729, Mrs Prudence Marshall (d.1732).
5 Hannah, 12-19-1668.
6 Jonathan. D.1679.

HANNAH[2] GRAVES was born in Ipswich, 12-19-1668. She married thereon 3-12-1694, Christopher Pottle, a tanner. The marriage record calls her "daughter of Samuel Graves, Senior." Christopher was born in England about 1663. He died shortly before 2-8-1710, when his will was probated. Hannah may have married again, as no further record of her has been found after Christopher's death. Their home was in Hampton, N. H. See POTTLE.

Hannah-2 Graves	m.	1694, Christopher-1 Pottle
Samuel-2 Pottle	m.	1734, Hannah-3 Bodwell
Mary-3 Pottle	m.	c1756, Jonathan-4 Glidden
Jonathan-5 Glidden	m.	1785, Elizabeth-5 Ladd
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Balke

Authorities:

Hammatt Papers, p. 123.
Waters: Ipswich in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, Vol. 1:350.
Essex County, Mass., Quarterly Court Records, Vol. 4: 343-4.
Ipswich, Mass., Vital Records.
Hampton, N.H., Court Records.

EDMUND[1] GREENLEAF of Newbury, Mass., was from Ipswich, England. An Edmund Greenleaf, son of John and Margaret, was baptized in the parish of St. Mary de la Tour, in Ipswich on 1-2-1574/5. This has been assumed by many to be the immigrant, but thought by others to be his father, or uncle, as Edmund Greenleaf of Newbury was a lieutenant in the Military Company in 1647, when he would have been seventy-two years old. On the other hand, Johnson's History of New England calls him "an ancient and experienced lieutenant under Gerrish, in 1644."

His wife was Sarah Dole, said to be the daughter of William and Joan [Hale] Dole, and sister of Richard Dole. They were married in England and she was the mother of all his known children, four of whom were baptized in the parish of St. Mary's. Sarah died in Boston on 1-18-1663, and Edmund married Sarah, daughter of Ignatious Jurdain of Exeter, England. She had several children by her first marriage to one Wilson. Her second husband was William Hill of Fairfield, Conn. Edmund died in Boston on 3-24-1671.

It is believed that the ancestors of the Greenleafs were Huguenots, the name being translated from the French "Feuillevert." The name Greenleaf has been found only in the parish of Ipswich, County Suffolk, England, and it is supposed that the Feuillevert family came as French refugees to England with many other Huguenots who fled from their homes on account of religious persecution in the fifteenth century. Edmund Greenleaf was a silk-dyer, which occupation does not appear in England until about the time of the coming of the French refugees.

Edmund is considered one of the founders of the town of Newbury, Mass., as he received a grant of 122 acres there about 1634. The first mention of his name in the Newbury records is in 1638, when he was appointed with three others to inspect the arms of the town and to select the men who were to come armed to the church services. He was made Ensign of the Military Company in 1639, and was a Lieutenant in 1642. In 1647 he requested his discharge from military service, being then a lieutenant, but is called a captain in the record of land grants.

There are many other records of him in Newbury. The Greenleafs lived near the old town bridge, where for some years Edmund kept a tavern, his license being granted in 1639. He was admitted Freeman that year, indicating that he was already a member of the church. About 1650 he removed his family to Boston, where his first wife died.

His will, supposedly written in his own handwriting, in 1668, is given in full in the Greenleaf Genealogy, and reveals that his second marriage was not a happy one. The book mentioned relates that among the family relics still preserved is the cane brought to this coun ry by the immigrant, bearing the initials "J. G." on a silver band near the handle. These could be the initials of John Greenleaf who had a son Edmund baptized in 1575, in St. Mary's, Ipswich, England.

Children of Edmund and Sarah, born in Ipswich, Eng., the first four baptized at Saint Mary's; the last five at Saint Margaret's, Ipswich, Suffolk.

1 Enoch[2],bap. 12-1-1613. Bur., St. Margaret's,1617.
2 Samuel, prob. b. c1615. Bur., St. Margaret's, 1627.
3 Enoch, c1617.
4 Sarah, bap. 3-26-1620. D.1655. M.c1640, William Hilton, Jr. of Newbury, Mass. (1617-1675); had at least 5 chil. William m.2nd,1659, Mehitable[2] (Increase[1]) Nowell (d.1711); 5 chil.
5 Elizabeth, bap. 1-16-1622. Widow, 1668. M.1st,c1642, Giles Badger of Newbury (d.1647); 1 son, John. She m.2d,1649, Richard Brown of Newbury (d.1661); 6 chil.
6 Nathaniel, bap. 6-27-1624. D. 1634.
7 Judith, b. 9-2-1625. Bap. 9-29-1626. D.1705. M.1st, Henry[2] (Richard[1]) Somerby of Newbury (1612-1652); 4 chil. M.,2nd,1653, Tristram Coffin Jr. (1632-1704); 10 chil. Res., Nantucket, Mass.
8 Stephen, bap. 8-10-1628. Drowned 1690. Ensign. Lieut. M.1st,1651, Elizabeth[2] (Tristram[1]) Coffin (d.,1678); 10 chil. M.2nd,1678, Mrs. Esther Swett (1630-1718), dau. of Nathaniel Weare and widow of Benjamin Swett.
9 Daniel, bap. 8-14-1631. D., Newbury, 1654, unmarried.
10 John, c1632. [Perhaps a son.] D.1712. Shipwright. M., 1665, Hannah[2] (William[1]) Veazie of Braintree, Mass.; 9 chil. by 1690.
11 Mary. [Perhaps a dau.] M.1669, John Wells of Newbury; 3 or more chil.

ENOCH[2] GREENLEAF was born about 1617, Ipswich, Suffolk, England. His wife's name was Mary, whose parentage is not now known. Enoch and Mary were alive in Boston in 1683, but the record of their deaths has not been found.

Enoch Greenleaf was in Massachusetts before 1640, but later lived in York, England, where he may have married, and had several children born before returning to America.

He received land in Salisbury, Mass., in 1640. One of the old records in Salisbury reads: "Among the original settlers of Salisbury, No. 58 was Enoch Greenleaf. The whole number of settlers was sixty-eight. Thomas Bradbury, Recorder, 1651." Enoch's name is not on Salisbury lists of 1650 or later. He apparently returned to England to fight with Cromwell, leaving the army after the battle of Dunbar (9-4-1650) with the rank of Lieutenant.

By occupation he was a silk-dyer like his father. In 1663 his father deeded to "Enoch and his wife Mary and the lawful children of their bodies" a farm of 46 acres with a new house, cattle, etc., in Malden, Mass., where they lived until Edmund died in Boston in 1671. Enoch then succeeded to his father's business of hosier and dyer in Boston.

The unusual first name of Seth Blake's wife, Rooksby Marshall, was the chief clue in tracing the Marshalls and the allied families. Therefore, the following may be of

interest, quoted from the Greenleaf Genealogy: "An interesting incident connected with the name of a daughter of Enoch Greenleaf may be mentioned. A particular friend and companion in arms with Lieut. Greenleaf was Major Rooksby. At the battle of Dunbar, Scotland, ... Cromwell routed the Royalists, and in his letter to Parliament says: 'Not one commissioned officer was slain save one Cornet and Major Rooksby, since dead of his wounds.' May we not very reasonably suppose that after the death of his friend he named his daughter for him?"

An Enoch Greenleaf was Constable in Boston in 1693, but whether Enoch Senior or Junior, is not clear.

Children of Enoch and Mary, order and place of birth not known:

1 Enoch[3], Eng., 1647. D.1705. Settled in Malden, Mass. Saddler. Member of Anc. & Hon. Artillery Co., 1680. M.1st,1675, Bethia Woodman (1650-1678); 2 chil. M., 2nd,1679, Catherine Truesdale (1653-1712); 8 chil.
2 Joseph, born in England.
3 Rooksby. First of this name in America. (See Enoch-2) M.1697,Boston, Thomas Creese or Cresse; 5 chil. from 1698 to 1706.
4 Ruth. M.1689, Boston, John Cook; 4 chil.
5 James? Referred to in Edmund's will, 1668, "my eldest son's son, James Greenleife." Perhaps Joseph meant.
6 Mary? May be dau. of Edmund-1,who m.1669, John Wells.

JOSEPH[3] GREENLEAF was born in England, but the date is unknown. He married about 1682, Sarah the daughter of Nathaniel Beal of Hingham, Mass , where Sarah was baptized on 10-7-1667. She died in Boston on 6-4-1690, survived by Joseph, although the date of his death has not been found.

Little can be found regarding Joseph excepting a few records. He lived in Boston, taking the Oath of Allegiance there in 1678. He and his brother Enoch joined the famous Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in Boston in 1680.

A mortgage deed of the farm in Malden, given to Joseph's father, Enoch, by his grandfather, Edmund-1, is recorded in the Middlesex Deeds, Vol. 8. The deed is signed by Enoch and wife Mary in 1683. It mentions four of their children: Enoch Junior, Joseph, Ruth and Rooksby. (There is no mention of a James or Mary.) See BEAL.

See Authorities at end of article.

Children of Joseph and Mary, born in Boston:

1 Sarah[4], 2-3-1683.
2 Enoch, 9-2-1686. D.1731. M.1715, Rebecca[2] (Samuel[1] & Elizabeth Elbridge) Russell (1692-1771), of Marblehead, Mass.; 5 chil. (Dau. Elizabeth m.,1734, Capt. Thomas Gerry. They were the parents of Gov. Elbridge Gerry.)
3 Rachel, 2-17-1688. No further record found.

SARAH[4] GREENLEAF was born in Boston on 2-3-1683. In Boston on 2-1-1704, she was married by Rev. Cotton Mather, to James, son of James Marshall. He was born in Boston on 12-2-1682. They lived in Boston, but no records of their deaths have been found. Sarah had three children baptized in the Brattle Square Church in Boston in 1713, and their last child, Rooksby, was baptized in 1725. See MARSHALL.

Sarah-4 Greenleaf	m. 1704, James-3 Marshall
John-4 Marshall	m. 1739, Martha-4 Horton
Rooksby-5 Marshall	m. 1772, Seth-5 Blake
Joseph-6 Blake	m. 1806, Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Greenleaf Genealogy.
New England Family History, Vol. 4:779.
New England Register, Vols. 6:102; 38:299; 76:312*
Coffin: History of Newbury, p. 303.
Hoyt: History of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass., Vol. 1:184.
Roberts: Records of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, Vol. 1:261.
Records of Brattle Square Church, Boston, Mass.
Boston, Mass., Vital Records.
Lincoln: History of Hingham, Mass., Vol. 2:53-4 (Beal).

Note:- Stephen-2 Greenleaf and his first wife, Elizabeth [Coffin] were the ancestors of John Greenleaf Whittier.

* States that in an old almanac, on the flyleaf, was found the following: "Joseph Greenleaf went on board of Capt. Wintworth, 15 November 1707. He was Shiped for the Voyage 27th October 1707." This may have been Joseph-3, whose wife died in 1690, and he may have remained in England. Joseph-4 Greenleaf, the son of Enoch-3, would have been twenty years old in 1707, and of course may have been the one who sailed at that time.

The following is from "History of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles," as taken from Suffolk Manorial Families by J. J. Muskett, Vol. 1, page 265, supplemented by research of Robert Griggs of London, England, and contributed by J. W. Saxe of Boston, Mass."

JOHN[i] GRIGGS married Rose Griggs of Somerton, county Suffolk, widow (will 1494). Their son:

WILLIAM[ii] GRIGGS of Stansfield, Suffolk, yeoman. His will was probated 1515. He had lands in Somerton, Boxted, Hartest, Stansfield, Poslingford and Lawshall. He married Katherine Browne. Her will proved 1523, executors: "Sir John Coppin, parson of Burgate and William Browne my brother." They had three sons and one daughter. One son:

ROBERT[iii] GRIGGS, of Brockley, Suffolk. Will 1562. Lands in Hartest, Somerton, Boxted, etc. Had three sons, and one daughter. One son:

JOHN[iv] GRIGGS, of Boxted, Suffolk. Died, 1624. Wife Martha. Children:

1 Bridget[v], 1582.
2 Henry, 1583.
3 Thomas, 1585. Probably the Thomas Griggs of Roxbury, Mass.
4 Martha, 1587.
5 Steven, 1588.
6 Martha, 1593.
7 Elizabeth, twin, 1595. 6. George, twin, 1595.

. . . . . .

THOMAS[1] GRIGGS was born in England in 1585. The name of his first wife was Mary, parentage unknown. Mary died in Roxbury, Mass., and was buried there on 11-29-1639. On 8-26-1640 Thomas married Mary Greene, probably widow of John Greene. Thomas died in Roxbury on 5-23-1646, and his widow Mary married Jasper Rawlings on 6-8-1651. She survived her husband, who died in Boston in 1667.

Thomas Griggs came to New England before 1636, since he and his family were already settled in Roxbury by that year. His name is in the original town records of Roxbury, 1636-1640, his estate being given as twelve acres. He was a member of the First Meeting House of Roxbury. Rev. John Eliot wrote of his death that "Brother Griggs lay in a long affliction of sicknesse & shined like gold in it, greatly glorifying God & magnifying his grace in Christ.

The inventory of his estate, taken by Philip Eliot and John Ruggles, amounted to £125, and included "one white backt cow," which his wife was to have during her life. His heirs were his sons John and Joseph.

Known children of Thomas and Mary, first wife:

1 Mary[2], b., England, c1618.
2 Joseph, England, 1625. D.1715, age 90. Freeman 1653. M.1st,c1652, Mary[2] (Griffin[1]) Crafts (1632-1653); no chil. M.,2nd,1654, Hannah[2] (Samuel[1]) Davis (1627-1683); 8 chil.
3 John, 1623. D.1692. In King Philip's War. M.,1652, Mary[2] (William[1]) Patton (c1634-bef.1692); 10 chil.
4 Daughter, England, c1653. D.,Roxbury, 1645, age 12.

MARY[2] GRIGGS was born in England, the date unknown, but probably about 1618. She married in Roxbury, Mass., on 12-4-1637 (or 1639, as given by some), Thomas, the son of John Stowe. Thomas was baptized in Biddenden, Kent, on 4-2-1615. Mary died on 8-21-1680, and Thomas in February, 1684, both in Middletown, Conn. See STOWE.

Mary-2 Griggs	m.	1637, Thomas-2 Stowe
Samuel-3 Stowe	m.	1669, Elizabeth-3 Stone
Sarah-4 Stowe	m.	1719, Thomas-4 Drury
Rachel-5 Drury	m.	1747, Simon-5 Brooks
Rachel-6 Brooks	m.	1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m.	1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

History of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles, p. 475.
Drake: History of the Town of Roxbury, Mass., p. 49.
Ellis: History of Roxbury, Mass., p. 120.
Thwing: History of First Church of Roxbury, p. 55.
Bowen: History of Woodstock, Conn., Vols. 6:99, 8:554.
Hurd: History of Norfolk County, Mass., p. 371.
New England Register, Vols. 6:183; 7:35 (abstract of Will); 16:56.
Roxbury, Mass, and Middletown, Conn., Vital Records.
Roxbury, Mass., Church Records.

RICHARD[1] HAWKINS was the immigrant of this line. His wife's name was Jane, but her maiden name is unknown. He was dead before 5-6-1646, when Jane was called the widow Jane Hawkins. She was alive in Portsmouth, R.I., in 1656, but no death record has been found.

Richard was a tanner by occupation. Very little can be learned of him, except through deeds, as he seems to be overshadowed by his wife, of whom much is recorded.

In early days obstetrics was carried on by midwives, and Jane seems to have combined that profession with that of medicine. She was evidently an educated woman, a strong character, persistent and assertive. She was a thorn in the flesh of the Puritan fathers of early Massachusetts, being friend and follower of Mrs. Anne Hutchinson. She was banished from Massachusetts, and she and Richard removed to Rhode Island. In 1656 Jane made a trip to England. She was a widow at that time.

The children seem to have conformed to the orthodox church, with the possible exception of James. They were respected citizens of Boston, prosperous, and married into good families. The son Thomas was a member of the illustrious Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston; son Job was called a planter in a deed. There was another Hawkins family in Boston, including a Captain Thomas Hawkins, also a member of the Artillery Company, but whether there was any connection between the two families or not, is uncertain.

From Winthrop's Journal, 1638: "....the midwife, one Hawkins' wife, and a rank familist also ... presently went out of the jurisdiction .... She grew into great suspicion to be a witch, for it was credibly reported that when she gave any medicines (for she practiced Physic) she would ask the party if she did believe she could help her, etc. ...Mrs Hutchinson and others before when she dwelt in Boston, gave cause of suspicion of witchcraft,for it was certainly known that Hawkins' wife (who continued with her, and was her bosom friend) had much familiarity with the devil in England, when she dwelt at St. Ives, where divers ministers and others resorted to her and found it true."

Court record, Boston, 3-12-1638: "Jane Hawkins, wife of Richard, was given liberty until the beginning of May, and the magistrate, if she did not depart before, to dispose of her; and in the meantime, she was not to meddle in chirurgery or phisick drinks, plaisters or oyles, nor to question matters of religion, except with the Elders for satisfaction."

7-1-1639. Richard Hawkins was granted a house-lot in Portsmouth, R.I., to build upon in one year or be forfeit.

6-2-1641. Jane Hawkins was ordered "to depart away from Massachusetts tomorrow morninge and not to returne againe hither upon paine of severe whiping," her sons being bound in £20 to carry her away...

12-14-1644. Richard deeded to his son Job a dwelling

house and thirty acres in Postsmouth, R.I., "at decease of said Richard and Jane, father and mother of said Job."

5-2-1646. Jane wrote a letter from Portsmouth to the Court.

5-6-1646. Widow Jane Hawkins was denied liberty to come to Boston.

5-23-1650. "In answer to petition of Jane Hawkins and her sons in her behalf, for liberty to come into this jurisdiction to visite her children, it is ordered that the said Jane Hawkins shall have libbertie to come and stay in this jurisdiction one moneth any time this summer and leave her to her liberty to give satisfaction to the next courte of assistants which if they accept of, they shall have liberty to admitt her into this jurisdiction."

5-22-1651. Petition of James, Job and Thomas Hawkins was denied, "the Court not knowing how to satisfy themselves about this woman."

5-23-1655. Liberty was granted to Jane Hawkins to come for two months "to transport herself to England," and when shee is here if shee give satisfaction to the County Court for the offence given by her to the General Courte that then the said petitioner to have liberty to live and remain here."

12-10-1656. Widow Jane Hawkins was granted eight acres of land at Portsmouth, R.I.

Children of Richard and Jane, birthplace unknown:

1 James[2], c1604. (Age about 56 in 1660.)

2 Thomas, c1609. (Age about 46 in 1655.) D.1671. M.1st c1636, Hannah _____ (d.1644); 6 chil. M.2d, Rebecca _____; 5 chil. Had a brick burner and kiln. A noted "biscuit maker." Had Braintree grant,1638, 16 a. for family of 4. Joined Anc. & Hon.Ar.Co.,1649. Late in life built and conducted tavern called Star Inn.

3 Job. Alive 1663. Wife Frances; 1 child, Martha,1646. (About time Jane asked permission to come to Boston) Res.,Boston; later called planter in Portsmouth,R.I.

JAMES[2] HAWKINS was born about 1604, probably in England. He deposed in court in 1660 that his age was about fifty-six. He married before 1638, Mary, daughter of John Mills of Boston. James died shortly before 4-30-1670, the date his will was probated. Savage says: "A gravestone in our cemetery of King's Chapel [Boston] may refer to James' wife Mary: 'Died March 12, 1692, age 76.'" See MILLS.

James Hawkins was a bricklayer or mason, but judging by the size of his transactions, he would be called a contractor today. He was probably the employer of the young Scotsman, John Marshall, who married his daughter Ruth.

The first record found is in 1635, when he with two others was up before the court for taking too high wages. Later, part of their fine, which was large, was remitted. In 1638 he and his brother Thomas each had a land grant in Braintree, Mass., of sixteen acres, for a family of four.

He then sold a house and garden plot in Boston and removed to Braintree. In 1642 he was "censured to bee whipt for profaning the Sabbath & bound with his brother Thomas Hawkins in £40 to appeare at the General Court & answer for venting his corrupt opinions & bee of good behaviour till then." The next record is 1654, when he sold marshland in Braintree. He was witness to a deed in Portsmouth, R. I., in 1658, and bought more land in Braintree in 1659.

As he grew older he began to dispose of his Boston property. He sold a dwelling house in 1668 to "Bartholomew Threnedles, sonn in Law." That same year he sold a house in Boston to John Marshall, also a son-in-law, for £30 sterling, retaining land on three sides.

His wife, Mary, is described as the daughter of "the excellent John Mills of Boston, afterwards of Braintree." She evidently joined the First Church of Boston, where she had three children baptized on 4-29-1666, her daughter Ruth Marshall also having three children baptized the same day.

James' will of 6-25-1669 was probated on 4-30-1670. It names his wife Mary, son James, daughters Mary, Ruth, Elizabeth, Damaris and Sarah, and left a Bible for each of ten grandchildren at the age of twelve. The names of the daughters are not given in the will (as implied by Austin) nor are the grandchildren named.

On 4-15-1671 "Widow Mary Hawkins" transferred to her son James a legacy from his kinfolk in Rhode Island. In May 1671, Mary, "relict of James Hawkins," deeded a dwelling house and land in Boston to John Scottow.

Children of James and Mary, (all born in Boston, except Mary and Ruth):

1 Mary[3], b. before 1638. M.c1662, John Kneeland (1632-1691); 6 chil., 1663 - 1673.
2 Ruth, b. before 1638.
3 Damaris. M.,c1659. Bartholomew Threadneedle; several chil.
4 Susan, 3-13-1646. Prob. d. yg. Not in father's will.
5 Peleg, 3-9-1649. Prob. d. yg. Not in father's will.
6 James, 7-3-1652. D. yg.
7 James, 3-18-1654. Bap. 4-29-1666, First Church Boston. D.,Boston, 1710, "age about 56." John Marshall, Jr. called him uncle in his diary. Town officer of Boston. Member of Anc. & Hon. Artillery Company, 1680. M. c1679, Lydia, sister of Hugh Drury, and named in latter's will, 1687. Called a bricklayer. M.———; 7 or more chil.
8 Sarah, 3-18-1657. Bap. 4-29-1666, First Church Boston. M. John Jenkins; 4 chil., 1684-89, and 1 in 1697.
9 Elihu, 4-22-1658. Prob. d. yg. Not in father's will.
10 Elizabeth, bap. 4-29-1666, First Church Boston. M. Thomas Mercer (d.1699); 3 chil., 1671, 1679 1688.

RUTH[3] HAWKINS is thought to be one of the older children of James Hawkins and born before he had the Braintree grant of land in 1638, at which time he had two children. Ruth was married before 1659 (the date of the birth of her first child) to John Marshall Senior, a Scotsman of Boston. She and her mother each had three children baptized in the First Church of Boston on Sunday, 4-29-1666, one week after she herself was baptized there.

Ruth was administratrix of John Marshall's estate in 1672. Her second husband was Daniel Fairfield Junior, whom she married between 1677, when his first wife's last child was born, and 1680, when Daniel and Ruth had a son born in Boston. No record of her death has been found. She was alive in 1685, at which time she signed a deed in Boston. See MARSHALL.

Ruth-3 Hawkins	m.	c1658, John-1 Marshall
James-2 Marshall	m.	c1681, Elizabeth-2 Soper
James-3 Marshall	m.	1705, Sarah-4 Greenleaf
John-4 Marshall	m.	1739, Martha-4 Horton
Rooksby-5 Marshall	m.	1772, Seth-5 Blake
Joseph-6 Blake	m.	1806, Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Austin: Rhode Island Historical Register. (The digest of James-2 Hawkins' will is corrected by a letter to this compiler from the Suffolk County, Mass., Probate Court, saying the words "wife of Daniel Fairfield" do not occur in the will.)
New England Register, Vol. 48:460 (digest of James-2 Hawkins' will).
Suffolk Wills, Vol. 7:42.
Suffolk Deeds, Liber 13, pp. 280-1, 312.
Records of Massachusetts Bay Colony, Vols. 1:153, 239, 244, 271, 276, 313; 9:102.
Boston Vital Records.

GEORGE[1] HAYWARD of Concord, Mass., was born in England, the date not known. His wife's name was Mary, parentage unknown. He is thought to have married here about 1638. George was drowned in Concord, 3-29-1671, and Mary died there on 3-12-1693.

George Hayward's name was spelled variously Heaward, Heyward, Heward, and as it was pronounced Howard, it was sometimes spelled that way in the records. He was in Concord by 1635, and was made Freeman in 1638. He was one of the nine Concord men chosen in 1654 "...three out of each quarter, empowered to hear and end former debat according to their best light and discresion & conscience, only eight ...must agree to what is determined or else nothing to be of force." As early as 1664 he had built a saw-mill, to which he later added a corn -mill.

There was an inquest after his death, which reported that "he was overthrowne by the strength of the streame, and so drowned in the river by the iron works as he was returning to goe home after he had bien healping William Frizzell over the river, in a Cannoe." His estate was divided among his widow, Mary, and seven children, the three sons-in-law signing for their wives on 9-23-1671.

Children of George and Mary, born in Concord:

1 Mary[2]. Prob. died yg.
2 John, 12-20-1640.
3 Joseph, 3-26-1643. D.,1714. M.,1st,1665, Hannah[2] (James[1]) Hosmer (1644-1675); 6 chil. M.,2nd, 1677, Elizabeth[2] (Nathaniel[1]) Treadway or Treadwell, widow of Shadrach Hapgood; 4 chil.
4 Sarah, 3-19-1645. D.1709. M.1668, John Prescott Jr., (q.v.)(1635-1718); 4 chil. John m.,2nd,1710, Mary[2] (John[1]) Haynes, widow of Josiah Howe. See PRESCOTT.
5 Hannah, 4-22-1647. M.1st,1668, Jacob Farrer Jr. (1641 -k.1675); 4 chil. M.2nd,1681, Adam Holloway; 1 dau.
6 Simon, 2-22-1649. Wife Elizabeth; 4 chil.,1689-1696.
7 George, 7-2-1654. D.1675, unmarried.
8 Elizabeth. Liv.1671. M. Joshua[2] (Obadiah[1]) Wheeler; 2 sons.

JOHN[2] HAYWARD was born in Concord on 10-20-1640. He married there, 6-2-1671, Anna, daughter of Resolved White, who came with his parents on the Mayflower. John died on 1-17-1701 and Anna on 5-25-1714, both in Concord and buried there. The name on the gravestones is spelled Howard, and Anna's age is given as sixty-four. See WHITE.

In 1669 Lieutenant Joseph Wheeler, with seven other Concord men, petitioned for a large tract of land at Pompasitticut. This petition, signed also by Thomas Wheeler, George and John Hayward, was granted in 1670, "to make a village, provided the place be settled with not less than ten famyles within three years, and that a pious, an able,

and orthodox minister be maintained there." In 1683 this village was incorporated as Stow, Mass., but it does not appear that the Haywards took up land there.

Children of John and Anna, born in Concord:

1 Mary[3], 12-5-1671. Prob. d. yg.
2 George, 7-20-1673. M.1696, Hannah[2] (John[1]) Chadwick; had children.
3 Judith , 4-9-1675.
4 Mary, 5-13-1677. M.,1698, John Willard (1657-1726); 4 chil., 1699 to 1704.
5 James, 1-27-1679.
6 John, 6-7-1680. M.1709, Susanna[2](John[1]) Dakin; 3 chil.
7 Hannah, 8-30-1682.
8 Sarah, 6-16-1689. M.1708, John Grosvenor (k.1710).

JUDITH[3] HAYWARD according to the Concord record was "daughter of John heaward and anna, his wife,borne 9 april 1675." She married in Concord on 8-30-1699, Philip Goss, Junior, born in Roxbury, Mass., in 1677. Philip died on 9-13-1747 "in his 70th year," and Judith died on 4-18-1748, both in Brookfield, Mass., where Judith is buried in the old cemetery. See GOSS.

Judith-3 Hayward	m. 1699, Philip-2 Goss
Philip-3 Goss	m. 1723, Keziah-4 Cooley
Philip-4 Goss	m. 1748, Hannah Ball
Nathaniel-5 Goss	m. 1776, Rachel Gould
Lucinda-6 Goss	m. 1811, Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Potter: Families of Concord, Mass.
Wheeler Genealogy.
Blackman and Allied Families, p. 86.
Shattuck: History of Concord, pp. 33, 35.
Temple: History of North Brookfield, Mass., p. 604.
Cutter: Genealogies of New England, Vol. 2:565.
Middlesex Files (Division of Estate).
Brookfield and Concord, Mass., Vital Records.
Records of Lancaster, Mass., p. 3. (Sarah Hayward)

The wife of Governor Thomas Roberts is traditionally the sister of Edward and William Hilton, and although this has not been proved, it is a possibility, and therefore of interest in this compilation.

WILLIAM HILTON of Northwich, Cheshire, England, died in 1605. He is known to have had four sons:

1. WILLIAM[1] HILTON was probably the eldest. The names of his first two wives are not known. His widow's name was Frances, her parentage unknown. He died in 1656 and Frances married Richard White.

William became a member of the Fishmongers Company, one of the great English guilds. In a subsidy list of the company, 1641, his name is endorsed "in New England." He was a passenger on the ship Fortune, the second Pilgrim ship, arriving at Plymouth in 1621. He sent for his wife and children to join him, and they arrived in 1623 on the ship Anne. He was not of the Separatists although he came to join the Pilgrims. He wrote to a kinsman: "...We are all freeholders, the rent day doth not trouble us, and all those good blessings we have." (See what CLEEVE said.)

Children of William and wives unknown:

1 John[2], perhaps his. Buried in England, 1610.
2 Elizabeth, bap. and d. 1616.
3 William, bap.Northwich, 6-22-1617. D.1675. M.1st, Sarah[2] (Edmund[1]) Greenleaf (1620-1655); 5 chil. M., 1659, Mehitable[2] (Increase[1]) Nowell (d.1711); 5 chil.
4 Mary, bap. Northwich, 5-11-1619.
5 John.
6 Magdalene. M.1st, by 1656, James Wiggin. M.2nd,1698, Henry Kenning of Salem Mass. (Son James,[2] 1658.)
7 Mainwaring, bef.1650. D 1670. M., Mary[2] (Thomas[1]) Moulton; 1 dau.
8 Agness [Anne]. D.c1716. M.c1667,Arthur Beale; 6 chil.
9?Alice, c1617. M. George Walton, Exeter & Newcastle.

Child of William and Frances:

10 William, c1653. D.bef.1700, aft.1688. M. Ann[2] (John) Parsons (c1657-1737+); 8 chil.

2. EDWARD[1] HILTON, baptized, Witton Chapel, Northwich, Eng., 6-5-1596. He married first about 1628, the name of his wife unknown, and second about 1654, Katharine, widow of James Treworgye, gentleman, and the daughter of Alexander Shapleigh, gentleman. Edward died probably in Exeter, N.H., between 5-19-1669 and July 1671. Katharine died before 5-30-1676, when her will was proved. She was a Glidden ancestor. See TREWORGYE and SHAPLEIGH.

He was apprenticed to Marie, widow of Charles Hilton of London, and became a member of the Fishmongers Company,

4-9-1621. He was probably in Plymouth Colony by 1623, in which year land was granted there to his wife and two children. In 1630 he was in London, associated with Sir Ferdinando Gorges, when "A Pattent granted to Ed. Hilton, by him sould to merchants of Bristoll, they sould it to my Lords Say and Brokes, they to sume of Shrwsbury." He was in charge at Dover Neck, N.H., in 1632, until Capt. Thomas Wiggin arrived to take charge for the two noblemen, when he went to a place between Dover and Exeter. When Massachusetts took charge of that section he and three others were appointed by General Court in October 1641, to take charge of the County Court; he was re-appointed in 1642. He took an active part in the government of New Hampshire, at one time being Assistant to Governor Dudley. He was strongly loyalist, and when Charles II was crowned, Hilton was arrested for sedition (1665). Nevertheless, the same year he was appointed commissioner to end small causes.

Administration of his estate was granted to his four sons on 3 6-1671. The inventory was £2204. Christopher Palmer claimed part of the estate in behalf of two sisters of the administrators. "daughters of the deceased." Three of the sons in 1674 deeded to "Mrs. Katherine Hilton our mother in law [stepmother]," certain land, "sometime the land of our Deare father deceased," in lieu of £80.

Children of Edward and unknown first wife:

1 Edward[2], 1629 (deposed 3-20-1677 age 48). D 4-28-1699. M.c1658, Ann[2] (Rev. Samuel[1]) Dudley; 7 chil
2 William, 1631 (deposed 3-20-1677 age 46). D 1690+. M. c1660, Rebecca[2] (John[1] Symes) Simmons; 4 chil.
3 Sobriety, Dover, Jan 1633. D.,Hampton, 1718. M. Henry Moulton
4 Susanna, Jan. 1635. D.1-9-1717. M.1650, Christopher[2] (William[1]) Palmer (1626-1699); 1 son.
5 Samuel, 1640. D.1700+. No issue.
6 Charles, 1642. D.c1684, unm. Charles Hilton, age c37 and Aughter Bennett, age c40, deposed 6-23-1679 that they saw Edward and Samuel Hilton et al. pay rates.
7 Daughter. Mentioned in Christopher Palmer's claim.

3. RICHARD[1] HILTON, baptized 6-11-1599, Northwich, Eng. He was in New England but did not remain long. Had a son"

1 Richard[2], bap. Wotton-under-Edge, 8-16-1636, "aged one year 1/2, comeing out of New England."

4. ARTHUR HILTON died in 1612, leaving a legacy to his brother William Hilton.

Authorities:

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Gen. Dict. of Maine and N. H.
Banks: Planters of the Commonwealth, p. 22.
History of Newfields, N. H.

The Hobart connection is of interest although it is now known that Nazareth [Hobart] Beal was not the mother, but the stepmother of Blake ancestor Nathaniel Beal.

EDMUND[1] HOBART was born in 1574 in Hingham, Norfolk county, England, where he married on 9 1-1600, Margaret Dewey. She died in Hingham, Mass , very early, and Edmund married on 10-10-1634, Sarah, widow of Rev. John Lyford. Edmund died in Hingham on 3-8-1646.

Edmund and Margaret, with their youngest three children and their man servant Henry Gibbs, landed in Charlestown, Mass., on 5-3-1633. Edmund joined the Congregational Church on 8-19-1633, took the Freeman's oath on 3-4-1634, and was appointed Constable of Charlestown by the General Court of Massachusetts. In 1635 the Hobarts, including the families of three other sons who had come in 1635, together with others, moved to Bare Cove, south of Boston, naming the new settlement Hingham, after their English home.

Edmund was appointed to various offices of trust and responsibility from 1637 to 1641, and was chosen Representative for Hingham to the General Court 1639 to 1642.

Children of Edmund and Margaret, born in England:

1 Nazareth,[2] 1601.
2 Edmund, 1604. D.1686. Wife Elizabeth d.1675; 7 chil.
3 Peter, bap. Hingham, Eng., 10-13-1604. D.1679. Noted minister. M.1627, _____ (d.1645); 11 chil. M.2nd, 1646, Rebecca[2] (Richard[1]) Ibrook (1621-1693); 7 chil.
4 John, 1605. Prob. d. yg.
5 Thomas, 1606. D.1689. Wife Jane (c1605-90); 12 chil.
6 Mary, c1608. Perhaps remained in England.
7 Mehetabel, c1610. No further record.
8 Elizabeth, 1612. No further record.
9 Joshua, 1614. D.1682. M.1638, Ellen[2] (Richard[1]) Ibrook (d.1700); 13 chil.
10 Rebecca. Came with parents. No further record.
11 Sarah. Came with parents. No further record.

NAZARETH[2] HOBART was born in England in 1601, perhaps in Hingham, where on 11-9-1626 she married Robert Turner, and where he died in 1627. She married there on 7-13-1630 John Beale, and came with him to Massachusetts in 1638, bringing five sons, three daughters and two servants. She died on 9-23-1658 in Hingham, Mass. John married again on 3-10-1659 Mary, widow of Nicholas Jacob. Mary died on 6-15-1681 and John on 4-1-1688, both in Hingham. See BEAL for descent of John and first wife to Edward-7 Wales Blake.

Authorities:

Hobart Genealogy.
New England Register, Vol. 57:224.
Hingham, Mass., Vital Records.

WILLIAM[1] HOPKINS, place and date of birth not known, died in Roxbury, Mass., 11-8-1688. His wife was Susannah, or Hannah, daughter of Thomas Andrews. They were married, say 1655, since they were the parents of three children by 1660. Susannah was perhaps older than her brother Thomas Andrews, who was born in 1639 and married in 1667. A Roxbury church record eads: "1-5-1679, Hannah, wife of William Hopkins died of the pox." See ANDREWS.

They moved to Roxbury from Dorchester, where Hannah, the mother, was granted letters of dismissal from Dorchester church on 4-22-1660. One week later on 4-29-1660, she joined the Roxbury church. During the smallpox epidemic of 1678-9 she and her daughter Mary died of the disease.

Children of William and Susannah, from baptismal records of the First Religious Society (Unitarian), Roxbury:

1 William[2], bap. 5-6-1660. Killed by Indians, 1676.
2 Thomas, bap. 5-6-1660. Killed by Indians, 1676, in Sudbury.
3 Hannah, born 1-3-1657. Bap. 5-6-1660.
4 Mary, bap. 3-30-1662. D. 2-8-1679 of smallpox.
5 Samuel, bap. 11-15-1663.
6 Margaret, bap. 3-18-1666. Visited brother-in-law Philip-1 Goss in Boston, 1684, perhaps sent for by Hannah when she left for Jamaica, W.I., to join her husband, taking William-2 and leaving Philip-2.
7 Joseph, bap. 3-8-1668.
8 Elizabeth, bap 4-3-1670.
9 Abigail, bap. 6-30-1672.
10 Ebenezer, bap. 7-5-1674. D. 10-19-1674.
11 Bethia, bap. 12-5-1675.

HANNAH[2] HOPKINS was born, probably in Dorchester, Mass., although the birth was recorded in Roxbury, Mass., on 1-3-1657. She was baptized in Roxbury on 5-6-1660 with three other children. She married before 2-16-1677, Philip Goss of Roxbury. See GOSS and PRESCOTT.

She had a tempestuous life with Philip. She bore him four children, ran away from twice, once to Rhode Island, and the last time to Jamaica, W. I., about 1684 according to Thomas Wharfe's affidavit at the time of Philip's divorce, 1690. Philip married on 4-19-1690, twelve days before the divorce was granted, Mary, daughter of John Prescott of Lancaster, Mass., where she was born on 2-22-1669. Philip probably died shortly before 5-26-1698, when administration was granted on his estate. On 11-20-1698 Mary married John Houghton Junior, who was born in 1672. John died in 1724, but the date of Mary's death has not been found. He had married Sarah Gulliver in 1720.

Hannah married again in Jamaica, W. I., one John Murray, and had a child by him. Nothing further is known of Hannah.

Hannah-2 Hopkins	m. c1676,	Philip-1 Goss
Philip-2 Goss	m. 1699,	Judith-3 Hayward
Philip-3 Goss	m. 1723,	Keziah-4 Cooley
Philip-4 Goss	m. 1748,	Hannah Ball
Nathaniel-5 Goss	m. 1776,	Rachel Gould
Lucinda-6 Goss	m. 1811,	Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858,	Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Thwing: History of First Church, Roxbury, Mass., p. 60.
Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Supreme Judicial Court, Boston, Mass.
Roxbury and Dorchester, Mass., Vital Records.
Roxbury and Dorchester, Mass., Church Records.
Records of Boston, Mass., Selectmen.

THOMAS[1] HORTON, recorded as a taxpayer in 1662, when Milton, Mass., was incorporated as a town, is the first of this name that we can be sure of. The name of his wife was Sarah. Their death records have not been found. A Thomas Horton, probably this one, as his son Thomas was but sixteen. married in Milton, 1693, Susanna Keney. He may also be the Thomas Horton who married Katherine Harrison, 1700.

Thomas Horton of Milton was not the son of Barnabas Horton, and could not have been a son of the Thomas Horton of Springfield, Mass., as has sometimes been claimed. The latter died in Springfield in 1640, and his widow Mary married Robert Ashley in 1641. Gov. Pynchon drew up the marriage contract, which made provision for her two sons, one a nursing infant and "the other about three years ould, caled Jarmy." Both Jeremiah and his brother John Horton were inhabitants of Springfield in 1661.

It is not known where Thomas Horton of Milton came from, but there was a Captain Jeremy Horton who was the master and owner of the ship Swallow of Barnstable, Eng., in 1626. He made voyages to New England in 1633 and 1638, and in a subsequent voyage he was shipwrecked and several lives were lost; the crew and master went to Boston. It is possible that he brought a relative - Thomas - with him.

Sarah, "wife of Goodman Horton of Milton," was admitted to the First Church of Braintree, Mass., on 11-15-1674 and two weeks later she had two children baptized there. Her next three children were baptized there, but after the Milton First Church was organized in 1681, she transferred her membership to it and was received on 2-5-1682 "by vertue of a letter of dismission from Braintree Chh."

Children of Thomas and Sarah, born in Milton:

1 Rachel[2], 8-6-1669. Bap., Braintree, 11-29-1674.
2 John, 6-6-1672. (Bap. with Rachel.) Corporal in King William's War. M.,1698, Mehetabel[2] (John[1]) Garnsey (1675-1742); 6 sons.
3 Jonathan, 1675. Bap , Braintree. 9-12-1675.
4 Thomas, 10-3-1677. Bap., Braintree, 11-18-1677. M., Rehoboth, 1700. Hannah[2] (John[1]) Garnsey; 5 chil.
5 David, 10-14-1679. Bap., Braintree, 11-2-1679.
6 Solomon. 1-11-1682. D.1725? M.1701, Susanna[3] (Enoch[2], George[1]) Badcock (d.1725); 3 chil

DAVID[2] HORTON was born in Milton on 10-14-1679. Two weeks later his mother took him to Braintree and had him baptized in the First Church, of which she was a member. David married in Milton on 9-10-1702, Mary, daughter of Enoch Badcock. Their deaths have not been found. David's brother Solomon Horton had married Mary's sister Susanna the year before. See BADCOCK.

Children of David and Mary, recorded in Milton:

1 David[3], 5-15-1703. Fought in the Indian wars. D.1779, "age 77." M.1730, Dorcas Littlefield of Dorchester, (d.1777); 11 chil.
2 Mary, 12-22-1704.
3 Rachel, 12-2-1706. M 1727, Thomas White; 8 chil. from 1731 to 1746
4 Elizabeth, 2-22-1709. [M.1751, Benjamin Badcock?]
5 Enoch, 3-21-1711. [D.1775?] M. Submit Henshaw

6 Benjamin, 3-21-1713. D.1787. M.,1739, Patience Badcock (c1713-1782); 13 chil.
7 Ebenezer, 3-3-1715. D 1789. M.1st, Mehitable ____ (d.1745); 3 chil. M.2nd, Mary _____ (d.1751);2 chil. M 3rd, Patience _____ (1723-1816); 6 chil.
8 Joseph, 6-1-1717. [Wife Alice in 1744?]
9 Thankful, 10-18-1719.
10 Martha, 11-28-1721.
11 Ruth, 12-20-1723.
12 Susanna, 3-25-1728.

MARTHA[3] HORTON was born in Milton on 11-28-1721, and baptized in Milton church on 12-3-1721. She married in Milton on 3-6-1739, John, son of James Marshall. John was baptized in Boston on 12-16-1716. He died on 5-30-1766, and Martha on 7-8-1776, both in Milton. See MARSHALL.

Martha-3 Horton m. 1739 John-4 Marshall
Rooksby-5 Marshall m. 1772, Seth-5 Blake
Joseph-6 Blake m. 1806, Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Horton Genealogies.
Teele: History of Miltnn, Mass., p. 32.
Burt: History of Springfield, Mass.
Wright: History of Swansea, Mass.
New England Register, Vols. 22: (Milton Records); 33:310 (Ashley Contract); 59:87, 156 (Braintree Records).
Braintree, Milton, Rehoboth and Springfield and Swansea Vital Records.

CHRISTOPHER JACKSON of London, England, was buried there on 12-5-1633. His wife was Susan Johnson. Children:

1 John[1] Jackson, bap. Stepney, London, 6-6-1602. Deacon. Res. Watertown and Newton, Mass. D.1675. M.1st,___; 1 son. M.2nd, Margaret _____; 14 chil., 1645-1662.
2 Edward[1] Jackson, c1602.

EDWARD[1] JACKSON, "Gent." was born probably in January 1602. He was baptized 2-3-1604 in Stepney, London. His first wife was named Frances, her ancestry not known. She may have died on the voyage here, or soon after arrival. He married second on 3-14-1649 Elizabeth, daughter of John Newgate and the widow of Rev. John Oliver. Edward died in Cambridge, Mass., on 6-17-1681, his age given on his tombstone as "79 years and 5 months." Elizabeth died there on 9-30 1709, "ae 92."

Edward lived in Whitechapel Parish, London, where he was a "nail-maker." At that time Stepney and Whitechapel were charming villages. The year he arrived in America is not known. Smith says that he and John Fuller arrived in Cambridge, Mass., about the same time, probably knew each other in England, had plenty of money and were the largest land owners in the town. Jackson's house was built before 1638, but was gone before 1708. In 1681 the inventory of his estate described his dwelling as a spacious mansion with a hall.

Records show that he purchased land in Cambridge of Samuel Holly in 1643, was made Freeman in 1645, paid Gov. Bradstreet £140 for a farm of 500 acres in 1646, was Representative to General Court in 1647, being re-elected annually for seventeen years; he was Selectman in 1665. There are many other records of his activity in town affairs.

He was a man of education, and was constantly present with Rev. John Eliot at his lectures to the Indians, to take notes of the questions asked by them and the answers given by the minister. Johnson's History of New England classes him among the leading men of his time, saying, "He could not endure to see the truths of Christ trampled under foot by the erroneous party." In the list of early subscriptions for Harvard College is the following entry: "Mr. Edward Jackson gave toward the furnishing of the Collidge edifice Nine Pounds." He bequeathed to Harvard 400 acres of land which he owned in Billerica, Mass.

Jackson was the author and first signer of a petition to General Court in 1678, that Cambridge Village might be set off and made an independent town. Notwithstanding the powerful opposition of Cambridge, the petition was granted in 1679. Cambridge said many hard words about the petitioners, but added: "We would not be understood to include every particular person, as we acknowledge that Mr Jackson brought a good estate to the town, as some others did, and hath not been wanting to the ministry or any good work

among us, therefore we would not reflect upon him in the least."

He divided his lands among his children during his lifetime; nevertheless the inventory of his estate listed more than 1600 acres of land, amounting to £2477. It also included two men servants appraised at £5 each.

It has been estimated that forty-four of his descendants fought in the Revolutionary War.

Children of Edward and Frances, first six baptized in Whitechapel, London, Eng.:

1 Israel[2], bap. 3-9-1631. D. inf.
2 Margaret, bap. 1-1-1633. Prob. d. yg., England.
3 Hannah, bap. 5-1-1634.
4 Rebecca, bap. 10-12-1636. M. Thomas Prentice 2d; 9 ch.
5 Caleb, bap. 10-10-1638. Prob. d. yg., England.
6 Joseph, b. 9-13-1639. Prob. d. yg., England.
7 Frances. D., Cambridge, Mass., 1648.
8 Jonathan. D.1693. M. Elizabeth[2] (Thomas[1]) Baker; 5 ch.
9 Sebas [Seaborn?], perh. b. at sea. D.1690. M.,1671, Sarah[2] (Thomas[1]) Baker of Roxbury, Mass.; 9 chil.

Children of Edward and Elizabeth, born in Cambridge:

10 Sarah, 1-5-1649. D.1711. M.1677, Rev. Nehemiah[3] (Rev. Peter[2], Edmond[1]) Hobart (1648-1712); 6 chil.
11 Edward, 12-15-1652. D.1727. M.1st, Grace _____ (c1655-1685); 1 son. M.2d, Abigail[2] (Nathl[1]) Wilson; 7 chil.
12 Lydia, 1656. D.1726. M.1680, Joseph[2] (John[1]) Fuller, (1652-1740); 7 chil.
13 Elizabeth, 4-28-1658. D.1741. M.1st,1677, John[2] (Thomas[1]) Prentice (1655-1689). M.2d,1699, Jonas Bond.
14 Ruth, 1-15-1664. D.1692, unmarried.

HANNAH[2] JACKSON was baptized in Whitechapel, London, England, on 5-1-1634. She married about 1651, John, son of William Ward of Cambridge. Hannah died on 4-24-1704. John died in Newton, Mass., on 7-1-1708, "age 82." Both are buried in the Centre Street Cemetery in Newton. See WARD.

Hannah-2 Jackson	m. 1651, John-2 Ward
Elizabeth-3 Ward	m. 1679, Joshua-2 Fuller
Elizabeth-3 Fuller	m. 1702, Isaac-3 Shepard
Jonathan-4 Shepard	m. 1736, Love-4 Palmer
Simeon-5 Shepard	m. 1776, Rachel-6 Brooks
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Paige: History of Cambridge, Mass., 1630-1877, p. 593.
Jackson: History . . . of Newton, Mass., p. 330.
Smith: History of Newton, Mass.
Cambridge and Newton, Mass., Vital Records.

DANIEL[1] LADD by tradition is called the son of Nathaniel Ladd in England. He died on 7-27-1693 and his widow Anne, whose parentage is not now known, died on 2-9-1694, both in Haverhill, Mass.

Daniel Ladd took the "Oathes of Supremacy and Alleigeance" in Ipswich, England, on 3-24-1634, before allowed passage on the ship Mary and John (Robert Sayres, Master). This was one of ten ships which were held up in the Thames for weeks for some reason, but finally cleared and reached Nastasket, Boston Harbor.

He was granted six acres of land in Ipswich, Mass., in 1637, and erected a dwelling which he sold in 1648. He was one of the first settlers of Salisbury, Mass., having a share in the first division of land and another in 1640. He was one of the first settlers of Haverhill before 1646, and became a permanent inhabitant. He was called a yeoman and owned and cultivated several farms. Chase (History of Haverhill) gives a description of his lands, and says he doubtless found farming quite a different thing from present day conditions—his houselot being in the village, his planting ground in two places, partly "in the plain," one or two miles east of the village, and partly "up the great river" as far on the west side, while his meadow lands were in seven lots and as many different places.

He was prominent among the original proprietors, and took an active part in church and government, as is shown in many records. He was Selectman of Haverhill; appointed Lieutenant of the Military Company in 1662; was Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts in 1668; on the Jury of Trials in 1672 and 1673; and at the breaking out of King Philip's War in 1675, he was one of a committee to designate which houses should be garrisoned.

His will, dated 1-30-1692 and proved 1-9-1694, mentioned his wife, and his son-in-law Joseph [Josiah?] Gage, and refers to "the time I have been at his home and the trouble I have already put him unto." This will was set aside and his estate settled by Daniel Ladd, Junior, as administrator, who gave bonds for £150.

Children of Daniel and Ann, first three born in Salisbury, the rest in Haverhill:

1 Elizabeth[2], 12-11-1640. D.1692+. M.,Haverhill, 1663, Nathaniel Smith (d.1692); 10 chil.
2 Daniel, 9-26-1642. Soldier, King Philip's War, 1676. M.,Haverhill, 1668, Lydia[2] (Richard[1]) Singletary (b. 1648); no chil.
3 Lydia, 6-8-1645. D.1696. M.1669, Josiah[2] (John[1]) Gage (c1647-1717); no chil. He m.2,1697,Martha Dow (d.1718)
4 Mary, 2-14-1647. M.,1682, Caleb Richardson of Newbury (1652-1725); 2 daus. b. Newbury.
5 Samuel, 11-1-1649. K.by Inds.,1698. M.Haverhill,1674, Martha[2] (George[1]) Corliss (b.1652); 11 chil.
6 Nathaniel, 3-10-1652.

7 Ezekiel[2], 9-16-1654. M.1687, Mary[2] (Samuel[1]) Folsom of Exeter, N.H. (b.1664); 4 chil.,Haverhill, 1688-1695.
8 Sarah, 11-4-1657. M.Haverhill,1685, Onesiphorus Marsh Jr. (b.1655); 5 chil.

NATHANIEL[2] LADD was born in Haverhill on 3-10-1652. He married in Exeter, N.H., on 7-12-1678, Elizabeth,daughter of Hon. John Gilman. She was born on 8-16-1661 in Exeter. Nathaniel died of wounds on 8-11-1691, and Elizabeth married on 12-3-1693, Henry-3 (Robert-2, John-1) Wadleigh. Henry Wadleigh died in 1732, his estate being settled on 2-20-1735, at which time Elizabeth was alive and renounced her widow's rights. See GILMAN, second line.

He took part in King Philip's War before he was married, serving as an Ensign under Captain Gilman in December 1675 and June 1676. After marriage they lived in Exeter, where he was taxed in 1682. In 1683 he was involved in "Gove's Rebellion" against the notorious Governor Cranfield, but was never even indicted. Bell (History of Exeter) says he was the trumpeter who headed the "rebels" but made his escape, "probably remaining perdu until after the trial." Like many other New Hampshire men he was vigilant in protecting his home from the Indians. The encounter in which he was vitally wounded is described in the Biographical Review of Norfolk County, Mass.: "...In the summer of 1690 an expedition was fitted out in Massachusetts, with a contingent from New Hampshire, to protect the more eastern settlements. Nathaniel Ladd was one of the volunteers from Exeter. On September 22 the party landed at Maquoit near Cape Elizabeth, soon fell into an ambush and in the fight which ensued they were compelled to retreat to the boats. These being aground, the Indians made a bold effort to take them, but after a hard fight they were repulsed with a loss to the English of 8 killed and 24 wounded, among whom was Nathaniel Ladd, who died of his wounds at Exeter..."

A marble monument in the old Exeter cemetery reads:

> In memory of the Ladd Family, who sleep in this inclosure. Nathaniel, the first of the name who settled in Exeter, was born in Haverhill March 10,1652. Elizabeth his wife and daughter of Councillor John Gilman, was born in Exeter August 16,1661. He was mortally wounded in a fight with the Indians at Maquoit and died August 11, A. D., 1691. Erected by Alexander Ladd in 1850.

On 2-18-1712 Daniel and John Ladd, John and Elizabeth Glidden, Mary Gilman, Charles and Lydia Rundlett, Jonathan and Anna Folsom, "all the Children of Nathaniel Ladd Late of Exeter Deceased, have Received: of our Honoured Father Henry Wadley Ninety acres of Land part in Kingston, part in Exeter, being on the Accompt of the estate of our father Nathaniel Ladd deceased, wth wch we Acknowledge our Selves fully Sattisfied, Contented and Paid for the whole of what was our due from the Said Estate." "Eliz[a] Wadley,

the wife of the said Henry Wadley did then give up her thirds in the estate of her former Husband Nathaniel Ladd."

Children of Nathaniel and Elizabeth, born in Exeter:

1 Nathaniel[3], 4-6-1679. M.1st,2nd cousin, Catherine[4] (Edward[3], Edward[2], Edward[1]) Gilman; 5-6 chil. M.2d, Mrs Mercy [Hall] Hilton, wid.,Dudley Hilton; 3-4 ch.
2 Elizabeth, 1-6-1680. M.c1695, John[2] (Charles[1]) Glidden (c1670-c1718); 3 to 6 chil

3 MARY[3] LADD was born in Exeter on 12-28-1682. She married in Kingston, N. H., on 9-1-1704, Jacob, the son of John Gilman. Jacob was her second cousin. He was born about 1680 and died about 1740. Mary was alive, 4-27-1743. See GILMAN, first line, for children.

4 Lydia, 12-27-1684. M.bef.1712, Charles Rundlett Jr. (1676-c1723); 3 chil.
5 Daniel, 3-18-1687.
6 John, 7-6-1689. M.1714, Elizabeth[3] (Jonathan[2], John[1]) Sanborn (b.1692); 8 chil. She m.2d, Thomas Webster.
7 Anna, 12-25-1691. D.1740+. M.c1712, Jonathan[3], (John[2], John[1]) Folsom (c1685-1740); 12 chil.

Children of Elizabeth and Henry Wadleigh:

1 Sarah Wadleigh, 9-3-1694. D.1756+. M.c1713, John[3,2,1], Scribner. His will, 1756, names 5 chil.
2 Abigail Wadleigh, 9-2-1696. Prob. m. Samuel[2] (Alexander[1]) Magoon (c1691-c1753); 8 chil.
3 Joseph Wadleigh, Sept. 1698. Liv.,1767. Adm. father's est. 1735. [M. Lydia[2] (Theophilus[1]) Smith? (d.bef. 1737); 2 chil.]
4 Martha Wadleigh, Jan. 1701. M. Ephraim[4] (Joseph[3], James[2], Thomas[1]) Philbrick (1696-1747); 6 chil.
5 Benjamin Wadleigh, 1703. D. 1716.

CAPTAIN DANIEL[3] LADD was born in Exeter, 3-18-1687. He married in Kingstnn, N.H., 4-29-1712, Mehitable, daughter of Thomas Philbrick. She was born in Hampton, N. H., on 3-26-1693. Daniel died in Brentwood, N. H., in 1765, "age 78," according to the records of the Second Church. Mehitable died there on 1-23-1779, called in the record "a Christian woman, much respected." See PHILBRICK.

Daniel served as a scout in Capt. Nicholas Gilman's company in 1710. He was captain of a company which went in pursuit of the Indians in 1724, and captain of another company which he organized himself for scout duty to protect Canterbury and Rumford.

On 3-9-1714 in Exeter, Daniel Ladd. Charles Rundlett and John Glidden (all brothers-in-law) sold to James Dudley Jr., five-sevenths of two parcels of land, one of forty acres "running by the old Road going to Kingstown." The

witnesses were Edward Gilman and John Light. The deed was acknowledged ten days later by their wives: Mehitable Ladd, Lydia Rundlett, and Elizabeth Glidden.

From records of the Church of Christ, Kingston,1728: "March the 10, Mehitable Ladd of the Church of Exeter was received by a letter of Recommendation from thence." The Second Church of Brentwood was organized in 1751. "Daniel Ladd and Mehitabel (Philbrick) of Kingston" were two of a group of thirty-one members who came in a colony, 1-6-1751.

From N. H. Probate Records: "Administration on est. of Daniel Ladd of Brentwood, N. H., gentleman, granted to Daniel Ladd, 10-31-1770." Warrant, same date, authorizing Jonathan Glidden and Benjamin Folsom,both of Deerfield, to appraise estate. Petition of Mehitabel Ladd of Brentwood, 12-7-1770, for an allowance from her late husband's estate stated, "Your Petitioner when she married...was possessed of a considerable of a patrimonial estate, which has since been sold and expended partly in bringing up a Large family of Children and part of it is now incorporated with her said Husband's Estate: That the thirds of her said Husbands Estate will not be sufficient for her support now in her advanced age."

Children of Daniel and Mehitable, first five born in Exeter:

1 Mehitable[4], 6-30-1713. M.1732, Samuel[4] (Samuel[3], Samuel[2], Edward[1]) Colcord (1710-c1783); 5 chil.1739-54.
2 Elizabeth, 3-11-1716. M.1731, John Nay.
3 Anna, 6-25-1718. Perhaps d. Kingstown, 1728.
4 Hannah, 4-17-1720. M.1742, Samuel[3] (John[2], Philip[1]) Huntoon (1718-1796); 11 chil. He m.,2nd, 1768, Mrs. Margaret Mewly, and 3rd, ——— Mills.
5 Mary, 1-3-1722. M.,1740, Samuel[5] (James[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], Gov.Thomas[1]) Dudley (1720-1797); 1 dau. He m.2nd, Mrs Sleeper; 3rd, Mrs.Clark. He had 10 chil.
6 Daniel, Kingston, 1-25-1725. Captain. D.1709. M.1st, Joanna[5] (James[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], Thomas[1]) Dudley. M.2nd, Susanna Dow; 3rd, Ruth Bradley. Had 13 chil.
7 Stephen, Brentwood, 8-30-1728. M.1st, Abigail Webster (d.1757). M.2nd, Bethia Sweet. 6 or 7 chil.
8 John, 1730. D. 1731.
9 Joanna, 7-27-1735. M.1755, Josiah[3] (John[2], Philip[1]) Huntoon (1729-c1758); 2 chil.
10 John[4], Kingston, 10-24-1737.

JOHN[4] LADD was born in Kingston, N. H., 10-24-1737. He married about 1761, Mary, daughter of David Moody. She was born in Kingston and baptized on 8-7-1743 in the First Church. John died on 3-15-1784, survived for many years by Mary, who died on 11-25-1815, "aged 73 years." See MOODY.

John was one of the original settlers of the town of Unity, N. H., in 1769. He was a farmer, and "had the best orchard in town." He was prominent in town affairs, and a highly respected citizen. At the first town meeting ever held in Unity, on 12-15-1773, he was chosen Moderator and the Chairman of the Board of Selectmen. He and Jonathan Glidden were Selectmen in 1779.

From the town records of Unity: "At a meeting of the proprietors of the township of Unity, holden at Kingston, N. H., July 3, 1769, on article 5th, it was voted that we give 30 acres of land to John Ladd's wife, as a gratis for her, she being the first woman that moved into the town."

The Ladd Genealogy says John Ladd left a widow and nine children,seven girls and two boys, "whom the widow, a very active, intelligent woman, brought up, married them off, and fitted them up nicely." The First Federal Census of 1790, lists Mary Ladd in Unity, with one male over 16, one under 16, and five females. This would seem to fit the Widow Mary Ladd and her family.

Children of John and Mary:

1 Elizabeth[5], 1762, probably in Kingston, N. H.
2 Sarah. M. Jacob Smith of Claremont, N.H.
3 John, 2-2-1768. D.1843. M.c1797, Sarah Hibbard.
  1 John H.,[6]10-3-1798. M. Anna McCready.
  2 Hiram, 8-19-180C. M. Aurelia Palmer.
  3 Enoch H., 10-6-1801. M. Lucy L. Plumb.
  4 Joseph, 10-28-1803. M. Eliza Johnson.
  5 Mary M., 1-20-1806. M.1835, Rev. Benj. Brewster.
  6 Ruth B., 2-19-1808. M.1st, Rev. Jacob French. M.2nd, Benjamin Bowles of Lisbon, N.H.
4 Mehitable, 1770. D.,1829. M.,1790, Henry (Joseph[5], Jacob[4], Elisha[3], Thomas[2], John[1]) Perkins (1767-1837) of Unity.
  1 John Perkins
  2 Asahel Perkins. Went West.
  3 Joseph Perkins. D. age 21.
  4 Anna Perkins. M. John Bisbee. Went to Michigan.
  5 Lucy Perkins. M. ____ Littlefield.
5 Mary, 1772. D.1851. M.1st, James Laurence. M.2nd, Cyrus[6] (Richard[5], Jabez[4], Richard[3], John[2], John[1]) Field (b.1784). Witnessed Elizabeth-5's will, 1838.
  1 Fobes Field, 2-10-1812.
  2 Josiah Field, 8-27-1815.
6 Hannah, 8-5-1775. M.1804, Leonard[3] (Jonah[2], Daniel[1]) Harrington (b.1780).
  1 Marchia Harrington, 3-25-1805.
  2 Warren Harrington, 3-3-1807.
  3 Mary Ladd Harrington, -10-1809.
  4 Anna Harrington, 3-21-1811.
  5 Luther Harrington, 2-19-1813.
  6 Leonard Clark Harrington, 7-2-1816.
  7 Diantha Hannah Harrington, 4-6-1818.
  8 David Alonzo Harrington, 3-26-1821.
7 Joanna, 1777. D.1850. M Jabez (Joseph[5], Jacob[4], Elisha[3], Thomas[2], John[1]) Perkins (1769-1843).
  1 Son. Moved to California.
8 Josiah, 11-14-1779. D.1829. M.1801, Anna Chappell of Lancaster, N. H. (d 1857).

(Children on next page.)

1 Daniel[6], 1-22-1804. M. Charlotte H. Ketchell.
2 Crawford, 11-8-1805. M 1841, Jane Byington.
3 Hannah, 3-4-1808. M.1826, John Thurber.
4 Mehitable, 9-7-1810. D. 1824.
5 Josiah, 8-7-1813. D. 1814.
6 Stephen, 9-17-1815. M. Mrs Harriet A. Smith.
7 Josiah, 1-26-1818. M. Sarah Swasey.
8 Ann M., 4-21-1821. M. Dr. Abel W. Brown.
9 John, 9-15-1824. M.1849, Sarah Hathaway.
9 Anna. M. _____ Palmer.

ELIZABETH[5] LADD was born in 1762, probably in Kingston, N. H., as it was before her parents moved to Unity. She married about 1785, Captain Jonathan Glidden, Junior. He was born in Exeter about 1758, and died shortly before 1-20-1813 in Unity, where Elizabeth died on 3-1-1838, "age 76." See GLIDDEN

Elizabeth's will, made in Claremont, N.H., 2-8-1838, named thirteen grandchildren, among them Clarissa M. Glidden. The Ladd Genealogy erroneously says that she married Captain John Glidden. It was her great-aunt Elizabeth-3 Ladd who married Captain John, about 1695. That Captain Jonathan Glidden married Elizabeth-5 Ladd is proved by various documents in addition to the wills of both. There was no Captain John Glidden whom she could have married.

John-4 Ladd	m.	c1761, Mary-3 Moody
Elizabeth-5 Ladd	m.	c1785, Jonathan-5 Glidden
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Ladd Genealogy, by Warren Ladd. Dudley Genealogy.
Drake: Founders of New England, p. 70 (ship lists).
Hoyt: Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass.
Bell: History of Exeter, N. H.
Chase: History of Haverhill, Mass., pp. 38, 62.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: History of Maine and New Hampshire.
New England Register, Vol. 38:282, 345.
Stearns: New Hampshire Genealogy, Vol. 2:867; 9:72.
Dean: Annals of Brentwood, N.H., Congregational Church.
New England Family History, Vol. 4:636-639 (Gives Wiltshire, England, as origin of Ladd family).
New Hamp. Provincial Deeds, 9:88 (Nathaniel Ladd estate)
Hampton Court Records (Salem, Mass.)
Essex County, Mass., Court Records.
Haverhill, Mass.; Hampton, Exeter, Kingston, N. H., Vital Records.

The coat of arms of the English Leadbetter family is recorded in Burke's Peerage as: "A Beady of six azure and ermine. Motto: Fidelis." Whether the American Leadbetter family is entitled to it is not known.

HENRY[1] LEADBETTER was born in England about 1633, as his death is recorded in Dorchester, Mass., 4-20-1722, "in his 89th year." In Dorchester on 3-18-1659 he was married by Major Atherton to Sarah, daughter of Thomas Tolman, a wealthy land-owner. Sarah's death has not been found, but she was living in 1688. See TOLMAN. Henry married again, in 1692, Mrs. Relief Foster, a widow. She was born 1650, the daughter of John Holland, one of the earliest settlers of Charlestown, Mass. She was married first, in 1672, to John Dowse, and had four children. Her second husband was Timothy, son of Edward and Lettice [Hanford] Foster; they had five children. Henry and Relief had no children, but Henry's son Increase thought so much of her that he named a daughter for her, and this daughter Relief-3 married our ancestor Ebenezer-4 Blake in 1723. Relief, Henry's widow, for twenty-one years, died in Dorchester on 7-7-1743.

The Leadbetter family is thought to have come from Hinckley, Leicestershire, as in Hinckley in 1620 there was a Henry Leadbetter, with sons Ebenezer and John, names occurring frequently in the New England family. Proof, however, is lacking. Leadbetters appear in England about the year 1200, soon after thousands of heretics were put to the sword in France, all who could escaping to other countries.

It is not known when Henry Leadbetter arrived in New England. In January 1718 he and Elizabeth Weeks (wife of Ammiel Weeks) made a deposition regarding the heirship of Nathaniel Glover, Senior. Henry stated his age as eighty-six and testified that in 1648 they were both living with Mr. John Glover in Dorchester, and continued with him during his life. John Glover died in 1654, when Henry must have been about twenty-one or two.

No record is found of him after his marriage in 1659 except the birth of four children, until 4-5-1668, when he had four children baptized, "being lately admitted a member & his wife." On 3-27-1682 the church cast votes for a new minister, and "one who was not in full communion intruded himself in and put in a vote, wch was very offensive to the Church, but his vote was taken out and he was commanded to goe out of the meetinghous. When the Church had been tryed by a Vote to know whether they did approve of his act, wch being declared in the Negative, then the Contrary Vote was called for, but no one held ther hand but Henry Leadbetter who thought y^{t} such as had Submitted to the government of Christ in the Church & had owned the Covenant should have libertie to Vote in such a case; but it was declared to the contrary."

The only other records of Sarah are on 3-4-1677, when

her name was on a list of those "y^{t} did ye same day p'sonally give their assent to the Covenant," and in 1688, when her father, Thomas Tolman, willed her £15, and "one of the biggest pewter platters."

Henry was active in the Dorchester Church for many years, and he had the distinction of occupying a prominent seat near the minister, in the front row. He was made a Freeman on 5-31-1671, was Constable in 1673, on the Grand Jury in 1684, and was a Selectman from 1687 to 1691. He fought in King Philip's War in 1675-6, and was probably a sergeant. He re-enlisted immediately after, taking the oath of allegiance before Hon. John Leverett, the Provincial Governor, on 11-11-1678. In 1679 he was named executor of the estates of Nicholas Clap and Thomas Lake, turning over two silver cups or small beakers, to the Church.

Henry's second wife, Relief, was also a member of the Dorchester Church, and on her death was called "a very pious woman and much respected." She is buried in the Old Dorchester Burying Ground.

Children of Henry and Sarah, all but Ruth recorded in Dorchester (first four baptized on 4-19-1668):

1 Sarah[2], 1-20-1660. D.1696. M.1st,1684, Henry[3] (Richard[2], Henry[1]) Withington (1653-1688); 3 chil. M.2d, 1693, Ebenezer[3] (Nathaniel[2], George[1]) Holmes (1669-1746); 2 chil. Ebenezer m.,2nd,1697, Mary[2] (Nathaniel[1]) Wales, widow of Nicholas George, Jr.; 2 chil.
2 Katherine, 4-28-1662. D.1739. M.,1684, Ephraim[2] (Edward[1]) Payson (1658-1732); 9 chil.
3 Henry, 10-16-1664. D.1689.
4 Deliverance, 4-9-1667. D.,1747. M.,1st,1694, Joseph[3] (Richard[2], Henry[1]) Withington (1668-1698); 4 chil.
5 Ruth, Roxbury, 3-31-1669. D.,1752. M.,1692, Isaac[2] (Jonas[1]) Humphrey (1651-1735); 5 chil.
6 Increase, 1-20-1672/3.
7 Ebenezer, 5-10-1676. M.,Boston,1709, Hannah [or Abigail] Mason; 5 chil.
8 Israel, 10-10-1678. D.1775. M.,1st, Mary _____ (d., 1745; 3 chil. M.2d,1746, Mrs Ruth Robinson (d.1766).

INCREASE[2] LEADBETTER was born in Dorchester, Mass., on 1-20-1673, and was baptized on 1-26-1673, in the First Church. The church record of his marriage in Dorchester: "Increase Leadbetter and Sarah Davenport were married by the Reverend Mr. Danforth Jan: 20 1701 [1702 New Style]." Sarah was born in Dorchester on 7-10-1681, the daughter of Charles Davenport, and died there on 6-16-1734, "age 53 years." Her grave is on the west side of the Old Dorchester Burying Ground, with the Davenports. Increase died on 11-10-1737, "in the 65 Year of His Age," and is buried on the south side of the cemetery. His tombstone is pictured in the Leadbetter Genealogy. See DAVENPORT.

Children of Increase and Sarah, born in Dorchester:

1 Henry[3], 12-1-1702. Bap. 12-6. D.,Weston,Mass.,1762. M.,1732, Priscilla[2] (Obadiah[1]) Swift (1706-1755+); 10 chil.
2 Sarah, 8-2-1706. D.,1735. M.,Boston, 1732, Ebenezer[3] (Ammiel[2], George[1]) Weeks (1704-1781); 1 dau. He m., 1738, Anna[2] (Joseph[1]) Holland (c1719-1805); 7 chil.
3 Waitstill, 9-26-1708. D.1784. M.,1734, Aquila[4] (Samuel[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Tolman (1705-1771); 7 chil.
4 Relief, 10-7-1716.
5 Increase, 11-28-1721. D. 1723.
6 Increase, 4-5-1724. D.,1800. M.,1745, Katherine[3], (George[2], William[1]) Badcock, of Milton,Mass., (1725-1814); 9 chil.

RELIEF[3] LEADBETTER was born on 10-7-1716 in Dorchester, where she married on 12-29-1736, Ebenezer, youngest son of Joseph Blake. He was born there on 10-22-1712 and died there on 6-27-1790. No record of Relief's death has been found. See BLAKE.

Henry-1 Leadbetter m. 1659, Sarah-2 Tolman
Increase-2 Leadbetter m. 1702, Sarah-3 Davenport
Relief-3 Leadbetter m. 1736, Ebenezer-4 Blake
Seth-5 Blake m. 1772, Rooksby-5 Marshall
Joseph-6 Blake m. 1806, Prudence-3 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Ames: Leadbetter Records. (Genealogy.)
Clapp Memorial, pp. 198, 346.
Glover Genealogy, p. 102 (Henry's deposition).
Tolman Genealogy in New England Register, Vol. 14:249.
Dorchester, Mass., First Church Records.
Boston, Dorchester,and Roxbury, Mass., Vital Records.

ARMS: Argent on a fesse gules, between three cinquefoils azure, a hind passant between two pheons or.

CREST: A demi-bird sable, on the head two small horns or, the wings expanded, the dexter outside gu., inside argent; the sinister gold lined gu.

RICHARD LORD, yeoman, was born in England about 1555, his exact birthplace and ancestry not yet found. "Joane, wife of Richard Lord," was buried in Towcester, Northampton on 9-22-1610. Richard was buried there on 10-16-1610.

It is possible that he descended from the Lord family of Yelvertoft, Northampton, as we know he lived in Towcester in that oounty. The Towcester registers begin in 1561, but the earliest Lord entry is the burial of Joane. Richard's will was dated 5-30-1610 and proved on 2-7-1611. Digest: To be buried in the churchyard; to daughter Elizabeth £10; to daughter Ellin £30 and £10 if she marry Robert Marriot of Calcot; to daughter Alice £30 at marriage;

to wife Joane half of all my goods and the use of chamber over kitchen, and annuity of £9 out of my lands at Towcester; to son Thomas all my lands in Towcester, and the rest of my goods, he to pay my debts, legacies and the annuity to my wife, and to be executor. As Richard died less than a month after Joane, he may have been ill at the time, and did not change his will. Thomas was about twenty-five or twenty-six, and married soon after the estate was settled.

Children of Richard and (probably) Joane:

1 Elizabeth, c1583. Unmarried in 1610.
2 Thomas[1], c1585. Emigrated to New England.
3 Ellen, c1587. Presumably m. Robert Marriot of Calcot, 1610+. See her father's will.
4 Alice, c1590. M., Towcester, 1611, Richard Morris.

THOMAS[1] LORD was born in England about 1585. He married at Towcester, Northamptonshire, on 3-23-1611, Dorothy, the daughter of Robert Bird of that town. The license was granted at Peterboro diocese on the same day. Dorothy was born about 1589, probably in Towcester. Thomas died about 1667 in Hartford, Conn. Dorothy was a widow when she died in Hartford on 8-2-1676, "age 87." See ROBERT BIRD.

"Thomas Lord, smith, age 50, and Dorothy Lord, uxor, age 46," with their seven children, with names, are on the following ship list: "29 Aprilis 1635. These vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in ye Elizabeth & Ann, Roger Coopr, Mr. The P'ties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the P'ish and Justice of Peace of their conformitie to the orders and discipline of ye Church of England and yt they are no Subsedy men." Although he is listed as smith, this is either a mistake or a subterfuge to enable him to leave England. Savage calls it "a godly deception." He was a physician and practiced in Hartford. Thomas Stanton was called "son-in-law of Dr. Thomas Lord" in 1639, when Thomas Junior was twenty-three.

The Lord family lived first in Cambridge, Mass., but in 1637 joined with Rev. Thomas Hooker and his company and with them settled what is now Hartford, Conn. Their home-lot in 1639 was on the highway on the bank of the Little River. The family was wealthy and prominent. Some of the children were sent to England to be educated. The eldest son Richard was one of the patentees under the charter given by Charles II to the colony. Thomas, Junior, is called the first educated physician in Connecticut.

Thomas Lord, the father, did not leave a will. Dorothy's will was executed on 2-8-1670, and sealed with the Laward-Lord coat of arms. She named children of deceased son Thomas; daughter Ann, wife of Thomas Stanton; William; John; Robert; Amie, wife of John Gilbert; grandson Richard; grandchildren Hannah, Dorothy and Margaret, children of daughter Dorothy, wife of John Ingersoll.

Children of Thomas and Dorothy, with baptisms as recorded in Towcester, Northamptonshire, England:

1 Richard[2], bap. 1-5-1612. D.1662. Came to N.E. 3 yrs. bef. parents. Cambridge, Mass., proprietor in 1632. Merchant of Hartford; Representative, 1657-61; Capt. Conn. Troop of Horse. Epitaph calls him: "The bright Starre of our Cavalrie." M.c1635, Sarah[2] (Thomas[1]?) Graves (d.1676); had son Richard and 2 daus.

2 Anne, bap. 9-18-1614.

3 Thomas, bap. 11-15-1616. D.c1661. First med. license granted in N. E. Savage says he was in Cambridge or Boston, Mass., a year or so, but original proprietor of Hartford, Conn. M. Mary _____; 3 or 4 daus. Mary m. 2nd, _____ Olmstead.

4 William, bap. 12-27-1618. D.1678. Beq. by mother "my Siluer drinking Bowle" and "great brass kettle." M. c1642, _____; 7 chil. M.,2nd,1664, Lydia, dau. of William Buckland and widow of John Brown. 4 Brown chil.; 7 Lord chil. Res. Saybrook, Conn. See Keeler-Wood Genealogy for descendants.

5 Robert, bap. 5-12-1620. Sea captain. Prob. d. unmar.

6 John, bap 1-21-1624. D.1678? M.1st, Rebecca[2] (Francis[1]) Bushnell of Guilford. M.2d,1648, Adrean Basey, whom he abandoned and went to Va., leaving debts.

7 Aymie, bap. 11-30-1626. D.1691. M 1647, John[2] (William[1]) Gilbert of Hartford (d.1690); 8 chil.

8 Dorothy, bap. 7-1-1629. D.1657. M.c1651, John Ingersoll of Hartford and Northampton, Mass.(c1615-1684); 3 chil. John m.2nd,1657, Abigail[2] (Thomas[1]) Bascom, (d.1666); 5 chil. He m.3rd,1667, Mary[2] (John[1]) Hunt (d.1690); 7 chil.

ANNE[2] LORD was baptized on 9-18-1614, in Towcester, England. For some unknown reason the ages of all the Lord children were wrong on the ship's passenger list in 1635, Anne's being given as but fourteen. She went to Hartford with her parents in 1637, about which time she married one of the most prominent men in the Connecticut Colony, Thomas Stanton. Their first child was born in Hartford in 1638, and at least three more were born there. They then went to what is now Stonington, Conn. Thomas Stanton died there on 12-2-1677.

Anne's mother died in 1676, and bequeathed her among other things her "great Bible." This "ould Bible" and two silver cups, altogether appraised at £49, were in the inventory of Anne Stanton's possessions after she died, but the Bible, unfortunately, has disappeared.

After her husband's death, Anne went to live with her daughter Dorothy, the wife of Rev. James Noyes, in Hartford. She made her will in 1688 and probably died shortly after, though the record has not been found. See STANTON.

Anne-2 Lord	m.c1637,	Thomas-1 Stanton
Hannah-2 Stanton	m. 1662,	Nehemiah-2 Palmer
Jonathan-3 Palmer	m. 1706,	Mercy-2 Manwaring
Love-4 Palmer	m. 1736,	Jonathan-4 Shepard
Simeon-5 Shepard	m. 1776,	Rachel-6 Brooks
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806,	Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858,	Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Stanton Genealogy.
Miner Genealogy.
Blackman and Allied Families.
Keeler-Wood Genealogy, p. 44. (Descendants of William[2] Lord.)
Hotten: Original List of Immigrants. (Wrong ages.)
Flagg: Founders of New England, p. 329. (Gives baptisms in England.)
Heraldic Journal, Vol. 2:153. (Coat of Arms.)
Public Records of Colony of Connecticut, Vol. 6:234.
Caulkins: History of New London.
Salisbury: Families of Connecticut.
Trumbull: Memorial History of Hartford, Conn.,V.1:248.
Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. 54:94. (Richard Lord's will, England.)
English Notes, Boston Transcript, 9-1-1932.

ARMS, registered by the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society as belonging to the immigrant, Oliver Manwaring:

Silver, six bars gules, on the second an annulet for a second difference. Also entitled to Quartered: 1 and 4, silver, two bars gules (Manwaring ancient); 2 and 3, gold, an eagle's leg erased at the thigh, gules on a chief, indented azure, a mullet between two roundles silver (Tarbock heiress, cadet of house of Lathom).

An Oliver Manwayringe, alive 31 Henry VIII (1540) and 29 Elizabeth (1587), received lands in Warford, Cheshire, from his father Charles Maynwaryng, Esquire, in Croxton in Cheshire. He is the seventeenth generation from Ranulfus le Mesnelwarin of Cheshire and Norfolk, whose name is in the Domesday Book.

OLIVER MANWARING, gentleman, may have been the above man. He had a son:

OLIVER MANWARING, gentleman, who married in Dawlish, Devonshire, England, 1618, Prudence, the daughter of Henry Esse, gentleman, and his wife Lovedy Moyle, who was from Clyst Formizon, alias Sowton, Devon. Oliver was buried in March 1672. He and Prudence were buried in the chancel of the Dawlish church, a privilege reserved for the gentry.

There was formerly in the chancel of Dawlish church a heraldic ledger-stone showing the line of Oliver (1672-1740), son of Esse, son of Oliver, son of Oliver. He was the last heir male in this English line.

Known children of Oliver and Prudence Manwaring:

1 Esse. Had a son Oliver (1672-1740). See above.
2 Oliver, bap. Dawlish, 3-16-1634. Emigrated to America.

OLIVER[1] MANWARING was baptized in Dawlish, a fishing village of Devonshire, Eng., on 3-16-1634. He married before 1663, Hannah, a daughter of Richard Raymond of Salem, Mass., where Hannah was baptized on 2-13-1642. She died on 12-18-1717 and Oliver on 11-3-1723, both in New London, Conn. See RAYMOND.

Calkins (History of New London) says: "He died...at ninety years of age and had been an inhabitant about sixty years. His house-lot of eleven acres was bought in 1664. The nucleus of this homestead, consisting of the houseplot and garden...is still in the possession of a descendant in the direct male line. [1852].

Records show that he was Freeman of Connecticut in 1669; charged 30s. in 1687 for license to keep "a house of publique entertainment and retail drink;" was paid 15s. to 18s. each for "fetching the gunns from Seabrook"; and had

an additional grant of land in New London in 1704. Hannah joined "Mr Bradstreet's church" in New London in 1671, at which time she had four children baptized.

His will of 11-15-1722 shows that all his children were alive, the eight daughters married and had families. He bequeathed to his grandson John Richards "all bills and bonds due me and particularly that bond which I had from my nephew Oliver Manwaring in England." This was undoubtedly his brother Esse's son, who died in 1740.

Children of Oliver and Hannah, bapt. in New London:

1 Elizabeth[2], bap. 9-10-1671. B.c1663. D.1720 "in 58th year." M. Peter Harris (1660-1718); 10 chil.
2 Prudence, bap. 9-10-1671. D.,1740. M.,c1688, John[2], (Matthew[1]) Beckwith; 9 chil.
3 Love, bap. 9-10-1671. D.1743. M. Lt. John[2] (John[1]) Richards (d.c1720); 10 chil. Son John bap. 1693.
4 Hannah, bap. 9-10-1671. D.1732. M.c1693, John Harris (c1663-1740); 8 chil.
5 Richard, bap. 7-13-1673. Alive 1754. M.1710, Elinor[2] (Richard[1]) Jennings; 3 or 4 chil.
6 Judith, bap. 4-2-1676. D.1706. D.1706. M.,1695, Simon[3], Simon[2], Simon[1]) Ray of Block Island(1672-1755) 4 chil. He m.,2nd,1725, Deborah[3] (Job[2], John[1]) Greene of Warwick, R.I. (1690-1763); 4 daus.
7 Oliver, bap. 2-21-1679. D.1754. M.1705, Hannah Hough (d.1754); 10 chil.
8 Bathsheba, bap 5-9-1680.
9 Ann, bap. 6-18-1682, D.1720. M. Jeremiah Wilson; 9 ch.
10 Mercy, bap. _____ (Date obliterated, but about 1684.)

MERCY[2] MANWARING was born about 1684 in New London. Her baptism is recorded as daughter of Oliver Manwaring in the First Church of Christ, New London, Conn.,but the date is undecipherable. She was baptized adult on 10-25-1702. She married on 12-1-1706, Jonathan, son of Nehemiah Palmer of Stonington, Conn. The date of Jonathan's death is not known, but we know Mercy outlived him from the following entry in Joshua Hempstead's diary: "3-18-1739, Marcy Palmer, Widow, the youngest Daughter of Oliver Manwaring the first, died Last week aged 54 or 5." See PALMER.

Mercy-2 Manwaring	m. 1706, Jonathan-3 Palmer
Love-4 Palmer	m. 1736, Jonathan-4 Shepard
Simeon-5 Shepard	m. 1776, Rachel-6 Brooks
Prudence-3 Shepard	m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Miner Family Genealogy, p. 150.
Caulkins: History of New London, p. 367.
Wheeler: History of Stonington, Conn., p. 512.
Joshua Hempstead's Diary, p. 347, etc.
New England Register, Vols. 79:210; 82:153, 162.
Austin: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.

JOHN[1] MARSHALL is the first of this family found in New England. The first record is his son's birth in 1659, in Boston, Mass. He married about 1658, Ruth, daughter of James Hawkins Sr. John died in the autumn of 1672. Ruth's birth is unknown, but it was before 1638. After 1677 and before December 1680, she married Daniel Fairfield Junior. Daniel died on 12-22-1709, age about 77, but the record of Ruth's death has not been found. She signed a deed in Boston in 1685. See HAWKINS.

This John Marshall is called "a Scottishman" in the records, probably to distinguish him from the other John Marshall then living in Boston, an Englishman. There is a tradition in the Marshall family that they came from Scotland. The year of his arrival in New England is unknown. He is not on the list of Scottish prisoners of war who were sent by Cromwell after the battle of Worcester. (See BEAN, first page.) It is possible that he may have come to New England with James Hawkins Senior, a mason who was in Boston in 1635, and whose daughter he married. John was a mason by occupation, perhaps a builder, and associated with other masons in Boston.

On 4-22-1666 Ruth, "wife of John Marshall," was baptized in the First Church, Boston. The following Sundah, 4-29-1666, she had her children baptized: James, John, and Mary. The same day her Mother, Mary Hawkins, had three children baptized at the church.

In August 1668 John paid James Hawkins Senior, Ł30 sterling for a plot of land on Sudbury Street in Boston. This property was surrounded on three sides by land owned by his father-in-law, and the Marshalls are thought to have had their home there.

John died intestate. His inventory was taken in November 1672, and Ruth was appointed administratrix of the estate. On 1-28-1673 the court granted the estate to the eldest son, James. On 8-4-1682 James and Elizabeth Marshall sold the property to James Hawkins, Jr. On 4-18-1685, James and Lydia Hawkins sold it for Ł15 to the brother-in-law Daniel Fairfield, the second husband of Ruth [Hawkins] Marshall. On 5-2-1694 a quitclaim deed was signed by John Marshall's heirs, turning over the above plot of land with dwelling, to Daniel Fairfield. The quitclaim was signed by John Marshall, Jr., his wife Mary, his brother Joseph, and his sister Mary, widow of John Fairfield. Thomas Marshall had signed a quitclaim in 1691, while on a visit.

Children of John and Ruth, born in Boston:

1 James[2], 9-29-1659.
2 Mary, 1-2-1662. Signed quitclaim 5-2-1694. M.c1682, step-brother John[3] (Daniel[2] [and Sarah], Daniel[1]) Fairfield (1660-1690). Children: Ruth, 1683. Mary, 1686. Abigail, 1688. John, 1689.
3 John, 10-2-1664. D.1732. Mason of Braintree [Quincy] Mass. First precinct clerk of Braintree. Kept (1689 to 1711) much quoted journal (now in possession of

Mass. Hist. Soc.), in which he called James[3] Hawkins his uncle. M.,1690, Mary[2] (Edmund[1] [& Sarah] Sheffield (1663-1718), widow of Jonathan Mills of Braintree. Children: Deborah, 1691 [m.,1715, Ebenezer Heath]. John, 1694-1702. Mary, 1697-1774 [m.1721, Benjamin[3], (Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) Soper; 4 chil.] Josiah 1700-1772, minister [m.1727, Hannah Hatch; 1 dau.]. Twins, 1703 - son d.inf.; Deliverance, [m.1724, Thomas[4] (Samuel[3], John[2], Gregory[1]) Baxter]. Sheffield, 1706-1708. Hagar, 1710, d.inf.

4 Thomas, 2-6-1667. Bap. 2-9-1667. Glover. Res.,Greenwich, Ct. Wife Mary. Brother John wrote in diary, 12-25-1700: "Brother Thomas came to Boston to visit, after being absent 17 years and a half,tarried three weeks and returned." On 1-8-1791 he also signed the quitclaim. See John-2. Children: Daniel, Ruth and [perhaps] Mary (b. Boston, 1706).

5 Samuel, 7-14-1669. D. 7-7-1690. (Wife Ruth Rawlins?)

6 Joseph, 4-14-1672. Cordwainer. Signed quitclaim deed in 1694. (M. 7-29-1694, Mary Short [c1676-1712]?)

Child of Ruth and Daniel Fairfield:

1 Daniel Fairfield, b. Boston, 12-1-1680.

JAMES[2] MARSHALL was the eldest son. The Boston record reads: "James, the sonne of John Marshall a Scotishma and of Ruth his wife, borne 29 Sept 59." He married before 8-4-1682, Elizabeth, eldest daughter of Joseph Soper, mariner, of Boston. She was born in Boston on 3-13-1665. James died after 1688, but before 5-2-1694, when the quitclaim deed was signed by John Marshall's heirs. No further record of Elizabeth has been found, but as she was a young widow, it is probable that she married again. See SOPER.

In 1673 James was granted his father's estate, which he sold in 1682 to his uncle James Hawkins. On 6-23-1685 James and Elizabeth Marshall signed a receipt for £8 from her brother John Soper, for her share of their father's estate. James was taxed in Boston for the last time in 1687.

Children of James and Elizabeth, recorded in Boston:

1 James[3], 12-2-1682

2 John, 1-12-1688. (Wife Sarah; 3 sons b. in Boston?)

JAMES[3] MARSHALL "sonne of James and Elizabeth Marshall, born Dec. 2, 1682," according to the Boston records. He married in Boston on 2-1-1705, Sarah, the daughter of Joseph Greenleaf, the ceremony being performed by the Rev. Cotton Mather. Sarah was born in Boston on 2-3-1683. The death records of James and Sarah Marshall have not been found. See GREENLEAF.

Nothing much has been learned of this couple. Sarah

had three children baptized in the Brattle Square Church, Boston in 1713. There is a record of Sarah being admitted to the church on 2-5-1716. Another record in 1718, shows the baptism of a Sarah Marshall, adult.

Children of James and Sarah, all except Elizabeth baptized in Brattle Square Church, "Sarah Marshal, sponsor":

1 Elizabeth[4], Boston, 12-6-1705. (D. yg?)
2 James, Boston, 5-28-1707. Bap. 8-30-1713.
3 Joseph, Boston, 9-6-1710. Bap. "age 2 yrs" 8-30-1713.
4 Sarah, bap. "age 1 yr." 8-30-1713. D. 10-16-1713.
5 Mercy, bap. 10-3-1715.
6 John, bap. 12-16-1716.
7 Sarah, bap. 12-14-1718.
8 Rachel, bap. 6-7-1719.
9 Elizabeth, bap. 1-1-1721.
10 Josiah, bap. 2-3-1723. In 1743 a Josiah Marshall was dismissed from Milton,Mass.,church to "Mr Checkley's church in Boston." A Josiah (Jr?) m.1st,Milton,1768 Beulah Thayer (d.1774); 1 son. M.2d, Mary (d.1779).
11 Rooksby, bap. 2-14-1725. (A Greenleaf name.) M.,Boston, 9-25-1746, by Rev. Matthew Byles, to Thomas Gardner.

JOHN[4] MARSHALL was baptized on 12-16-1716 in Brattle Square Church, Boston, sponsored by his mother. He married in Milton, Mass., on 3-6-1739, Martha, daughter of David Horton. Martha was born in Milton on 11-28-1721. John died in Milton on 5-30-1776, and "Mrs. Marshall, widow of the Late John Marshall," died on 7-8-1776. See HORTON.

John was admitted to the Milton Church on 7-12-1741, by Rev. John Taylor.

On 1-23-1775 it was voted in Milton that: "Every man in the town between the ages of sixteen and sixty shall be equipped with arms and ammunition according to law, and shall do military duty in one of the companies raised or that may be raised in the town." Later three companies were formed and the men were allowed to join whichever one they wished. John Marshall Senior was doubtless the one on the "Muster of Captain Oliver Vose's Company of Militia of Milton; Col. Robinson's Regiment, that traveled to Roxbury and served as a standing company in the defence of Liberty before a Standing Army was compleated after the battle of Concord." His son was also in the Revolution, designated as John Marshall Junior.

Children of John and Martha, born in Milton:

1 Joseph[5], 7-3-1739. Bap. 7-12-1741, Milton Church, the same day his father was admitted. Perhaps had wife Rebecca, who d., Dorchester, 1795.
2 Martha, 5-14-1742. Bap. 7-25-1742. M.,1768, Nathan Horton (d.1777); had chil.
3 James, bap. 9-18-1743. Prob. d. yg.

4 James[5], 12-2-1744. Bap. 7-7-1745.
5 John, 8-29-1747. In Revolution. M.1770, Elizabeth Hayward of Braintree; 2 sons b. Milton.
6 Sarah, 2-25-1750.
7 Mary, 4-7-1752.
8 Rooksby, 10-30-1754.
9 Elizabeth, 8-5-1759.
10 Joseph, 3-18-1762. (Perhaps the "Mr. Josiah Marshall, son of Mr. John Marshall, who d.,Milton, 8-16-1776.)
11 Elijah or Elisha. Drummer and Matross in Revolution.

ROOKSBY[5] MARSHALL was born on 10-30-1754 in Milton, Mass. She married in Dorchester, Mass., in 1772, Seth, a son of Joseph Blake. Seth was born on 9-19-1752 in Dorchester, and died in Alstead, N. H., on 3-4-1829. Rooksby was living in 1830, but her death has not been found. See BLAKE for Seth's Revolutionary War record.

James-2 Marshall	m.	c1682, Elizabeth-2 Soper
James-3 Marshall	m.	1705, Sarah-4 Greenleaf
John-4 Marshall	m.	1739, Martha-3 Horton
Rooksby-5 Marshall	m.	1772, Seth-5 Blake
Joseph-6 Blake	m.	1806, Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Teele: History of Milton, Mass.
Giles Genealogy, p. 348.
Horton Genealgy.
Pattee: History of Braintree and Quincy, Mass., p. 205.
Cutter: Genealogy, Boston and Eastern Massachusetts, p. 916.
Whittemore: Genealogical Guide to the Early Settlers of America.
New England Register, Vol. 24:43. (Milton records)
Suffolk Deeds, Liber 13:280-1, 312; 20:147, 149, 152.
Records of Brattle Square Church, Boston, Mass., pp. 133-146.
Historical Catalogue of Old South Church, Boston, p.288
Boston and Milton, Mass., Vital Records.

THOMAS[i] MARSTON of Bastwick, Norfolk, Eng., was born about 1435 and died before 1507. His son:

ROBERT[ii] MARSTON of Bastwick was bo n about 1465 and died in 1514. His wife Margaret died about 1514. They were married about 1490 and had six children, among whom:

THOMAS[iii] MARSTON , of Bastwick and Ormesby, was born about 1495 and died about 1549. His wife's name was Alice. She married a second husband named Allen, and died, 1587. Thomas and Alice had five children, among whom:

HENRY[iv] MARSTON of Ormesby was born about 1540. He died about 1603. By an unknown wife he had four children . One son, William, emigrated to New England before 1636.

- - - - - - -

WILLIAM[1] MARSTON was born about 1590, probably in the parish of St. Margaret's, Ormesby, Norfolk, England. The name of his first wife is unknown, although Burke (Landed Gentry) calls her Sarah. He married late in life, about 1660, a young woman named Sabina, possibly the widow of Nathaniel Locke. William died on 6-30-1672 in Hampton, N. H. Sabina married again about 1673, John Redman, and died in 1689. John Redman died in 1700.

William Marston was in Salem, Mass., by 1636. It is not known whether his wife was with him or not. William was one of a large number of Ormesby people who settled in Hampton. He had a land grant there on 6-30-1640 and probably a house lot earlier. He became one of the leading men of the town. He was chosen Selectman in 1652. In those days people were seated in the meeting-house according to their importance, and the records show that he and Thomas Philbrick were assigned to "the first seat on the south side," while "Goody Marston and Goody Dolton" (the wife of Philemon Dalton) sat in "the first seat at the west end of the table, on the women's side." However, he had Quaker tendencies, and was presented in court many times for not attending public worship.

His will of 6-25-1672 was proved 10-8-1672, and left everything to his eight-year-old daughter Tryphena, except five shillings to each son. His widow was executrix and claimed her dower rights, but the record shows that one of the sons, probably William, who later had the homestead, did not submit meekly.

Children of William and first wife:

1 Thomas[2], prob. Ormesby,Eng.,c1617. (About 52 in 1669) D.1690. M.1646, Mary[2] (Wm[1]) Estow (liv.1700); 8 ch.
2 Prudence (Ormesby?), c1622. D.,1682+. M.,1st, c1642, William[2] (Richard[1]) Swain (drowned 1657); 3 chil. M.2nd,1658, Moses Coxe (c1594-1687); 1 dau.

3 William[2], bap.,Hemesby,Eng., 3-11-1626. D.1704. M.1st, 1652, Rebecca[2] (Robt[1]) Page (b.1636); 8 chil. M.2d, 1675, Anne Roberts (d.1704+); wid.,Thomas Philbrick.
4 Anne, bap. Hemesby, Eng., 12-6-1628. D. inf.
5 John, bap. Hemesby, Eng., 6-20-1630.

Daughter of William and Sabina:

6 Tryphena, Hampton, 12-28-1663. D.1729. M.,1686, Joseph[3] (James[2], Thomas[1]) Philbrick (1663-1755); 10 ch.

JOHN[2] MARSTON was born about 1629 in England. He was baptized in Hemesby, Norfolk, Eng., on 6-20-1630. He married in Hampton, N.H., 1-15-1653, Martha, surname given by some as Moulton and by others as Fuller. (William Fuller left her 40 s. in 1691.) John died on 4-2-1708, "age about 82," and Martha died on 10-11-1723, "age about 87," both in Andover, Mass.

The first records are his marriage in Hampton, and the birth of four children before he sold his homestead to Francis Page and moved to Andover, Mass., not far away. In 1663 he owned three shares of the cow common in Hampton, which shares he had from his father.

His will of 5-19-1707, proved 5-10-1708, bequeathed to his wife Martha, to his sons John, Jacob and Joseph, and to all his daughters.

Children of John and Martha, the first four born in Hampton, N.H., and the last seven born in Andover, Mass.:

1 Mary[3], 12-28-1655.
2 Jacob, 12-27-1658. D.1727. M.1686, Elizabeth[2] (Daniel[1]) Poor (1661-1700); 10 chil. b. Andover.
3 Sarah, 4-15-1661. D. yg.
4 Joseph, 6-24-1662. (D.1738?) Owned the homestead.
5 John, c1664. D.1741. Exec. father's est. M.,1689, Mary[2] (Christopher[1]) Osgood (1665-1700); 4 chil.
6 Sarah. D.1736. M.1692, James Bridges (d.1739); 4 chil.
7 Hannah, 2-16-1667. D.1733. M.1688, Benjamin[2] (Richard[1]) Barker (1663-1750); 9 chil. in Andover.
8 Bethia, 7-7-1671. D.1740. M.1703, Joseph[2] (William[1]) West (1663-1739).
9 Ephraim, 3-14-1674. D.1707.
10 Benjamin, 1-11-1677. Prob. d. yg. (Not in father's will.)
11 Martha, 1-23-1679.

MARY[3] MARSTON was born in Hampton, N.H., 12-28-1655. She married in Andover, Mass., on 12-1-1680, Stephen, son of Joseph Parker. She died on 4-12-1693 and Stephen married in Marblehead, Mass., on 1-10-1695, Susanna, widow of John Devereaux, by whom he had four children. Stephen died on 5-2-1718 and Susanna three days later, both in Watertown, Mass. See PARKER.

Mary-3 Marston	m.	1680, Stephen-2 Parker
Mary-3 Parker	m.	1711, James-2 Bodwell
Hannah-3 Bodwell	m.	1734, Samuel-2 Pottle
Mary-3 [Molly] Pottle	m.	c1756, Jonathan-4 Glidden
Jonathan-5 Glidden	m.	c1785, Elizabeth-5 Ladd
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Holman: Marstons in England.
Holman: Pillsbury Ancestry, pp. 351-357.
Dow: History of Hampton, N.H., Vol. 2:836.
Hoyt: Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass.
Hampton, N.H., and Andover, Mass., Vital Records.

CAPTAIN HUGH[1] MASON was born in Malden, Essex, Eng., about 1605. He married in St. Peter's Parish, Malden, on 1-13-1632, Hester, daughter of Thomas Wells. She was baptized in Malden on 7-21-1611. Hugh died on 10-10-1678 and Hester on 5-21-1692, both in Watertown, Mass. See WELLS.

Hugh and Hester embarked in the ship Francis at Ipswich, Eng., the last of April 1634, "age 28 and 22." They were of the very first settlers of Watertown, Mass., and as "yeoman" Hugh participated in the first division of land.

Hugh was a tanner by occupation, but very active in public life. He was made Freeman in 1635, and in 1638 was chosen one of the Selectmen governing the affairs of Watertown, being re-elected twenty-eight times. He was at times Town Clerk and Treasurer. The Massachusetts General Court appointed him Commissioner to End Small Causes in 1643. He was Representative to General Court nine times. At a public town meeting in 1656 it was agreed that Hugh, with the three deacons, should have the ordering of the seating in the meeting house. (Rules of precedence were: 1, office; 2, age; 3, state; 4, gifts.) In 1658 upon the request of the inhabitants he was empowered to solemnize marriages. He was one of the Selectmen, 1665, to "goe throw the towne to examine how children are taught to reade and instructed in grounds of religion and the Capital laws."

In 1649 he was called Lieutenant, but in 1652 he was appointed Captain by Governor Endicott, and he commanded a company in the Sudbury Fight in King Philip's War (1675-6)

He increased his original home-stall grant to more than one hundred fifty acres, and also owned land in Newton, Mass. He bequeathed land in England to his son Daniel, who was later captured by pirates. Hugh was in England in 1654, as proved by Chancery proceedings. Also on 5-16-1702, the Canterbury, Eng., Prerogative Court issued a commission to Benjamin Franklin (uncle of the statesman) as attorney for John and Joseph Mason, "sons of Hugh Mason, yeoman, late of Watertown, New England, deceased, and Hester Mason, widow, deceased," to administer during the absence and for the use of said sons."

Inscription on Hugh's gravestone in Watertown: "HERE LIETH THE BODY OF CAPTAIN HUGH MASON, WHO DECEASED OCTOBER YE XTH 1678 ANNA, AETATIS 73. HE THAT THUS THOUGHT OF DEATH IN LIFE's UNCERTAINTIE HATH DOUBTLESS NOW A LIFE THAT BRINGETH ETERNITY." Inscription on the footstone: " MR. HUGH MASON, CAPTAIN OF THE TRAINBAND OF THIS TOWN. HE OR HER YT LOOKS HERE ON LIVE FOR TO LEARNE THAT DIE THOU MUST AND AFTER COME TO JUDGEMENT JUST."

Children of Hugh and Hester, all born in Watertown:

1 Hannah[2], 9-23-1636.
2 Elizabeth, 9-3-1638. D. yg.
3 Ruth, 12-17-1640. Twin. D. same day.
4 Mary, 12-17-1640. Twin. M. by her father, 1668, to Rev. Joseph Esterbrook of Concord (c1640-1711); 6 chil. She and sister Sarah had a double wedding.
5 John, 1-1-1645. D.c1730. Tanner. M.c1676, Elizabeth[3] (John[2], William[1]) Hammond (1655-1715); 6 chil.

6 Joseph[2], 8-10-1646. D.1702. Inherited Watertown homestead. M.,1684, Mary[3] (John[2], Nathaniel[1]) Fiske, (1661-1724); 4 chil.

7 Dr. Daniel, 2-19-1649. Harvard,1666. Sailed as physician & surgeon with Capt. James Ellison,1679. Captured by Barbary corsairs. Supposedly died in slavery,Algiers,1698. Father beq. him lands in Eng., in 1678; he never retd. and it went to the other bros.

8 Sarah, 9-25-1651. D.c1702. M.1668, Capt.Andrew[2] (Thomas[1]) Gardner (1642-k., Canada Exped., 1690); 8 chil.

HANNAH[2] MASON was born in Watertown, 9-23-1636. She married in Watertown, 10-17-1653, Joshua, son of Thomas Brooks. He was born in Concord, Mass., in 1636. Hannah died in 1692 and Joshua probably in 1697. See BROOKS.

Authorities:

Descendants of Captain Hugh Mason (contains will, etc.)
Bond: History of Watertown, Mass.
Paige; History of Cambridge, Mass.
New England Register, Vol. 78:256-8 (Court proceedings)
Watertown, Mass., Vital Records.

MELLOWES

ABRAHAM[1] MELLOWES, born c1570 in England,died shortly before 6-4-1639 in Charlestown, Mass. He married Martha, daughter of Rev. Edward Bulkeley. She was born about 1572. See BULKELEY. The eldest of six children:

OLIVER[2] MELLOWES, born in England c1598; died, 1638, in Braintree, Mass. Married first, Boston, Lincolnshire, Eng., 8-3-1620, Mary, daughter of Rev. John James. She was baptized there 10-13-1597. Oliver married second, Boston, Eng., 1-1-1634, Elizabeth [Hawkredd], widow of John Coney. She married third, Thomas Makepeace. Oliver and Mary had seven children, four in England and three in Boston, Mass.

ELIZABETH[3] MELLOWES, eldest daughter, was baptized in Sutterton, Lincolnshire, Eng., on 12-10-1625, and died in Concord, Mass., 2-15-1691. She married first, say 1647 Thomas Barrett, who was drowned in Concord 6-14-1652. She married second c1653, Edward Wright, born 1626 in England; died in Concord, 8-28-1691. See WRIGHT.

Elizabeth and Thomas Barrett had: 1, Oliver Barrett, c1648; d. Concord,1671. 2, Mary Barrett, c1651. D.,Concord,1717. M.1671, James Smedley (1650-1724); 1 son.

Authorities:

D. L. Jacobus: Ancestry of Rev. Peter Bulkeley.
New England Register, Vols. 30:78-9; 76:198.
American Genealogist, Vol. 11:26.

WILLIAM MERRIAM was a very wealthy cloth manufacturer and merchant of Hadlow, Kent, England. His wife, Sarah is said to be a daughter of James Burgess of Tudeley, Kent, who mentioned in his will of 1590, his "son-in-law William Merryam." He was buried at Hadlow on 9-23-1635.

He owned lands in Cloudhurst, Yalding, and Hadlow, in Kent. His establishment for the making and vending of cloth was on Barne Street, Hadlow. His will of 9-8-1635 was probated in Hadlow on 11-27-1635.

Children of William and Sarah, order not known:

1 Joseph[1], Tudeley, Kent, Eng., c1600. "Eldest son" in Father's will. D.,Concord,Mass., 1-1-1641. M.c1623, Sarah, dau. of John & Frances[Jeffries]Goldstone, who d.,Concord,1671, having m.2d, 5-19-1642+, as his 2nd wife, Lieut. Joseph Wheeler and borne 2 daus., Mary & Rebecca Wheeler. She was the sister of Robert Goldstone Jr., whose will, 1637, names all her chil. then living. Joseph Merriam was also a cloth manufacturer and evidently of considerable means, as he sailed for N.E. in his own ship "The Castle of London," bringing a large number of immigrants, arriving at Charlestown, Mass., July 1638. Was adm. to First Ch. & made freeman, 1639. His will, 12-29-1640, mentions "daughters & sons," without naming them. (N. E. Reg., 2:184.)

Children of Joseph and Sarah:

1 William[2], 1624. D.1689. Wife Sarah. 2 sons, 1 dau.
2 Sarah. Under 21 in 1640. M.,Concord, 8-19-1658, William[2] (Wid.Mary[1]) Hall of Concord (d. 3-11-1667). Prob. no chil. (Taken from notes of Samuel Smith in the Reuben Hoar Library, and of George Tolman of Concord.)
3 Joseph, c1628. D.1677. M.1653. Sarah[2] (Gregory[1]) Stone (1633-1704); 9 chil. [Dau. Sarah, 1654-1703, m.1st,1688, Eleazer[3] (Nathaniel[2], John[1]) Ball (1650-1698); 1 son, 1698. She m.2nd,1699, Samuel[3] (William[2], Robert[1]) Fletcher.]
4 Thomas. No further record.
5 Elizabeth. Probably m. Thomas Henchman.
6 Hannah. (Perhaps m. Thomas Henchman?)
7 John, posthumous, Concord, 7-9-1641. D.1725. M. 1663, Mary[2] (John[1]) Cooper (1791-1645); 1 dau. and 4 sons. He was stepson of Gregory Stone.

2 George, c1603. D.,Concord,1675. M.Tonbridge,Kent,1627, Susan Raven (d.1675); 10 chil. (Dau. Sarah b. 1649.)
3 Daughter. D. bef. 9-8-1635. M. Thomas Howe; 6 chil. men. in Robert Goldstone's will, 1637. Thomas Howe m.2d,bef.1637, Sarah Goldstone's sister Jane; 2 daus.
4 Susan. "Already preferred' in father's will, 1635.
5 Robert, c1613. D.,Concord,1682. M. Mary[2] (Edmund[1]) Sheafe; no chil. He was exec. of father's will,1635. Robert's will,1681, men. "Sarah Wheeler who formerly

lived with me." This was probably his sister-in-law Sarah [Goldstone] [Merriam] Wheeler, who d. in 1671. Mary's will, 1693, named many relatives, but no Sarah Wheeler. (Sarah Wheeler, below, had d. in 1676.)

6 Margaret. "Already preferred" in father's will, 1635.

7 Joane. "Already preferred," in 1635. M., Thomas Day, (d.1653); had chil.

8 Sarah[1]

SARAH[1] MERRIAM was undoubtedly the youngest daughter, as the others were married or provided for or engaged, when their father made his will. Only Sarah had not been given her dower. She was to have Forty Pounds within three months of his decease. Sarah died on 2-1-1676, her age not given.

After investigating nine Sarah Merriams living in the vicinity of Concord, Mass., in 1648, the compiler is of the opinion that this is the most likely Sarah to have married before 1649, Thomas Wheeler Junior. Their first child was born in 1649 and their tenth in 1672. Thomas married second in 1677, Sarah Beers, daughter of Richard Beers, and widow of Isaac Stearns. Thomas died in Concord on 12-24-1704 "in his 84th year," and Sarah died there on 1-21-1724.

The choice of the nine Sarah Merriams would seem to lie between the sister and the daughter of Joseph[1] Merriam; she was either daughter or grand-daughter of William Merriam of Hadlow, Kent, England. See WHEELER.

Sarah-1 Merriam	m. c1648,	Thomas-2 Wheeler
Elizabeth-3 Wheeler	m. 1682,	Samuel-3 Fletcher
Sarah-4 Fletcher	m. 1714,	Ebenezer-4 Brooks
Simon-5 Brooks	m. 1747,	Rachel-5 Drury
Rachel-6 Brooks	m. 1776,	Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806,	Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858,	Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Paige: History of Cambridge.
Little: Genealogical and Family History of Maine.
New England Register, Vols. 2:184; 11:237 (Robert's will); 2:181 (Joseph's will); 50:506 (William's will); 81:192.
Merriam Genealogy by C. P. Merriam.
History of Littleton, Mass., p. 525.
Americana, Vol. 22.
Concord and Littleton, Mass., Vital Records.

JOHN[1] MILLS was born in England, perhaps in Lavenham, Suffolk, as suggested by Banks (Winthrop Fleet, page 81). His wife Susanna, whose parentage is not now known, was born in England about 1595, dying in Braintree, Mass., on 12-10-1675, "age 80 years." John died there on 7-5-1678.

John Mills with his wife and five children sailed in one of the ships of the Winthrop Fleet in 1629. Search in records of Lavenham, Suffolk, may identify the family, for he said in his will that "his predecessors unto the third, if not the fourth generation" were ministers.

On the list of members of the First Church of Boston, Mass., John's name is Number 33 and Susanna's is Number 34. The baptisms of his daughters Joy and Recompense in 1630 were the first ever recorded in Boston. (The fact that there is no further record of these children, and his family consisting of but six in 1640, leads this compiler to wonder if these were not fanciful names given to daughters Mary and Susanna.)

John's application for Freeman was dated 10-19-1630, and he was sworn in on 3-6-1632 in Boston. He had a grant of forty-four acres of land in 1640 at Mount Wollaston, later called Braintree, Mass. He, his wife, and son John had letters of dismission from the First Church of Boston to the church at Braintree in 1641, the year they removed to Braintree. He was town clerk in Braintree in 1653, the record of his son John's marriage being entered by him.*

His will of 1-12-1678, probated on 9-10-1678, bequeathed to his only son John, to daughters Mary Hawkins, and Susanna Dawes, and recommended that one of John's sons be fitted for the work of the ministry. (Although John Jr. put some of his sons through Harvard, they did not become ministers, but a grandson, Rev. Jonathan Mills, was a distinguished clergyman.)

Children of John and Susanna:

1 Mary[2], England, c1616.
2 Susanna, b. England.** M.,c1641, William Dawes,Junior, (1620-1703), mason; 5 chil. by 1661 in Boston.
3 Joy and } Daughters bap. First church, Boston, Oct.
4 Recompense } 1630, "being the first on our record."
5 John, Jr., bap., Boston, 6-3-1632. Braintree record: "John Mills senior, the son of Old John Mils who was somtime the keeper of this book, departed this life upon the 27th day of Feb. 169$\frac{4}{5}$, aged 62." M.,1653, Elizabeth Shove (c1631-1711),[5] sister of Rev. George Shove; 9 chil. (John-1 Mills, clerk,entered marriage record.) John-2 joined Anc. & Hon. Ar. Co., 1665.
6 Jonathan, bap. Boston, 8-30-1635. D. yg.
7 James, bap. Boston, 6-3-1638. D. yg.

---

* See note on next page. ** Susanna Dawes d. 1680+.

MARY[2] MILLS was born in England about 1616. She married before 1638, James Hawkins, a mason of Boston. He was born about 1604, the son of Richard and Jane Hawkins, and died shortly before 4-30-1670, when his will was probated. Mary is thought to be the Mary Hawkins whose gravestone in Ming's Chapel graveyard in Boston, says she died 3-12-1692 age 76. [1693, New Style.] See HAWKINS.

Mary-2 Mills	m.	c1637, James-2 Hawkins
Ruth-2 Hawkins	m.	c1658, John-1 Marshall
James-2 Marshall	m.	c1682, Elizabeth-2 Soper
James-3 Marshall	m.	1705, Sarah-4 Greenleaf
John-4 Marshall	m.	1739, Martha-4 Horton
Rooksby-5 Marshall	m.	1772, Seth-5 Blake
Joseph-6 Blake	m.	1806, Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Banks: Winthrop Fleet of 1630, p. 81.
Giles Memorial, p. 348.
Vinton Memorial, p. 341.
Cutter: Middlesex, Mass., Historical Homes...p. 694.
Massachusetts Colony Records.
Boston and Braintree, Mass., Vital Records.
Dawes-Gates Genealogy, Vol. 1:443.

NOTE. In 1658 at the death of Martin Sanders, Braintree's first and only earlier innkeeper, John-1 Mills received permission to establish a house of public entertainment. Presumably the rest of his life was spent as an inkeeper, for we learn that his son John Mills Junior succeeded his father in the business.

MICHAEL[1] MITTON was born in England, when is unknown. He married Elizabeth, only daughter of Mr. George Cleeve. He died between 8-25-1660 and 10-7-1661, according to the Brackett Genealogy. He was certainly dead by 3-1-1663, when Elizabeth was called widow in a deed. Her second marriage was to Peter Harvey, some time before 1666. He died before June 1671, but Elizabeth was alive in 1683. No record of her death has been found. See CLEEVE.

Michael Mitton, gentleman, may have come from the distinguished Mitton family of Shropshire and Staffordshire to which the mother of Mrs. Thomas Lewis belonged. He probably came over with George Cleeve when Cleeve returned from England in 1637.

His father-in-law leased to him Pond Island in Sir Ferdinando Gorges' name in 1637, the transaction being confirmed by Thomas Gorges in 1642 and by Cleeve in 1650. The Mittons lived at Clarke's Point, Casco, now Portland, Me., where Michael served as Constable in 1640. Records show that in 1658 Michael Mitton sold a large tract of land, took the oath of allegiance to Massachusetts, and was on the Grand Jury. He was called "a great fowler," and said to have supplied the colony with geese, ducks etc.

On 3-1-1663 his widow deeded a hundred acres to her son-in-law Thaddeus Clarke. In June 1671, again a widow, she deeded land to Thomas and Mary Brackett for life support. It is not known how she escaped when Thomas Brackett was killed by the Indians in 1676, and Mary and the children captured, but she fled to an island in Casco Bay, and her name is on a list of the refugees who petitioned for help. In Falmouth, Me., July 1680, she assigned the Brackett bond to Thaddeus Clarke, made it void in August 1681, but re-assigned it to him in September 1683.

Children of Michael and Elizabeth, order not known:

1 Anne[2]. D.1676. M.c1667, Captain Anthony Brackett Jr, (c1636-k.1689); 5 chil. He m.,2nd, 1678, Susannah[3] (Abraham[2], Robert[1]) Drake (c1652-1719); 6 chil. They "lived in Back Cove, Falmouth, where, 8-11-1676, he, his wife, 5 chil. and a negro servant, were captured through treachery of Simon, one of Philip's Indians. ...The children, all under ten years, were not killed as children frequently were....The Indians held them until November, then left them on the shore of Casco Bay while they went to share in the plunder at Arrowsick. Mrs. Brackett had discovered some needles and thread in a deserted house, and with her husband and servant patched up an old leaky canoe, in which all but Anthony crossed safely to Black Pt., from where they went by boat to grandfather Brackett's house at Sandy Beach. Anthony escaped through the woods..." (From Coleman's "New England Captives," Vol. 1:200.)

2 Dorcas. M.c1667, James[2] (Samuel[1]) Andrews (1625-1704); 7 chil. He m.2nd,1696, Mrs Margaret [Phipps]Halsey.

3 Nathaniel. K. by Inds., 1676, with Thomas Brackett.

4 Martha, D.,Little Compton,R.I.,1700. M.bef.Nov.1677, John[2] (William[1]) Graves (c1651-liv.1712); 3+ chil.
5 Elizabeth[2]
6 Mary. M.bef.1663, Thomas[2] (Anthony[1]) Brackett (c1635 -k.by Inds.,1676); 4 chil. Mary and three chil. were carried to Canada,where she died, but the chil. were ransomed by their grandfather Brackett.

ELIZABETH[2] MITTON was born about 1644. (Age 85 in October 1728; about 90 in December 1734.) About 1662 she married Mr. Thaddeus Clarke, who came from Ireland. He was killed in the siege of Fort Loyal in 1690, and Elizabeth, with at least three of the children, were taken captive by the Indians. Elizabeth died in Boston in 1736, age ninety-one. See CLARKE.

Elizabeth-2 Mitton-2	m.	c1662, Thaddeus-1 Clarke
Isaac-2 Clarke	m.	1691, Sarah-3 Stowe
Sarah-3 Clarke	m.	1719, Thomas-4 Drury
Rachel-5 Drury	m.	1747, Simon-5 Brooks
Rachel-6 Brooks	m.	1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m.	1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
Barry: History of Framingham, Mass., p. 208.
Coleman: New England Captives Carried Into Canada, Vol. 1:200.
Brackett Genealogy.

CLEMENT[1] MOODY is first heard of in Exeter, N.H., in 1692. He is supposed to have married as first wife Sarah, daughter of John Clarke of Exeter. She was born in Wenham, Mass., on 2-14-1669. It is not known when Sarah died, but she was his wife in 1706. The name of Clement's widow was Alice, however, when he died about 1729. See CLARKE.

He was not of the Newbury, Mass., Moody line, and he may have come from the Island of Jersey. He was perhaps related to Nicholas Moody who was in Exeter in 1684. New Hampshire records show: He sold land to Stephen Dudley. He signed the petition of New Hampshire men to King William and Queen Mary, asking equal privileges with Massachusetts, in 1692. (Glidden ancestors John Clarke, Thomas Philbrick Jr., and Hon. John Gilman also signed.) In 1695 and 6 he performed military service in New Hampshire. He was granted land in 1698, which he had fenced by the river. In 1700 part of John Clarke's 1680 Exeter grant was laid out to him —probably Sarah's share of her father's estate. In 1712 he and Cartee Gilman were sureties for £200 for the administration of the estate of Cartee's brother Stephen Gilman. (They were brothers of Jacob Gilman, father-in-law of David-2 Moody.) There are records of deeds of land to sons Clement and Philip in 1715 and 1717, perhaps wedding gifts. The next record is "A jacknife for David," charged against him in storekeeper Perryman's account, 1724. The last record is another town grant in 1725.

Administration of his estate was renounced by widow Alice on 4-21-1729, and was granted to eldest son Clement.

Children of Clement and Sarah:

1 Clement[2], eldest son. Admr., father's est., 1729. Exeter scout, 1712. Had deed from father, 1715. He or son Clement[3] m. Elizabeth[3] (John[2], John[1]) Scribner. A Clement Moody and James Dudley were witnesses to two Jonathan Glidden deeds in Brentwood, N.H., 1754, and a Clement Moody m., Kingston, N.H., 1758, Margaret Smith.

2 Philip. Had deed from father, 1717. Head of Kingston family in 1725. Living, Kingston, 1747. He and three chil. bap., Kingston First Church, 11-12-1727.

1 John[3], bap. 11-12-1727. "D. when chil. were yg."

1 Capt. John[4], 1739. D.1829.
2 Lydia, 1741. D.1839.
3 Mary, 1743. D.1833. M.c1764, Daniel[5] Folsom.
4 David. 5 Dudley. 6 Sarah.
7 Rev. Gilman. 8 Dorothy.
9 Elizabeth "sis.of Mary" m.1772, Abr.[5] Folsom.

2 Alice, 3 Daniel, 4 Mary, } bap. Kingston First Church, 11-12-1727.

5 Sarah, 6 Lydia, } bap. Kingston First Church, 8-31-1735.

7 Abigail, bap. Kingston First Church, 8-31-1735. (m.1756, Brentwood, N.H., Thomas Gordon?)

"Philip Moody lost a child 10-13-1735." (K. ch. rec.)

3 John[2]. Res. Exeter. Adm.1731 to widow Abigail. Bondsmen were Nicholas and Cartee Gilman. Had heirs.
4 Jonathan. Res. Exeter,1725. Father deeded to him and "grandson Clement, 2nd son of Clement." Will, 1730, beq. to wife Joanna, son Jonathan, dau. Sarah. Widow Joanna m.,2nd, Kingston, 1731, Jonathan[4] (Robert[3], [2], John[1]) Wadleigh. Joanna d. c1755.
5 Josiah. Presumably m. by 1736, Sarah[3] (John[2], John[1]) Scribner. Both liv. Brentwood, 1747.
6 Elizabeth. M. Jeremiah[3] (Jacob[2], John[1]) Brown (1702-c1780); 8? chil.
7 David.
8 Jane. Perhaps a daughter or a daughter-in-law. Admitted to Kingston First Church on 3-3-1728.

DAVID[2] MOODY was definitely the son of Clement Moody. In 1733 Alice Moody, widow of Clement, was his stepmother. On 6-21-1733 David and Mary, daughter of Jacob Gilman, were married by Rev. Ward Clark of Kingston First Church. Mary was born in Kingston on 12-19-1715. (Jacob's was the only Gilman family in Kingston in 1725.) David and Mary owned the covenant on 10-12-1735 and had two children baptized. No death records have been found. See GILMAN Second Line.

Children of David and Mary, bap. Kingston First Ch.:

1 John[3], bap. 10-12-1735 by Rev.Ward Clark. "12-22-1735, David Moody lost a child by quinsey." (Church rec.)
2 Daniel, bap. 10-12-1735. A Daniel and wife Esther had 11 chil., 1758 - 1785, incl. a Clement (who had a son Gilman), David, Sarah and Mary, in Raymond, N.H.
3 John, bap. 2-4-1739, by Rev. Joseph Secomb.
4 Sarah, bap. 4-5-1741 by Secomb. Named for grandmother.
5 Mary, bap. 8-7-1743 by Secomb.
6 David, bap. 10-20-1745 by Secomb.

MARY[3] MOODY was baptized in Kingston First Church by Rev. Joseph Secomb on 8-7-1743, the record calling her the "daughter of David." She married about 1761, John, son of Daniel Ladd of Kingston. The Glidden Genealogy says she was of Brentwood, N. H., formerly a part of Exeter. John was born in Kingston on 10-24-1737, and died on 3-15-1784, probably in Unity, N.H. Mary died on 11-25-1815, "aged 73 years." See LADD, for lineage to Edward-7 Wales Blake.

Authorities:

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical and Historical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
Bell: History of Exeter, N. H.
Glidden Genealogy.
Records of Kingston, N.H., First Church, contained in New Hampshire Genealogical Record, Vols. 2 to 6.
Provincial Records of New Hampshire.
Probate Records of New Hampshire.

JOHN[1] MOORE was born in England about 1611. He married, probably as second wife, Elizabeth, only daughter of Philemon Whale of Sudbury, Mass. Since his children John and Elizabeth were so much older than the others, they are supposed to be the children of an unidentified first wife. See WHALE. John died in Sudbury on 1-6-1674 and Elizabeth died there on 12-14-1690.

Records show that John Moore, yeoman, was a propiretor of Sudbury, Mass., in 1640. He bought land in 1642 of Edmund Rice, father-in-law of his daughter Elizabeth. He was a prominent citizen and prosperous landowner and farmer. He was a town officer in Sudbury. He took the oath of fidelity in 1645. The same year he bought the dwelling house and lot, together with all the other lands and meadows belonging to John Stone. He subscribed to the covenant of Lancaster, Mass , in 1653, and had forty acres of land laid out to him there, the first lots granted.

His will, dated 8-25-1668 and proved on 4-7-1674, is genealogically interesting. Bequests were made to: "my loving and tender wife Elizabeth, my eldest sonne John of Lancaster, my second sonne William, my third sonne Jacob, my fourth sonne Joseph, my youngest sonne Benjamin, my eldest daughter Elizabeth wife of Henry Rice, my second daughter Mary wife of Daniel Stone (Richard Ward her former husband), my youngest daughter Lydia wife of James Cutler, who received a portion upon marriage to her former husband Samuel Wright." The inventory amounted to £804.

Philemon Whale's will of 1676 mentioned but four of John Moore's children, William, Jacob, Joseph and Benjamin.

Children, last four born in Sudbury:

1 Elizabeth[2], "my eldest daughter."
2 John, "my eldest sonne." D.,1702. M.,1st,1654, Ann[2] (John[1]) Smith (d.1671); 8 chil. M.2nd, [Judith?]
3 Mary. D.1703. M.1st,1661, Richard[2] (William[1]) Ward (c1635-drowned 1666); 2 chil. M.,2nd,1667, Daniel[3] (John[2], Gregory[1]) Stone; 8 chil. (Daniel m.3 times.)
4 William. "My second sonne."
5 Lydia, 6-24-1643, Sudbury. D.1723. M.1st,1664, Samuel[2] (Wid.Dorothy[1]) Wright (d.1664). M.2d,1665, James Cutler Jr. (1635-1685); 7 chil.
6 Jacob, 4-28-1645. Living 1716. M.,1667, Elizabeth[2] (Henry[1]) Loker; 12 chil, 1668-1689. (Henry Loker bequeathed, 1678, "for love," his whole estate to son and daughter Jacob and Elizabeth Moore.)
7 Joseph, 10-21-1647. Alive 1676. M.1st, Lydia[2] (John[1]) Maynard; 10 chil. M 2nd, Ruth _____.
8 Benjamin [12-13?]-1648. D.,1729. Sergeant. M.,1686, Dorothy[3] (Edward[2], Widow Dorothy[1]) Wright (d.,1717); 11 chil. (Dorothy was b. 1662.)

ELIZABETH[2] MOORE, eldest daughter of John Moore, was probably the daughter of his first wife, whose name is not known. She was much older than the other children, even older than her brother John, and married eleven years befor John. She married in Sudbury on 1-1-1643, Henry, son of Edmund Rice. She died in Framingham, Mass., 8-3-1705, and Henry died there on 2-10-1711. See RICE.

Extract from John Moore's will of 1668: "I give and bequeath Eliza[th] my eldest daughter, the wife of Henry Rice, five shillings to be paid her within six weeks after my death, and no more for that I have given her portion formerly."

Elizabeth-2 Moore	m. 1643, Henry-2 Rice
Rachel-3 Rice	m. 1687, Thomas-3 Drury
Thomas-4 Drury	m. 1719, Sarah-3 Clark
Rachel-5 Drury	m. 1747, Simon-5 Brooks
Rachel-6 Brooks	m. 1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

New England Register, Vols. 52:72; 57:300; 58:177.
Sudbury and Framingham, Mass., Vital Records.

WALTER[1] PALMER was born in 1585, in Nottinghamshire, England, according to tradition. It is said that his first wife's name was Anne, but that she was called Elizabeth to distinguish her from her mother. On 6-1-1633 in Roxbury, Mass., he married Rebecca Short, parentage not now known. Walter died in Stonington, Conn., on 11-10-1661, and Rebecca died in Charlestown, Mass., on 7-15-1671.

Walter Palmer, with his later distinguished brother Abraham, and nine associates, sailed from England in 1628, and settled in Charlestown, Mass. He was soon a town officer, for in 1630 a jury found "that the strokes administered by him were occasionally the means of the death of Austin Bratcher, and so to be manslaughter." He was tried at the next court and acquitted. On 5-18-1631 he was made freeman by the General Court of Massachusetts, indicating that he was in good standing in the church and community.

On June 1, 1633 he, his daughter Grace, and his future wife Rebecca Short, joined Charlestown First Church, Rebecca transferring from Roxbury Church. All that can be learned of her is from Rev. John Eliot's records of Roxbury First Church: "Rebeckah Short, a maide servant, she came in the yeare 1632 and was married to Walter Palmer a godly man of Charlestown Church." She may have been one of the young people whose parents died on the voyage to America, and who were put in the care of some family here - "bound out" until they were of age. Unlike the Southern states, New England would accept no women of uncertain origin, and the fact that she was immediately admitted a member of the Roxbury Church, and that she was married to an important man, shows that she was not an ordinary maid servant.

Walter Palmer built the first dwelling in Charlestown, and in the Book of Possessions, compiled 1638, his lands were very extensive. He and his son John received a share in 1643 of the first division of lands on the Mystic side of Charlestown. He and his close associate William Cheseborough, were of the men who met in Weymouth to prepare for the settlement of Seacunke, later called Rehoboth. He contributed £419 for his share. In 1645 Rehoboth was assigned to the jurisdiction of Plymouth Colony, and he was its Representative to the General Court. In 1652 he and Cheseborough went to a newly selected place called Wequetoquoc, now Stonington, Conn. Here he became the owner of about 1200 acres of land. Stonington has erected a four-sided monument to the founders of the town: William Cheseborough, George Miner, Thomas Stanton, and Walter Palmer. On the Palmer side, after an account of his life, it adds: "At his home near this spot was held the first religious service between the Thames River and Narragansett Bay."

His will, dated 5-19-1658 and proved on 2-25-1662, made bequests to his wife and all his children except Elizabeth, giving all his grandchildren twenty shillings each. The inventory amounted to over £1,656, a large sum.

Children of Walter and Anne, born in England:

1 Grace[2], c1608. D.1690. M.,Charlestown,1634, Thomas-1 Miner (1608-1690); 10 chil. Res., New London, Conn.
2 William, eldest son. D. bef. 1697. No chil.
3 John, c1615. D.,Charlestown,1677, age 62. Unmar.
4 Jonah [Jonas]. D.1709. M.1st,1655, Elizabeth[2] (Francis[1]) Griswold (d.1692); 6 chil. M.2d,1692, Abigail Carpenter (d.1709), widow of John Titus.
5 Elizabeth. M.1st,bef.1663, Thomas Sloan. M.2nd,1677, William Chapman. No chil.

Children of Walter and Rebecca:

6 Hannah[2], bap. Charlestown, 6-15-1634. M.,1st, 1659, Thomas Hewitt (lost at sea in 1662); 2 sons. M.2nd, 1671, Roger Sterry; 2 chil. M.,3rd,1681, John Fish.
7 Elihu, bap. Charlestown, 2-24-1636. D., Stonington, 1665, unmarried.
8 Nehemiah, b. Charlestown, 11-2-1637.
9 Moses, bap. Charlestown, 4-6-1640. D.Stonington,1701. M.c1672, Dorothy[2] (John[1] & Amy Lord) Gilbert;5 chil.
10 Benjamin, Charlestown, 5-30-1642. D., Stonington, 1716. M.1681, _____; no chil.
11 Gershom, c1645. D.,Stonington, 1719. Deacon. M.1st, 1667, Ann[3] (George[2], William[1]) Denison; 10 chil. M. 2nd,1707, Mrs Elizabeth [Peck] Mason; no chil.
12 Rebecca, b. Stonington. D.1713. M.,1st,1665, Elisha[2] (William[1]) Chesebrough (1637-70). M.2nd,1672, John[2] (Sylvester[1]) Baldwin (1635-1683); 7 chil.

LIEUTENANT NEHEMIAH[2] PALMER was born in Charlestown, Mass., on 11-2-1637, and baptized in the First Church on the 23rd of the same month. He was married in Stonington, Conn., on 11-20-1662, to Hannah, the daughter of Mr Thomas Stanton, one of the founders of Stonington. She was born in Hartford, Conn.,.in 1644. Nehemiah died on 2-17-1718, and Hannah on 10-17-1727, "age 83," both in Stonington. See STANTON.

The marriage is the first record found of Nehemiah. He was prominent in church, town and state, and was of the Governor's Council of Connecticut Colony for several years. He was also Deputy to the General Court. He was appointed to sign bills for the Colony during King Philip's War, 1675 -1676. He was also Justice for New London County, 1699 to 1707, being called Lieutenant Palmer in the records.

Children of Nehemiah and Hannah, born in Stonington:

1 Joseph[3], 10-3-1663. D.1710. Lieut. M.1687, Frances[2] (Thomas[1]) Prentice of Newton, Mass.; 5 chil.
2 Elihu, 3-12-1666. D. yg.
3 Jonathan, 8-7-1668.

4 Daniel[3], 11-12-1672. M.1st, Margaret Smith?; 11 chil. M.1732, Mrs Mary [Avery] Denison, who survived him.
5 Nehemiah, bap. 7-8-1677. M.,1700, Jerusha[2] (Joseph[1]) Saxton; 10 chil.
6 Hannah, bap. 4-11-1680. D.1757. M.1698, Capt.Ichabod[3] (Gershom[2], Walter[1]) Palmer (1677-1752); 6 chil.

JONATHAN[3] PALMER was born in Stonington on 8-7-1668. He married there on 12-1-1706, Mercy, daughter of Oliver Manwaring of New London, Conn., where Mercy was born about 1684. She died a widow in Stonington, March 1739, "age 54 or 5." See MANWARING.

Children of Jonathan and Mercy, born in Stonington:

1 Judith[4], 1-6-1708. No further record.
2 Mary, 2-27-1709. New York Record says m.1746, William Horricks.
3 Hannah, 12-12-1711. M.1730, William (Thomas[3], James[2] James[1]) York (b.1705); 3 chil.
4 Anna, 5-15-1713. No further record.
5 Irene, 3-26-1715. M.1735, Henry Rowland.
6 Love, 3-3-1717.
7 Prudence, 3-31-1719. M. Thomas Shaw Jr.
8 Jonathan, 5-7-1720. Bap. New London, 7-16-1721. Capt. D.1803. M.1745, Prudence[5] (Joshua[4], Joshua[3], Joshua[2] Robert[1]) Holmes (1724-1799); 11 chil.
9 Oliver? Perhaps a son, bap. 6-9-1723. Wife Mary.
10 Elizabeth, 11-28-1724. M. Matthew Horr.

LOVE[4] PALMER was born in Stonington, 3-3-1717. She married in Stonington, 12-23-1736, Jonathan, son of Isaac Shepard. He was born in Norton, Mass., on 8-6-1709. The date of Love's death has not been found. Her tenth child was born in October 1758. Jonathan married second in New Hampshire, Polly Underwood. He was alive in 1776, but no further record has been found. See SHEPARD.

Love is a Manwaring name, and Love Palmer was of the fifth generation to bear it. She had an aunt Love Manwaring, and gave the name to one of her own daughters. There was a Loveday Moyle in the sixteenth century who seems to have bequeathed the name to her descendants.

Jonathan and Love's ten children were born in Coventry, Conn., where the mother may have died. In 1758 Jonathan moved to Alstead, N.H., where he married again.

Love-4 Palmer	m.	1736, Jonathan-4 Shepard
Simeon-5 Shepard	m.	1776, Rachel-6 Brooks
Prudence-6 Shepard	m.	1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

(Connecticut)

Authorities:

Chesebrough Genealogy.
Miner Family, p. 140.
Stanton Genealogy, p. 67.
Blackman and Allied Families, p. 139.
Wyman: Genealogies of Charlestown, Mass.
Wheeler: History of Stonington, Conn., p. 504.
Stearns: Genealogy of New Hampshire, p. 1143.
Coventry, Conn., and Charlestown, Mass., Vital Records.
Boston Record Commission Reports, 6:77.
Joshua Hempstead's Diary, pp. 111, 347.
Banks: Topographical Dictionary, p. 37 (States that the immigrant Walter Palmer was from Yetminster, Dorset)

HENRY[1] PALMER was born in England, about 1601. His wife's name was Elizabeth, parentage unknown. She died on 11-22-1644 and Henry on 7-15-1680, both in Haverhill, Mass.

Little has been learned of his origin. One William Palmer, called Senior, came in the ship Fortune in 1621. His will, probated in Plymouth, Mass., 1637, bequeathed to "son Henry and daughter Bridget, if they be living and demand it," which may mean that they were still in England.

Henry Palmer was a Freeholder in Newbury, Mass., 1638 to 1642. In 1641 he "bound himselfe in 40[l] for his wife's good behaviour and appearance at the next quarter court, when free from being with child, and fit to come abroad." The records tell us nothing more of this. He soon moved to Haverhill, Mass., where he was a proprietor in 1644. That he was an educated and respected man is shown by many records. He was Freeman in 1642 (therefore already a church member); was on the first board of Selectmen in 1646; Commissioner to End Small Causes in 1647; served on the Grand Jury in 1648, 1653, 1662, and other years; and was Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts in 1667, 1674, and 1676 to 1679. In 1650 he was excused from training on account of bodily infirmities, for which he was obliged to pay 3s. 4d. yearly to the Haverhill Company of Militia.

Henry disposed of some of his land before making his will in July 1680. One "parsell of 18 acres" was given to his grandson Timothy Ayer "in consideration of the love and affection he bore him," in 1677. Nevertheless, he left a great deal of property. His will was proved on 9-28-1680, and left many bequests of land to his children and grandchildren. He left "his fourth division of Land, and his dwelling-house and house lott and orchyard," to Samuel and Mehetabel Dalton, Samuel to receive "my best cloak & coate & my best sute, and all the Rest of the mouables within Dores and without shall be Equally deuided between my two Daughters, Exept one bras pot which I give to Mehetabel Ayers. And I make & Appoint my two Sons Robert Ayers and Samuel Dalton to be my Exequetors..." (Mehetabel Ayers was a grandchild.)

In 1683 it was voted to buy "the house where Henry Palmer lived & died, for the use of the ministry forever."

Children of Henry and Elizabeth (there may have been others):

1 Elizabeth[2], c1627. D.,1705. M.,1651, Robert[2] (John[1]) Ayers (c1625-bef.1705); 7 chil., 1652 to 1668.
2 Mehitable, c1630.
3 Bathshuah, perhaps the child born about 1641. D.1654.
4 Henry? Possible son, but not mentioned in the will of Henry-1. In 1721 a Henry Palmer was on the list of drawings of lots in the fifth division of Haverhill.

MEHITABLE[2] PALMER was born about 1630, where is not known. She married first, about 1654, Samuel, only son of Philemon Dalton of Hampton, N. H. He was born in England about 1629, and died in Hampton, on 8-22-1681. Mehitable married again in Bradford, Mass., on 11-26-1683, its first minister, Rev. Zachariah Symmes. Zachariah died there on 3-22-1708, "age 70." The record of Mehitable's death has not been found. See DALTON.

Mehitable-2 Palmer	m. c1654,	Samuel-2 Dalton
Mehitable-3 Dalton	m. 1681,	Thomas-3 Philbrick
Mehitable-4 Philbrick	m. 1712,	Daniel-3 Ladd
John-4 Ladd	m. c1761,	Mary-3 Moody
Elizabeth-5 Ladd	m. c1785,	Jonathan-5 Glidden
Samuel-6 Glidden	m. c1811,	Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858,	Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Mary Lovering Holman: Pillsbury Ancestors, p. 1091.
Hoyt: Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass.
Chase: History of Haverhill, Mass., pp. 38, 60, 63, 65, 67, 70, 72, 77, 80, 83, 88, 94, 106, 114.
Currier: History of Newbury Mass.
Haverhill and Bradford, Mass., Vital Records.

JOSEPH[1] PARKER came from Newbury, Berkshire, England. The date and place of his birth is not known. The name of his wife was Mary, her parentage not known, although they may have been married here. The fact that widow Elizabeth Stevens called Joseph "brother" in 1673 may mean that Mary was a Stevens, but it could also mean that the widow Stevens was Joseph's sister. Joseph died in Andover, Mass., on 11-5-1678, and "widow Mary Parker" died there in 1695.

Joseph sailed from Southampton in 1638 in the ship Confidence, his age given as twenty-four, and his trade as tanner.*

The Parkers lived at first in Newbury, Mass. Joseph received land in Salisbury, Mass., in the first division of land in 1640. In 1645 he lived in Andover, Mass., and was one of the founders of its first church. Baily (Historical Sketches of Andover) calls Joseph and Nathan Parker "citizens of much consideration." Joseph owned a tannery, but he also had a corn mill. Hoyt (Old Families of Salisbury...) says Joseph fought in King Philip's War, 1675-76, but may have confused him with Joseph Junior, who was certainly a soldier in that war.

Joseph made his will in 1678, "considering my great age and infirmity," appointed his "loving brother Nathan Parker" one of the overseers, and his son Joseph executor. After bequests to all his children excepting John, who had been killed earlier in the year by the Indians, he said: "To my dear Wife I give all my estate in old England, that of Rumsey, and my legacies left me by my friend there." Rumsey is about eight miles from Southampton. His property here was appraised at £546 sterling, the dwelling house £68, and the cornmill on the Cochichawick £20. At a later date the sons petitioned the Court to be allowed to take charge of money come from England to their mother, as she was incapable of managing it "by reason of a distemper of mind."

This mental disorder has led many to think this Mary Parker was the unfortunate woman of that name who was executed as a witch in 1692. Research has convinced this compiler that it was Mary, widow of Nathan Parker (brother of Joseph), who was hanged. Two petitions were presented to the Massachusetts Court, one in 1692 and one in 1710, both signed by John and Joseph Parker, "sons of Mary Parker," asking that the attainders be taken off and their mother's name cleared, also stating that she had left no estate. In 1692 the only living sons of Joseph and Mary Parker were Thomas (non compos), and Stephen. Nathan, however, had left a son John who died in 1738, and the Joseph Parker

---

* His brother Nathan Parker soon followed him here, married Susanna Short in 1648, who died in 1651, leaving a child. He married again in 1653. He and his second wife, Mary, had ten children, and Nathan died in 1679.

who died in 1748 is thought to have been Nathan's son. As for estate, Joseph's widow had the property in England and the dwelling house in Andover. The conclusion is, therefore, that the widow Mary Parker who died in 1695 was the widow of Joseph Parker, the immigrant Glidden ancestor.

Children of Joseph and Mary, first wife, all except Joseph born in Andover:

1 Joseph[2], Newbury, 5-15-1642. D.1684. Innholder & carpenter; had the cornmill. M.1680, Elizabeth Bridges (liv.1703). Only son Joseph[3] innholder;also Joseph[4]. Elizabeth m.2nd,1686, Samuel Hutchinson; dau., 1694.
2 Thomas. Non compos, 1678. D.1708. Est. admin. 1715.
3 Sarah. D.,1718. M.,1678, Benjamin[2] (William[1]) Sabin of New London Co., Conn., (1646-1725); 7 chil.
4 Mary. D.1725. M.1678, Benjamin[2] (John[1]) Frie (d.1696) 8 chil.
5 Stephen, 3-1-1652.
6 Hester, 5-12-1654. Prob. d. yg. Not in father's will.
7 John, 6-30-1656. K. by Inds. at Black Point in 1677.
8 Samuel, 10-14-1659. K. by Inds.,1690. M.1689, Martha[2] (Thomas[1]) Dow; no chil. (Martha m.1st, Joseph Heath [d.1672]; 1 son; she m.2nd Joseph Page [c1647-1684]; 7 chil.)
9 Ruth, 6-2-1661. Alive 1708. M.1689, James[2] (Samuel[1]) Guild (1660-1705); 7 chil.

STEPHEN[2] PARKER was born in Andover, Mass., on 3-1-1652. He married there on 12-1-1680, Mary, daughter of John Marstone. She was born in Hampton, N. H., on 12-28-1655, and died in Andover on 4-12-1693. Stephen married second, In Marblehead, Mass., on 1-10-1695, Susanna, widow of John Devereaux, 2nd. She was the daughter of Thomas Hartshorn. She had three daughters by her first marriage. Stephen and Mary died but three days apart, he nn 5-2-1718 and she on 5-5-1718, both in Watertown, Mass. See MARSTON.

Stephen fought in King Philip's War, 1675 and 1676, at Lancaster, Mass. Records show that in 1704 he bought a house of J. Bowers in Charlestown, was living in Cambridge in 1709, but moved from there in 1712. In 1712 he bought thirty acres of land in Watertown from John Underwood, also thirty acres of woodland and eight acres of meadowland.

Children of Stephen and Mary, first wife, born in Andover, Mass.:

1 Stephen[3], 8-17-1682. D. inf.
2 Stephen, 10-28-1683. (Tanner; wife Elizabeth?)
3 Mary, 6-30-1686.
4 John, 4-13-1688. (Perhaps the John Parker, wife Mary, who had 3 chil. b. Watertown, 1718 to 1723.)
5 Elizabeth, 12-6-1692. (M.c1718, Daniel[2] [Henry[1]] Bodwell?)

Children of Stephen and Susanna, second wife:

6 Ruth[3], Andover, 10-4-1695.
7 Hephsibah. M.,Watertown,1717, Jonathan[3] (Jonathan[2], Samuel[1]) Phillips (d.Newport,R.I.); at least 5 chil.
8 Samuel, 1702.
9 Hannah, Cambridge, 2-27-1705.

MARY[3] PARKER was born in Andover on 6-30-1686. She married on 2-6-1711, James, the son of Henry Bodwell. He was born in Andover in January 1691. Mary died in Methuen, Mass., on 3-20-1738, and James married again in Andover on 11-28-1739. His second wife was Sarah, daughter of Samuel Austin. James died in Methuen about 1746, survived by Sarah, who died in Andover on 9-18-1769. See BODWELL.

Stephen-2 Parker	m.	1680, Mary-3 Marstone
Mary-3 Parker	m.	1711, James-2 Bodwell
Hannah-3 Bodwell	m.	1734, Samuel-2 Pottle
Mary-3 [Molly] Pottle	m.	c1767, Jonathan-4 Glidden
Jonathan-5 Glidden	m.	c1785, Elizabeth-5 Ladd
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Parker Families in America.
Hoyt: Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass., Vol. 1:277.
Bailey: Historical Sketches of Andover, Mass., p. 102.
Bond: Early Settlers of Watertown, Mass.
Watertown Epitaphs.
Cambridge, Andover, Methuen, Newbury, and Haverhill, Mass., and Hampton, N. H., Vital Records.

JOHN[1] PEIRCE [PERS] was born about 1588 in England, probably in Norwich, County Norfolk. His wife's name was Elizabeth, her birth and parentage unknown. John died in Watertown, Mass., on 8-19-1661. Elizabeth died there on 3-12-1667.

"4-8-1637: The examination of John Pers of Norwich in Noff [Norfolk], weaver, aged 49 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife, aged 36 yeares, with four children, John, Barbre, Elizabeth and Judith, and one sarvant John Gedney, aged 19 yeares, are desirous to passe to Boston in New England to inhabitt." From this record it is thought that Elizabeth was the second wife, or that there was an error in her age, and that the son Anthony had already come here.

John was made Freeman in Watertown, March 1638. He was the possessor of three lots there before 1644, one of which was his homestall of twelve acres. He is called a "man of very good estate who projected the settlement of Sudbury and Lancaster, Mass."

His will of 3-7-1658 was probated 10-1-1661. He bequeathed to wife Elizabeth, son Anthony, and "the rest of his children," his wife to be executrix. Elizabeth's will of 3-6-1667, probated 4-2-1667, mentioned all the children and grandchildren by their full names.

Children of John and (probably) Elizabeth, b. Eng.:

1 Anthony[2], 1609. D.1678. M.1st, Sarah _____. M. 2nd, 1638, Anne, Anne _____. 9 chil.
2 Esther [Hester]. M.1636, Joseph Morse Jr. (c1604-91); 8 chil.
3 Mary. M. Clement Coldam.
4 Robert. D.,Woburn,Mass.,1706. M.,c1650, Mary Knight (d.1701); 6 chil., 1651 - 1672.
5 John, M. _____. 3 sons b. Woburn, 1644 - 1649.
6 Barbara. D. yg.
7 Elizabeth.
8 Judith. D.bef.1650. M.,1645, Francis Wyman (c1617-1699) of Woburn; 1 dau. d. inf. He m.2nd,1650, Abigail[2] (William[1]) Read; 11 chil.

ELIZABETH[2] PEIRCE was born in England, and came with her parents to Watertown, Mass., in 1637. She married before 1644, John Ball, Jr. She became insane "doubtless due to her terror of their position in the wilderness among the Indians," and died before 1660, at which time John Ball married second, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Fox. John, his wife and infant son were massacred by the Indians in 1675. See BALL.

Authorities:

Bullard Genealogy, p. 234.
Bond: History of Watertown, Mass.

THOMAS[1] PHILBRICK was baptized in Bures Saint Mary, Suffolk, England. He married there on 6-4-1615, Elizabeth Knap. She died in Hampton, N. H., on 2-19-1664, and Thomas died there probably not long before his estate was settled on 10-8-1667.

Family records state that Thomas Philbrick and his family came in the ship Arabella with Governor Winthrop in 1630. The English Philbricks were seafaring men, and not a few of them followed that occupation in America. Thomas was a mariner and was the master of a vessel before he emigrated from England. He probably crossed the ocean many times, perhaps bringing members of his family at various times. He was well advanced in years when he settled here.

He was a proprietor in Watertown, Mass., in 1636. His house was at what is now the northwest corner of Belmont and Lexington Streets. A Watertown record shows him furnishing Hampton, N.H., with powder, bullets and matches or fuses. In 1639 his son John moved to Hampton, followed by his younger brother Thomas Junior. In 1646 Thomas Senior sold his grant of eight lots in Watertown to Isaac Stearns and by 1650 or 1651 was living in Hampton, where in 1655 he was appointed "culler of staves." This was then an office of considerable importance, for great quantities of staves were taken by the town in payment of taxes, all the staves having to pass through the hands of the culler. In May 1655 all persons were forbidden to fell any trees on the Common, for bolts or staves, unless they had been licensed by the Selectmen of Hampton.

One record shows that he testified in 1656 that Goody Cole, who was being tried for witchcraft, had said "if his calves should eat any of her grass she wished that it might poysen them or choke them." He further testified that one of them he never saw afterwards, and the other calf came home and died about a week later. In 1661 he bought from John Moulton land which adjoined the farms of his son James and his son-in-law John Cass.

In 1650 Thomas Philbrick sat in the first seat for men, in the meeting house, while Goo: Felbrik [Goody Philbrick] sat in the first seat next Mistris Whelewrit (wife of Rev. Mr. Wheelwright), of course the best seats.

Thomas made his will in Portsmouth, N.H., 1664, after Elizabeth died. He named all his living children and some of his grandchildren. His son James was to be executor, and James was to have the dwelling house and houselot with orchard and all privileges and appurtenances thereunto. Witnesses were Samuel and Mehitable Dalton, whose daughter Mehitable later married Thomas-3 Philbrick. The estate was settled on 10-8-1667.

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth, baptisms in Bures St. Mary, Suffolk, England:

1 John[2], bap. 10-1-1616. M. Ann[2] (Thomas1) Palmer;7 chil. Parents lost at sea 10-20-1657, with daughter Sarah.
2 James, bap. 1619.

3 Elizabeth, bap. 1621. D.1677. M.1642, Thomas[2] (Aquila[1]) Chase (d.1652); 5 sons. M.2d,1654, John Garland (d. 1661); 3 sons. M.3d, 1674, Henry[2] (Thomas1) Robey.
4 Hannah. Named in father's will,1664. M.c1647, Philip Lewis (c1624-c1671); 5 chil.
5 Martha, bap. 1631. D.1694. M.1st,1648, John Cass (d. 1675); 10 chil. M.2d,1676, William Lyon[s], Sr., of Roxbury, Mass., (1620-1692), as 2d wife.
6 Thomas, c1625. D.1700, "ae 76." Sergeant, Representative and Deacon. M.1st, Ann[2] (William1) Knapp (d. 1667); 4 chil. M.2d,1669, Hannah[2] (Edward1) French, widow of John White of Haverhill; 3 chil.
7 Mary. D.1699. M.1st,c1648, Edward[2] (Robert1) Tuck (d. 1652); 2 sons. M.2d,c1655, James[2] (Nicholas1) Wall, (d.1659); 2 daus.

JAMES[2] PHILBRICK was baptized in Bures Saint Mary, Suffolk, England, in 1619. He married about 1644, Ann, the daughter of Governor Thomas Roberts. Some writers assert he married first her sister Jane, but no verification has been found. Ann was born, probably, in Dover, N. H., the date not known. James was drowned on 11-16-1674, and Ann married on 7-8-1678 (as his second wife), Captain William Marston, son of Glidden ancestor Captain William[1] Marston. Ann survived her second husband, who died in 1704, but the date of her death, like her birth, is unknown. See ROBERTS.

James was a mariner like his father and two of his own sons. His elder brother John having died, he was named executor in his father's will of 1664. He inherited the homestead in Hampton, in which he probably lived before his father's death. In 1670 he was appointed with others, to run the Exeter boundary line. In 1671 he had a grant of forty acres south of Hampton, called the New Plantation—now Seabrook, N. H. His name on wills, inventories, and many New Hampshire records, show him to have been an active and useful citizen.

James and a man named Peter Johnson were drowned in the Hampton River near the mouth of Cole's Creek, in 1674, and on 5-30-1676 administration was granted his widow Ann, and Timothy Hilliard, who was her son-in-law, and also the guardian of Thomas-3. (In 1712 he married Mehitable, the widow of Thomas-3.) A court order of 11-14-1676 joined James Philbrick Jr, "son of James Philbrick with his mother in the administration of the estate, he having returned from sea," and discharged Timothy Hilliard, "son-in-law of the deceased." See Thomas-3 for other records regarding James' estate.

Children of James and Ann, born in Hampton, N. H.:

1 Bethia[3]. Liv.,1724. M.1677, Caleb[2] (Isaac1) Perkins (liv.1724); 3 chil.
2 James, 7-13-1651. D.,1723. Captain, mariner, selectman, surveyor. Had the homestead. M.,1674, Hannah[2] (Isaac[1]) Perkins (1656-1739); 11 chil.

3 Apphia[3], 3-19-1655. M.1674, Timothy[2] (Emanuel[1]) Hilliard (c1645 1723); 5 chil. He m.2d,c1712. Mehitable Philbrick, widow of Thomas-3 (q.v)
4 Esther [Hester], 3-1-1656. D. 1716+. M.1st, Joseph[2] (Thomas[1]) Beard of Durham (d.1704); 3 or 4 chil. M. 2d,1705, Sylvanus[2] (Thomas[1]) Nock of Dover (d.1716)
5 Thomas, 3-14-1659.
6 Sarah, 2-14-1661. No further record.
7 Joseph, 10-1-1663. D.Rye,N.H.,1755. Mariner. M.1686, Tryphena[2] (William[1]) Marston (1663-1729); 10 chil.
8 Elizabeth, 7-24-1666. M.1st,1683,Groton,Conn., Samuel Willard. M.2d,1691, Nathaniel Berry.
9 Mehitable, 11-15-1668. No further record.

THOMAS[3] PHILBRICK was born on 3-14-1659 in Hampton, N.H. He married, 4-14-1681, Mehitable, daughter of Samuel Dalton. She was born in Hampton, 11 3-1658. Thomas died in Kingston, N.H., on 11-1-1712, and Mehitable married the same year, Timothy Hilliard, whose first wife was Apphia, Thomas' sister. Mehitable died on 8-17-1723. See DALTON.

Thomas was about fifteen when his father was drowned in 1674, and in 1676 Timothy Hilliard was appointed his guardian. Thomas may have lived with the Hilliards until his mother remarried, as his older brother James was away at sea much of the time. He became a cordwainer or manufacturer of shoes, saddles and other leather goods.

In 1692 he was one of the signers of the petition of the inhabitants of New Hampshire, asking equal privileges with Massachusetts. On 2-10-1693, "Ann Marston, alias Philbrick. and James Philbrick. her son, both of Hampton, deeded to Thomas Philbrick his share in the estate of his father, James Philbrick. dec'd." At this time he had been married about twelve years. Under the charter of 1694 he received a grant of land in Kingston, N.H., and another in 1700. In 1702 he sold his house and lot of some five acres in Hampton, to Samuel Chapman, Jr., and removed to Kingston. The Philbrick Genealogy says of him: "Though an energetic man, respected and honored by his fellow citizens,he failed to accumulate much property. In his efforts to open a new settlement upon the frontiers, he with many others suffered and lost much by the attacks of the ruthless savages."

Administration was granted to his widow on 6-6-1712. Account of administration was recorded in 1715, in which John Sleeper was called a brother. Another settlement was recorded in 1720, at which time Sleeper was deceased.

Children of Thomas and Mehitable, born in Hampton—excepting possibly Thomas:

1 Daughter[4], 1682. D. yg.
2 Son, 1683. D. yg.
3 Jeremiah, 9-21-1684. D.Kingston,1715. M.Boston,1712, Mary McCarthy. Admin., 1721 to Daniel Ladd.

4 Elizabeth[4], 10-17-1686. M.,1705, Abraham[2] (Daniel[1]) Bradley of Haverhill, Mass.,(b.1684); 5 chil.
5 Timothy, 5-14-1689. D.1711. Kingston, 2-5-1714: Request of Mehitabel Hilliard, Abraham Bradley, Daniel Ladd, Jedediah Philbrick, "the mother and the brothers of the deceased Timothy Philbrick, that John Sleeper of Kingston may be appointed administrator."
6 Ann, 3-14-1691. D.1716. M.,1712, John Sleeper (1690-1720); 3 sons. He m.2d,1717, Mary[3] (Benjamin[2],Philip[1]) Towle (b.1695); 1 dau: Mary m.1727,Thomas Page.
7 Mehitable, 3-26-1693.
8 Samuel, 5-13-1695. D.1711.
9 Hannah, 1698. M.,1720, Jeremiah[3] (James[2], James[1]) Prescott (b.1695); 5 chil.
10 Jedediah, 8-9-1700. D.1754. M.1721, Mary[3] (William[2], William[1]) Taylor; 10 chil. Mary's mother was Margaret, dau. of John-1 Bean.
11 Thomas, [Kingston?] 6-9-1704. D. inf.

MEHETABLE[4] PHILBRICK was born on 3-26-1693, in Hampton, N.H. She and her parents moved to Kingston, N.H., in 1702 and on 4-29-1712 she married Captain Daniel Ladd, son of Nathaniel Ladd of Kingston. Daniel was born in Exeter, N. H., on 3-18-1687, and died in Brentwood, N.H., in 1765. Mehetable died there on 1-23-1779, the church record calling her "a Christian woman, much respected." See LADD.

Mehetable-4 Philbrick	m. 1712, Daniel-3 Ladd
John-5 Ladd	m. c1761, Mary-3 Moody
Elizabeth-5 Ladd	m. c1785, Jonathan-5 Glidden
Samuel-6 Glidden	m. 1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Chapman: Philbrick-Philbrook Families.
Pope: Pioneers of Maine and New Hampshire.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
New England Register, Vols. 7:358; 38:280.
Bond: History of Watertown, Mass., p. 909.
Dow: History of Hampton, N. H., p. 916.
Stearns: Genealogy of New Hampshire, p. 1417.
Norfolk County, Mass., Court Records.
Norfolk County, Mass., Deeds, Vol. 4:49.
D.A.R. Magazine, April 1933 (possible English lineage).
New Hampshire State Papers, Vol. 21:72 (Thomas' will); 171 (James' will); 688-9 (admin. Widow Mehitable Philbrick).
Boston Transcript, 8-25-1933 and 9-13-1933 (Eng. line).

ROBERT[i] PYTKINE of Ivinghoe, county Bucks, England, mentions two sons named William in his will of 2-27-1579, William the Elder and William the Younger. One of these was probably the following:

REV. WILLIAM[ii] PITKIN, gentleman, who died in Berkhamstead, Hertfordshire, and was buried there on 1-6-1645. His wife's name may have been Elizabeth.

Cussans' County History of Hertfordshire states that William Pitkyn was one of the jurors of the Honour of Barkhamstead. He was also a freeholder. In 1619 William Pitkin, Gent., was "of the best and most honest Burgesses who shall be called Capital Burgesses of the Burrough, and who shall be the Common Council of the Burrough." A charter was granted them by King Charles. He is mentioned in this charter as "Willelmus Pitkin, generosus." He is recorded as one of the Chief Burgesses in 1628 and either he or his son William represented Berkhamstead in Parliament.

The will of William Pitkin, dated 6-12-1644 and probated in March 1645 (the inventory dated 3-13-1644/5) mentions children Francis; Martha; Elizabeth, wife of William Lawson; John; Joan; Jane; and grandchildren Roger, Martha, and William.

Children of William, from Berkhamstead St.Peter Parish Register (1 to 4 recorded as children of William Pitkyn, 5 to 10 as children of William Pitkyn, gent):

1 George[iii] bap. 1-3-1607/8. Prob. d yg.
2 Wyllyam, bap. 12-11-1608.
3 Martha, bap. 10-17-1612. Prob. d. yg.
4 Frauncys, bap. 1613. Named in father's will of 1644. Witnessed Roger Pitkin's will,1651. Dau. Sarah bapt. Berkhamstead, 1647. Dau Joan bapt. 1649.
5 George, bap. 11-10-1616. A Mr. George Pittkin, gent., was buried from Mr. Sturmies' Chancery Lane in 1643. Not mentioned in father's will, 1644.
6 Martha, bap. 3-14-1618. Unmar. 1644 (father's will).
7 Elizabeth, bap. 7-1-1621. Wife of William Lawson,1644.
8 John, bap. 10-19-1623. Named in father's will, 1644.
9 Jhone [Joan], bap. 9-26-1626. Unmar. 1644.
10 Jane, bap. 4-8-1628. Unmar. 1644 (father's will). Perhaps m. _____ Chamberlain before 1651.

WILLIAM[iii] PITKIN was baptized in Berkhamstead Saint Peter, Hertfordshire, on 12-11-1608. He is called deceased in the will of Roger Pitkin, 10-13-1651. The relationship of this Roger Pitkin has not been ascertained, but in his will he calls Roger-iv Pitkin his godson. William's wife was named Elizabeth, recorded in the baptism of son Roger. She is not named in the record of her burial on 12-28-1641 —merely called "the wife of Willm Pitkyn, Scholemr."

"William Pitkin, the son of William of Berkhamstead, Herts, pleb., Pembroke College, Oxford, matriculated Feb.

6, 1628/9, age 20; B.A. next day; M.A., 10-17-1631."

He was the Master of the Berkhamstead Grammar School in 1636 and later. This famous old school, originally founded by Henry VIII, was reorganized and endowed by King Edward VI and known as the Free School of King Edward VI. He was probably the William Pitkin who was Chief Burgess in 1645, as his father was dead by that time.

Children of William and Elizabeth, from Berkhamstead St. Peter Parish Register:

1 William[1], c1636. (Baptism not in register, but named as grandchild in Grandfather's will,1644.) D.,Hartford,Conn., 12-16-1694 "age 94." Settled, Hartford, 1659; excellent legal education; was at once Master of Grammar School; King's Attorney for Conn. Colony; c1661; Dep. to Gen. Court 1675-90; Treas. 1676 - 78. Will named his "dear brother Roger" and his "Sister Woolcott." M.c1661, Hannah[2] (Ozias[1]) Goodwin (c1638 -1724); 8 chil.

2 Roger, bap. 11-28-1638. Res. London; officer in Royal Army. Called godson in Roger Pitkin's will, 1651. Had children. (One died during the plague.)

3 Martha, bap. 12-12-1639.

4 Jane, buried 11-4-1640.

MARTHA[1] PITKIN was baptized in Berkhamstead St. Peter, Herts, 12-12-1639, as the daughter of Willyam Pitkyn, Scholemaster. Her father being dead, she lived with her brother Roger in London, by whom she was given an excellent education. Her older brother William came to New England about 1659, and in 1661 Martha came over on a visit, hoping to persuade him to return with her. She is said to have come upon her brother feeding his pigs, and commented: "I left one brother in England serving his King, and I found another in America serving his swine."

So great was the admiration aroused by her talents and brilliancy that the elders of the Colony induced her to remain, introducing the young widower Simon Wolcott to her, and she became his wife the same year, 1661. Simon, the son of Henry Wolcott, was born in England in 1625, according to his gravestone, and died in Hartford 9-11-1687. Two years later Martha married the Hon. Daniel Clark. She died in East Windsor, Conn., on 10-13-1719, "in her 80th year." See WOLCOTT for descent to Clarissa-7 M. Glidden.

Authorities:

Wolcott Memorial.
New England Register, Vol. 66:160-3.
Salisbury: Family Histories and Genealogies, Vol.2:201.

CHRISTOPHER[1] POTTLE, spelled Pottelle in some of the early records, was born in England about 1663. He married in Ipswich, Mass., on 3-12-1694, Hannah, the daughter of Samuel Graves Senior. She was born on 12-19-1668 in Ipswich, Mass., and outlived Christopher, who died in Hampton, N. H., not long before 2-8-1710. See GRAVES.

The first record is his marriage in March 1694. In November of that year he purchased Benjamin Swett's house on "the Falls side" of Hampton, N. H., where he was living in December 1695. He was on the Grand Jury in 1696 and 1697, was Selectman in 1706, and served at New Castle Fort in 1708.

His will of 12-19-1709 was probated on 2-8-1710, two months before the birth of his son Samuel.

Children of Christopher and Hannah, born in Hampton Falls, N. H.:

1 Hannah[2], 10-21-1694. M.,Hampton Falls, 1719, Thomas[3] (Joseph[2], William[1]) Richardson of Newbury, Mass., (b.1697); 2 chil. b. Newbury.
2 Elizabeth, 12-29-1696. M.,1715, Joseph[2] (John[1]) Low (1681-1739); 7 chil.
3 Sarah, 4-30-1699. M., Hampton Falls, 1723, Daniel[3], (Joseph[2], William[1]) Richardson (b.1692).
4 Christopher, 4-5-1703. York grantee, 1726, 1735. Had the homestead. M.,York,1727, Abigail[3] (Nicholas[2], Charles[1]) Cane [Cahan?]; 11 chil.
5 William, 4-30-1705. Blacksmith. D., Stratham, N. H., 1785. Wife Deborah in 1736; 3 chil. "Mr. William Pottle's wife died" (1767 record).
6 Anne; 11-18-1707. D.,1750. M.,1727, Henry[2] (Henry[1]) Bodwell (c1688-1773); 8 chil.
7 Samuel, 4-21-1710. Posthumous.

SAMUEL[2] POTTLE was born 4-21-1710 in Hampton Falls, N. H., after the death of his father. In Methuen, Mass., on 11-21-1734, he married Hannah, the daughter of James Bodwell. She was born in Haverhill, Mass., on 6-25-1715. Samuel died in Hampton Falls shortly before 6-8-1741, but no record of his death has been found. On 12-16-1742 in Methuen, Hannah married John-4 (John-3, John-2, Robert-1) Hibbard, being his second wife. He was born in 1716. No death records for John and Hannah have been found by this compiler, but their sixth and last child was born in 1759. See BODWELL.

Samuel Pottle "was the first that was baptized in the Falls Meeting House, 6-17-1711," according to the church record. Not much is known about him except that he was a carpenter and cooper at Stratham, N. H., in 1733. His estate was administered by his brother William on 6-8-1741.

Children of Samuel and Hannah:

1 Mary[3], 7-13-1735. Recorded in Methuen, Mass.
2 Samuel, 12-2-1736. M. _____. "Child of Samuel Pottle died" (Stratham records, 1759 and again in 1768.)
3 Hannah, 10-21-1738. D.,Methuen,1752, "in 13th year."
4 Bimslee, Methuen, 4-17-1741. No further record found. (William Beamsley of Boston was his gr-grandfather.)

Children of Hannah and John Hibbard, b. in Methuen:

1 John[3] Hibbard, 10-8-1743. M.1773, Sarah Barker; had chil.
2 Stephen Hibbard, 8-20-1745. D.1759.
3 Ester Hibbard, 2-27-1747. M.1781, Solomon[2] (John[1]) Smith of Rowley.
4 James Hibbard, 7-25-1749. M.1775, Sarah Merrick; had chil.
5 Mary Hibbard, 11-13-1751.
6 Hannah Hibbard, 10-30-1759.

MARY[3] POTTLE was born on 7-13-1735 in Methuen, Mass. Although she was called Molly, she signed her name "Mary." She married about 1756, Jonathan Glidden, Junior, who was born in Exeter, N.H., in 1732. Molly died in Unity, N.H., on 7-15-1801. Jonathan had a second wife named Phebe, who died on 1-15-1840. Both wives are buried near Jonathan,who died on 1-5-1818 in Unity. See GLIDDEN.

Samuel-2 Pottle	m. 1734, Hannah-3 Bodwell
Mary-3 [Molly] Pottle	m. c1756, Jonathan-4 Glidden
Jonathan-5 Glidden	m. c1785, Elizabeth-5 Ladd
Samuel-6 Glidden	m. 1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
Dow: History of Hampton, N. H., p. 928.
Methuen, Mass., and Stratham, N. H., Vital Records.

JOHN[1] PRESCOTT was baptized in Standish, Lancashire, England, in 1605. He was the son Ralph and Ellen Prescott of Standish. (See Prescott Memorial for English ancestry.) He married at Wygan, Lancashire, 1-21-1629, Mary Platts. John died in Lancaster, Mass., in 1681.

He owned lands in Standish, which he sold, removing to Yorkshire, where he lived for a time in the parish of Halifax in Sowerby. "From conscientious motives, and to avoid persecution, he left his native land, his cherished home in Yorkshire, to seek an asylum in the wilderness of America." He landed first in Barbadoes, in 1638, where he became a land owner. In 1640 he came to New England, and settled in Watertown, Mass., where he had large grants of land allotted to him. In 1643 he was in association with others for the purchase from the Indian Sachem of the Nashuaway tribe, of a tract of land ten miles by eight for a township. This town was later called Lancaster.

Children of John and Mary:

1 Mary[2], Bap. Sowerby, Yorkshire, 2-24-1630. M.,1648, Thomas Sawyer (c1616-1706); 11 chil.
2 Martha, bap. Sowerby, 3-11-1632. D.1656. M.1655, John Rugg; twins, d. yg. John m. 2nd, her sister Hannah.
3 John, bap. Sowerby, 4-1-1635.
4 Sarah, Sowerby, 1637. M.1658, Richard Wheeler of Lancaster (k.by Ind.,1676); 5 chil. M.2nd,Dedham,1678, Joseph[2] (Edmund[1]) Rice of Marlboro; 3 chil.
5 Hannah, bap. 1639. M.1660, John Rugg (his first wife was her sister Martha). 6 chil., 1662 to 1673.
6 Lydia, Watertown, 8-15-1641. M.1658, Jonas Fairbanks (k.1676); 7 chil. M.2nd, Elias Barron.
7 Jonathan, Lancaster, c1645. D.1721. M.1st,1670, Dorothy _____ (d.1674); 3 chil. M.2nd,1675, Elizabeth[2] (John[1]) Hoar (d.1687); 6 chil. M.3rd,1689, Rebecca[2] (Joseph[1]) Wheeler, widow of Peter Bulkeley (b.1645). M.4th, 1718, Ruth Brown (d.1740).
8 Jonas, Lancaster, 1648. D.1723. M.1672, Mary[2] (John[1]) Loker (1653-1735); 12 chil.

JOHN[2] PRESCOTT, baptized in Sowerby, Lancashire, on 4-1-1635, married first in Lancaster, Mass., on 11-11-1668, Sarah, daughter of George Hayward. She died in Lancaster on 7-14-1709, and he married on 11-15-1710, Mary, widow of Josiah Howe. Mary was the daughter of John Haynes, was born about 1647, and the mother of six Haynes children. She died on 2-23-1718 and John died the same year. See HAYWARD,

Children of John and Sarah:

1 Mary[3], Lancaster, 2-22-1669.

2 John[3], 11-24-1672. D.1749. M.c1705, stepsister Dorothy Howe (1676-1749). Chil.:
  1 Dorothy[4], 1706. D.1713.
  2 Jonathan.
  3 Tabitha.
  4 John, 1712. D.1791. M.1743, Mary White.
3 Joanna, Lancaster, 1-6-1677.
4 Elizabeth, Concord, 11-27-1678.
5 Ebenezer, 7-6-1682, Lancaster. M.c1718, Ruth Hobart; 4 chil.

MARY[3] PRESCOTT was born on 2-22-1669, in Lancaster, Mass. She married Philip Goss of Roxbury on 3-29-1690, in Concord, Mass. She was his second wife. His first wife, Hannah Hopkins, from whom he was divorced in 1690, went to Jamaica, West Indies, and presumably died there.

Philip Goss died in May 1698, and Mary married again in Concord on 11-20-1698, John Houghton, who was born in 1672 and died in 1724. It is not known when Mary died, but John married Sarah Gulliver in 1720. See GOSS, for her connection with that family. She is not an ancestress.

Authorities:

Prescott Memorial (somewhat faulty).
Howe Genealogy.
Nourse: Early Records of Lancaster, Mass.
Potter: Families of Concord, Mass.
Middlesex Files. (George Hayward Estate.)
Concord and Lancaster, Mass., Vital Records.

RICHARD[1] RAYMOND was born in England about 1602. He died in Saybrook, Conn., in 1692, aged about ninety. When his wife Judith died, and her parentage, is not now known.

It has been claimed that he was a brother of Captain William Raymond of Salem, and afterward of Beverly, Mass., as well as John Raymond, who died in Beverly in 1703, aged 87. The will of George Raymond in England named his sons William and John "in New England," but not a son Richard, so that the relationship seems unlikely.

Richard and Judith came from County Essex, Eng., in 1632, and lived first in Salem, Mass., where in 1634 they were members of the First Church. He was made Freeman in Salem the same year, and was a town officer. He and his snns appear to have left Salem as early as 1653, settling along the shore of Long Island Sound. He was a sea captain or mariner, and did a coasting trade along Long Island Sound and the East River as far south as Manhattan Island.

In 1654 they were living in Norwalk, Conn. In June 1660, he sold to John Scott half a ketch, and in August he sold to Walter Price of Salem, merchant, "one-quarter of the ketch Hopewell, 30 tuns burthen, [the] which belonging to Salem, now riding at anchor in the harbour of Boston, with one-quarter of her masts, yards, sales, anchors, cables, tackle, boat and furniture, warranted one whole year and a day next after the date hereof, according to the laws of Oleron, perils of the seas and enemies as excepted."

Richard and Judith were dismissed to the church at Saybrook in 1662, in which year he bought of Ralph Keeler a home-lot described as follows: "41 acres including housings contained at present within homelot and cow yard, together withall the conveniences and appointments thereunto belonging, as videlect, — the house-floors, doors, glass windows, shelves or ought else that may properly be said to belong to the same....And to frame and erect a new building joining the same, clapboarding the sides and ends as high as the upper ways." He paid £42 for all this.

He was made Freeman of Connecticut at Saybrook, 1667. In Saybrook his identity is determined by documents which call him "formerly of Salem and later of Norwalk." He had a bequest of two thousand acres near Hartford, Conn., from Joshua Uncas, son of the famous Indian chief, in 1675. In 1676 he made his will, leaving all his "lands in Norwalk unto those children which my son John Raymond have or may have by Mary Raymnnd his present wife." In 1677 he empowered his "well beloved brother Thomas Betts of Norwalk" to record all his divisions, etc. As no Judith Betts can be found, he may have called him brother because their children had married; or he may have meant a church brother.

Children of Richard and Judith, all baptized in Salem, Mass., exept John:

1 John[2], c1633. D.,1695. Res.,Norwalk, Conn. M.,1664, Mary[2] (Thomas[1]) Betts (1646-1688+); 5 chil.
2 Bathsheba, bap. 7-11-1637. M.,1659, Humphrey Coombs; 1 child b. Salem.
3 Joshua, bap. 3-3-1639. D.1676. Cornet. M.1659, Elizabeth[2] (Nehemiah[1]) Smith (1645-1712); 8 chil. Elizabeth m.2nd,1681, George Dennis (d.1712); 1 son.
4 Lemuel, bap. 1-3-1641. No record after 1660.
5 Hannah, bap. 2-12-1643.
6 Samuel, bap. 7-13-1645. D.1700-1717. M. Mary[2] (Nehemiah[1]) Smith (b.1642); no chil.
7 Richard, bap. 1-2-1648. Res. Saybrook. D.1680.
8 Elizabeth, bap. 4-28-1650.
9 Daniel, bap. 4-17-1653. D.1696. M.,1st, Elizabeth[3] (Gabriel[2], Walter[1]) Harris (d.1683); 2 daus. M.2nd, Rebecca[3] (John[2], John[1]) Lay (b.1666); 2 sons. Rebecca m.2nd, Samuel Gager of Norwich (b.1654.)

HANNAH[2] RAYMOND was baptized on 2-12-1643 in Salem, Mass. She was married by 1662 to Oliver Manwaring of New London, Conn. In that year Richard Raymond deeded land to his "son-in-law Oliver Manwaring." In 1671 Hannah joined "Mr Bradstreet's church" in New London, and had four children baptized at that time. The ages were not given. but Elizabeth is considered the eldest, as she died in 1720 in her fifty-eighth year, according to her gravestone.

Hannah died on 12-18-1717 and Oliver on 11-3-1723, both in New London. See MANWARING.

Some writers have said that Oliver Manwaring's wife was Elizabeth Raymond. However, although no records have been found exept her baptism in Salem, she would have been but twelve years old in 1662. Joshua and Daniel Raymond both had wives named Elizabeth, eliminated by the records.

Hannah-2 Raymond m. c1661, Oliver-1 Manwaring
Mercy-2 Manwaring m. 1706, Jonathan-3 Palmer
Love-4 Palmer m. 1736, Jonathan-4 Shepard
Simeon-5 Shepard m. 1776, Rachel-6 Brooks
Prudence-6 Shepard m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Miner Family History, p. 150.
Americana, Vol. 27:329.
Americana, Vol. 27:329.
Caulkins: History of New London, Conn., p. 292.
Hall: History of Norwalk, Conn., p. 26.
Joshua Kempstead's Diary.

EDMUND[1] RICE was born in England about 1594, probably in Stanstead, Suffolk. He was either younger brother or son of the Henry Rice who married Elizabeth Frost, sister of Thomasine, in 1605. The marriage of Edmund Rice and Thomasine Frost was recorded on the register of Saint Mary's, Bury, Suffolk, on 10-15-1618. She was born in Stanstead, Suffolk, on 8-11-1600, the daughter of a wealthy clothier, Edward Frost. See FROST. She died in Sudbury, Mass., on 6-13-1654, and Edmund married again in Marlboro, Mass., 3-1-1655, Mercy [Hurd], the widow of Thomas Brigham of Cambridge, Mass. She had three sons and two daughters by her first marriage. Edmund died on 5-3-1663 in Marlboro, but was buried in Sudbury. Mercy's third husband was William Hunt, whom she married in 1664. She died in 1693.

The Rice family lived first in Stanstead, Suffolk, and later in Great Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England. They were settled in Sudbury, Mass., by 1639, where Edmund was made Freeman in 1640. He was Selectman in 1639, 1644, and subsequently, Deacon in 1640, and Representative, 1654.

He was one of the substantial men of the plantation, owning lands in and out of the town, some by grant of the Court. He shared in all the divisions of uplands and commons. The total number of acres which he received as an original inhabitant was 247 acres. His first dwelling in Sudbury was on the old North Street. This he sold in 1642 to John Moore, a Blake ancestor. He bought of Widow Mary Axtell six acres of land with her dwelling house, in the south part of the town, and some years afterwards he bought of Philemon Whale [possible Blake ancestor] his house and nine acres adjacent to the Axtell place. These together formed the old Rice homestead in Sudbury, which remained in the family for many years. In 1647 he took a ten-year lease on the Glover farm, mostly in what is now Framingham. In 1657 he bought 200 more acres. In 1656 he was a petitioner for the new town of Marlborough, where he received grants of a house-lot and fifty acres, and other lands in proportion, and whither he removed in 1660.

His inventory amounted to £566, the house, etc., to £170. All ten living children shared in his estate.

Children of Edmund and Thomasine, first wife:

1 Mary[2], bap. Stanstead, Suffolk, Eng., 8-23-1619. Died in England before family emigrated.
2 Henry, bap. Stanstead, 2-13-1621.
3 Edward, bap. Stanstead, 10-26-1622. D.,1712. Bought the homestead from father. Named in Hugh Drury's will of 1687. M.,1646, Agnes[2] (John[1]) Bent (c1630-1713); 11 chil.
4 Thomas, bap. Stanstead, 1-26-1626. D.,Marlboro, 1681. M.1st, Mary[2] (Thomas[1]) King; 13 chil. M.2nd, Widow Mary [Chamberlain] Graves.

5 LYDIA[2] RICE, bap. Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England, on 3-9-1628. She came to New England with her parents and married here about 1645, HUGH-1 DRURY. He was born about 1616 in England, probably London, and died in Boston on 7-6-1689. They had but one child, John-2 Drury, born in Sudbury, Mass., on 5-2-1646. Lydia died in Boston on 4-5-1675, and Hugh married second in 1676, Mary [Shrimpton], widow of Rev. Edward Fletcher. Mary died in 1680 and Hugh died on 7-6-1689, both in Boston. See DRURY.

6 Matthew, bap. Barkhamstead, 2-28-1630. D.1717. M.1654, Martha Lamson; 9 chil.

7 Daniel, bap. Barkhamstead, 11-1-1632. Bur. same yr.

8 Samuel, bap. Barkhamstead, 11-12-1634. D.1685. M.1st, 1655, Elizabeth King (d.1667); 6 chil. M.,2nd,1668, Mary [Dix] (d.1675), widow of Abraham Brown; 4 chil. M.3rd,1676, Sarah, widow of James Hosmer.

9 Joseph, bap. Barkhamstead, 3-13-1638. Liv.1687. Hugh Drury named him in his will. M.1st,1658, Mercy King. M.2d, Martha King (d.1669); 7 chil. M.3d,1670, Mary Beers (1643-1677); several chil. M.,4th,1678, Sarah (John[1]) [Prescott], widow of Richard Wheeler; 3 chil.

10 Edmund? Perhaps born at sea, 1638.
10a Benjamin, 1640

Children of Edmund and Mercy, second wife:

11 Ruth[2], Marlboro, 9-29-1659. D.1742. M.,1683, Samuel[3] (Samuel[2], Gov. Thomas[1]) Welles (1660-1731); 6 chil.

12 Anne, Marlboro, 11-19-1661. [Recorded as child of Edward (sic) and Mercy.] Perhaps m.,1685, Nathaniel[2] (Nathaniel[1]) Gerry of Roxbury (b.1663).

HENRY[2] RICE was baptized at Stanstead, Suffolk, England on 2-13-1621. He made a deposition in 1668, calling himself about fifty years of age. He married on 1-1-1643, in Sudbury, Mass., Elizabeth, the daughter of John Moore. She died on 8-3-1705, and Henry died on 2-10-1711, both in Framingham, Mass. See MOORE.

In 1659 his father gave him a deed of a land grant at "Rice's End," on which he built. He was an original member of the Framingham church, 1701.

John Moore left a bequest for Elizabeth in his will, of 1668, calling her the wife of Henry Rice. Henry was one of the executors of his brother-in-law, Hugh Drury's will, 1687. Henry made his will on 10-3-1705, two months after the death of his wife. The will was probated the last of February 1711, the inventory amounting to £527. Since he died at about ninety years of age, he had probably disposed of much of his property to his children. He made bequests to all his living children (calling his daughters by their husbands' names), and to his granddaughter Mary Brigham.

Children of Henry and Elizabeth, all except Hannah recorded in Sudbury, Mass.:

1 Mary[3], 9-19-1646. M.c1666, step-uncle Thomas Brigham, Jr.(c1641 -1717); 8 chil. He m.2d,1695, Mrs Susanna [Shattuck] Fay (1643-1716).
2 Elizabeth, 8-4-1648. D.,1740. M.,c1668, John Brewer, Jr. (c1641-1691); 9 chil.
3 Hannah. Living,1711. M.1st,1675, Eleazer[2] (William[1]) Ward (1649-k.by Indians,1676); 1 dau. M.,2nd,1677, Richard Taylor; 4 chil.
4 Jonathan, 7-3-1654. D.1725. M.1st,1675, Martha Eames (d.1676); 1 dau. M.2d,1677, Rebecca[2] (John[1]) Watson of Cambridge,Mass.(d.1689); 5 chil. M.3d,1691, Elizabeth Wheeler; 8 chil.
5 Abigail, 6-17-1657. D.,1735. M.,c1679, Thomas Smith, (1658-1718); 5 chil.
6 David, 12-27-1659. D.1723. Deacon. M.1687, Hannah[2] (Thomas[1]) Walker (1669-1704); 5 chil.
7 Tamasin, 2-2-1661. D.1748. M.1680, Benjamin[2] (John[1]) Parmenter (d.1737); 6 chil.
8 Rachel, 5-10-1664.
9 Lydia, 6-4-1668. M.c1692, Samuel Wheelock (d.1756); 9 chil., 1693 to 1714.
10 Mercy, 1-1-1670. D.1727. M.bef.1702, Elnathan[2] (Daniel[1]) Allen (1666-1735); 8 chil.

RACHEL[3] RICE was born in Sudbury on 5-10-1664. She married there on 12-15-1687, Thomas,son of John Drury, the latter being her first cousin. Thomas Drury died in 1723 in Framingham, Mass., but there is nothing to show whether or not Rachel survived him. She was evidently alive when her father's will was proved in 1711 or 1712. See DRURY.

Lydia-2 Rice	m.	c1645, Hugh-1 Drury
John-2 Drury	m.	c1667, Mary _____
Thomas-3 Drury	m.	1687, Rachel-3 Rice
Thomas-4 Drury	m.	1719, Sarah-3 Clark
Rachel-5 Drury	m.	1747, Simon-5 Brooks
Rachel-6 Brooks	m.	1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m.	1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Ward: Descendants of Deacon Edmund Rice.
Temple: History of Framingham, Mass., pp. 680-1.
American Genealogist, Vols. 10:133; 11:14; 15:227.
Sudbury, Concord, and Framingham, Mass., Vital Records.

THOMAS[1] ROBERTS was born about 1600, the son of John Roberts of Woolaston, County Worcester, England. The name of his widow was Rebecca, and she was his wife in 1669, but it is possible that she was his second wife. It is persistantly asserted that his wife was a sister of William and Edward Hilton, and their close association lends credence to that theory. Rebecca died before 9-27-1673, survived by Thomas, whose will was probated 6-30-1674. See HILTON.

We know he was a citizen of London, from the fact that he was a member of the great guild of Fishmongers of London. This was a very wealthy and exclusive organization of "masters" who supplied the capital and employed the men of the fishing industry of England, and also controlled the fishing business to a large extent along the New England coast and at New Foundland. Thomas Roberts' name appears on a list of Emigrant Liverymen of London in 1641 (those who had the right to wear the livery of the Guild): "Fishmongers: Edward Hilton of New England, Thomas Roberts of New England."

The only settlers at Dover Neck, Maine, in 1623, says Quint (Maine Historical Memoranda), were Thomas Roberts, William Hilton, Edward Hilton, and their families. Scales (History of Dover, N. H.) says they came over in the ship Providence of Plymouth, in the spring of 1623.

In 1633 Dover had an election of officers. Thomas Wiggins was chosen Governor until 1637, when Rev. Joseph Burdet was chosen. In 1638, 1639, and 1640, Captain John Underhill was elected. He was expelled for his various crimes, and from April 1640 the Governor was Thomas Roberts until the Dover settlement (then named Northam) came under Massachusetts in 1642. Before that the proprietors of Dover were the Bristol Company. In 1640 Roberts signed the Dover Combination, and his name is frequently mentioned in various records pertaining to the Dover Settlement on the western side of the river. He had a grant of twenty acres of land in 1642, and figured in land transactions in 1641, 1643, 1658, and 1669. He was on the Grand Jury in 1643, 1646, and 1656.

He was a member of the church for twenty years, until 1662, when as President of the Court he rebuked his sons John and Thomas, who were Constables, for their excessive virulence in enforcing the laws against the Quakers. Sewell (History of the Quakers) says they had caused Quakers to be whipped out of town at a cart-tail, which so grieved their father that he rose in church and asked God's pardon for the deed, and at once adopted the Quaker faith.

On 7-1-1669 Rebecca joined Thomas in a deed of land at Durham [Oyster River], N. H., to John, son of Richard Yorke. In 1670 Thomas gave lands to his sons Thomas and John, and in 1671 he deeded half of his remaining estate to his daughter Sarah Rich. His will of 9-27-1673 was probated on 6-30-1674, and bequeathed the bulk of his property to Richard Rich, husband of his "dearly beloved daughter"

Sarah, named Rich executor. His other three children received legacies of from five to twenty shillings only.

Thomas was buried in the Northeast corner of the Old Burying Ground at Dover Neck.

Children, order of birth not known:

1 John[2], Dover, c1629, according to deposition. Probably eldest son. D.1695. Sergeant. Constable. Marshal, Province of N.H. Delegate, 1689. M.c1650, Abigail[2] (Hatevil[1]) Nutter; 7 chil.

2 Anne, perhaps eldest child.

3 Hester. Will pro.Dec.1687. M.c1646, John[2] (Isaac[1]) Martyn (will 1687); 7 chil. Res. New Jersey.

4 Thomas, c1633 [deposition]. Constable (see Thomas Sr) Lived in homestead. Freeman, Eastham,Mass., 1655. M. by 1671,Mary[2] (Thomas[1]) Leighton; 6 chil.

5 Elizabeth. M.c1672, Benjamin[2] (John[1]) Heard, (1644-1711); 6 chil. He m.2nd,Salisbury,Mass.,1690, Ruth[2] (Roger[1]) Eastman (b.1661); 8 chil. Ruth m.2d, 1717, John[2] (Abraham[1]) Tappan (1651-1723).

6 Sarah. M.c1670, Richard Rich (d.Eastham,Mass.,1692); 6 chil. Father left them bulk of his property.

7 William? Perhaps son or near relation. Est. settled, 1676. Quaker. M. Dorothy _____ (d.1676+); 6 chil.

ANNE[2] ROBERTS may have been the eldest child of Gov. Thomas Roberts, and born in Dover, N.H. She married about 1644, James, son of Thomas Philbrick of Hampton, N. H. It has been claimed that James first married a sister of Anne named Jane, but no substantiation has been found. James was drowned in Hampton on 11-16-1674, and Anne married on 7-8-1678, Capt. William Marston, who died in 1704. Anne is known to have survived him. See PHILBRICK.

Anne-2 Roberts	m.	c1644, James-2 Philbrick
Thomas-3 Philbrick	m.	1681, Mehitable-3 Dalton
Mehitable-4 Philbrick	m.	1712, Daniel-3 Ladd
John-4 Ladd	m.	c1761, Mary-3 Moody
Elizabeth-5 Ladd	m.	c1785, Jonathan-5 Glidden
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Descendants of Edward Small, pp. 1097, 1118.
Stearns: Genealogy of New Hampshire, p. 1504.
Scales: History of Dover, N. H., pp. 5, 302.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
History of York, Me., Vol. 2:47.
N. H. Provincial and State Papers, Vol. 31:145.

ALEXANDER[1] SHAPLEIGH, gentleman, was born about 1585 in England, perhaps in Kingsweare, Devonshire. His first wife's name is not known. She had three or four children, the eldest probably our ancestress Katherine. He married second, at St. Saviour's Dartmouth, on 12-12-1602, Jane Egbere. Jane died at or soon after the birth of Nicholas, in 1618. Alexander was alive in Maine in 1642, but known to be dead in 1650. No death record has been found.

Alexander Shapleigh, from Kingsweare, Devon, was a rich merchant and ship owner, interested in the primitive plantations and trading establishments in New Hampshire and Maine, where he found a market for his goods sent over in his own ships. He was also agent for Sir Ferdinando Gorges, and it is very probable that he visited this country at an early date. His large interests in Kittery, Maine, were looked after by James Treworgye and Nicholas-2 Shapleigh, who transacted business in his name. The Shapleighs were one of the most important families of Kittery.

In 1635 he purchased through the agency of his son-in-law James Treworgye, a large tract of land extending from the Piscataqua River half way to the York River, perhaps the same lands now possessed by his descendants. In 1638 he added a tract of 500 acres at Kittery Point. His servant Thomas Jones deposed that Mr. Shapleigh was living near Sturgeon Creek in 1639. This was probably their hime, as in October 1650 a statement was made that "the house where Mr. William Hilton now dwelleth at the River's mouth was the first house built there, and was where Mr. Shapleigh's father first built, and Mr. Shapleigh now intends to rebuild and enlarge." John White deposed in 1679 that about forty-two years before, Mr. Alexander Shapleigh and Mr. James Treworgye were in agreement with their neighbors dwelling at and about Sturgeon Creek.

In May 1674 his daughter Katherine in a petition to Massachusetts Court for the release of her brother Nicholas from prison, stated that in the year 1636 when the young colony of Massachusetts was in distress and facing famine, her father "had of his own motion sent them a shipload of provisions, which was thankfully received."

The last record of him is on 5-26-1642, when he made over his entire estate to James Treworgye, although by record Treworgye had deeded this same property to Nicholas Shapleigh on 4-2-1641. On 7-6-1650 the question of to whom this property belonged was before Godfrey, who ruled that "Mrs. Katherine Treworgye was in no way possessed of the estate or responsible for any of his debts, as her father had conveyed everything before he died, and no will was probated."

Children of Alexander and unknown first wife:

1 Katherine[2], c1600.
2 Elizabeth, bap. Kingsweare, 6-21-1603. M.there, 1626, John Berefore.

3 Alexander[2] D.Eng.,1642. M.1622, Elizabeth Tellman. Son John brought here by Nicholas-2. American Shapleighs descended from this John. (N.E.Reg., Vol.95)

Children of Alexander and Jane, second wife:

4 Avis, bap. Brixham, Devon, 2-5-1605. D. 1615.
5 James, bap. Kingsweare, 4-16-1608.
6 John, bap. Kingsweare, 11-24-1612. Remained in Eng.
7 Nicholas, bap. Kingsweare, 1-1-1618. K. by falling of mast, 1682. M. by 1651 to Alice _____ (alive 1685; related to Widow Ann Mesant); no chil. Major. Very prominent in Mass.Bay Col. Tho' of Ch. of Eng., had Quaker sympathies. Arrested and imprisoned in Boston, 1674, but soon released on a petition of sister Katherine, and payment of £200. (N. E. Reg.,Vol.95)

KATHERINE[2] SHAPLEIGH was born in England about 1600. She married first in Kingsweare, Devonshire, on 3-16-1617, James Treworgye, and they had settled in Kittery, Me., before June 1640. James died before 7-2-1650, and she married second soon after 1654, Mr. Edward Hilton, the first permanent settler in New Hampshire, and a prominent citizen. He died about 1669. Catherine Treworgye, Widow, had an Indian deed of Thompson's Point in 1651.

See TREWORGYE and HILTON.

Katherine-2 Shapleigh	m.	1617, James-1 Treworgye
Elizabeth-2 Treworgye	m.	1657, John-2 Gilman
Elizabeth-3 Gilman	m.	1678, Nathaniel-2 Ladd
Daniel-3 Ladd	m.	1712, Mehitable-4 Philbrick
John-4 Ladd	m.	c1760, Mary-3 Moody
Elizabeth-5 Ladd	m.	c1785, Jonathan-5 Glidden
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Shapleigh Genealogy, by Ralph Sylvester Bartlett in New England Register, Vol. 95:180.
Pope: Pioneers of Maine and New Hampshire.
New England Family History, Vol. 4:618, 677, 695.
Early History of Boston, Vol. 32:205 (Aspinwall's Notarial Records).
New England Register, Vol. 5:345.
New Hampshire Probate Records, July 1671.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.

_____ SHATSWELL, of Sibbertoft, Northants, Eng., married Judith _____, probably before 1600. Judith was a widow in 1627 when she lodged a complaint against William Smythe of Sibbertoft concerning Shatswell property located in that town. There is no reason to think that Judith came to New England, but several of her children did. The name is found in the Essex County, Mass., records, spelled variously: Shatswell, Satchwell, Sachell, Sathell, Satswell, etc. The constant use of the name Theophilus by the descendants of this family may be a clue to the name of Judith's husband.

Known children of _____ and Judith Shatswell:

1 John[1], c1605. D.,Ipswich,Mass.,1647. Deacon. M.1st, c1626, _____; son Richard. M.2d, Joanna _____ (d. 1648 (Pope) or 1673 (Holman); 2 sons. John's will names "my brother & sisters' children that are here in New England....brother Theophilus Shatswell, brother Curwin, and sister Webster," the last to have "about seaven yards of stuff to make her a sute, and alsoe a yonge heiffer thought to be wth calfe."
2 Mary, c1610.
3 Daughter [Judith?], c1612. M.,c1633, William Sargent, (c1610-1675); 1 dau. He m.2d,c1640, Elizabeth, dau. of John and Judith Perkins; 6 chil.; and 3d,1670,Mrs Joanna [Pindar] Rowell (c1621-1690). Joanna m.3rd, 1676, Richard Currier (d.1687).
4 Theophilus, 1617 (deposed 1659 age 45). D.,Haverhill, Mass..1663. M.c1642, Susanna[2] [Hanniel[1] ?] Bosworth; 3 daus. by 1651.
5 Margaret. Named in mother's suit. M.,c1626, Matthias Curwin (c1600-1658); 3 chil. (Had son Theophilus.)
6 William. Probable son. Mentioned in Ipswich records.

MARY[1] SHATSWELL was born in England about 1610. She married first about 1624, perhaps in England, John Webster. He was born in England about 1605, and died shortly before September 1646 in Newbury, Mass., where on 10-29-1647 Mary married John Emmery. He was born in Romsey, Hampshire,Eng. on 3-29-1599, and died in Newbury on 11-3-1683. Mary died there on 4-27-1694. See WEBSTER and EMERY for descent to Edward-7 Wales Blake. See John-1 Shatswell, above, also.

Authorities:

Corwin Genealogy.
Mary Lovering Holman: Pillsbury Ancestries, p. 201.
Hammatt Papers.
Haverhill, Ipswich, and Newbury, Mass., Vital Records.

RALPH[1] SHEPARD was born about 1606, perhaps in London, England. His wife's name was Thanks, sometimes given as Thankslord, her parentage unknown. She was born about 1612, but her death has not been found. She was alive in 1669. Ralph presumably outlived her, as his gravestone in Malden, Mass., states he died on 9-11-1693 aged 90.

He was a tailor by trade, probably an officer in the Drapers' Guild and a citizen of London. This was in the seventeenth century when membership in a guild was considered an honor. Citizenship of London was acquired through the crafts after the time of Edward II, and the first Lord Mayor of London was a draper.

The following is taken from "Ralph Shepard, Puritan": "He must have been influenced by those troublous times in the reigns of James I and Charles I, when the people were struggling for political and religious liberty; for it was on the 24th of April, 1634, when the infamous Archbishop Laud was persecuting the non-conformists, that Ralph was summoned before the Court of High Commissions, an ecclesiastical court of very extensive jurisdiction...The sentence pronounced against 'Ralph Shepard of Limehouse Midd.", as he is called, is not given, but it is most probable that he left England on that account. Limehouse was then a hamlet in Stepney Parish, St. Dunstan's in the East."

Presumably he took about a year to get his affairs in order, and went aboard the ship Abigail, Robert Hockwell, Master, about the last of June 1635. The ship was in port at least from June 17 to July 10, when John Winthrop came aboard. His party consisted of "Ralph Shepard 29, Thankes 23, Sara2, and Edward Fountaine 28," listed as "p'rd p'r cert. from the minister and Justices according to the order." Since he was in trouble with the Church, it is not likely that he was certified by the Stepney minister, but by one at the port, many of whom officiated thus, in order to clear the ships. Ralph may have been a little over the age given, if his age was ninety in 1693.

Although his trade is given as tailor, his chief activities seem to have been in realestate. He was at first at Watertown, Mass., later was a first settler of Dedham, Mass., signing the Dedham Covenant with eighteen others. At the first recorded meeting of the Dedham Proprietors on 8-18-1636, twelve-acre lots were set out for seven persons, among them Ralph Shepard and Philemon Dalton. Ralph's two sons Thomas and John were probably born in Dedham. Still later he lived in Weymouth, Mass., where at least two sons were born, and where he was Viewer of Fences in 1645. He paid £121 in 1643 for land in Rehoboth, Mass., had an allotment there in June 1644, and his name is signed to its first covenant, 7-3-1644. He was living in Malden, Mass., in 1649 when he was chosen Ruling Elder of the church, and was made Freeman there in 1651. A petition was presented, 1651, to the Court, in behalf of the minister, Marmaduke Matthews, and Thankeslord Shephard was among the signers.

He was Deputy to General Court of Mass., in 1638.

Although apparently well established in Malden, he sold his home there and moved to Concord, Mass., where in 1666 he purchased a farm from Lt. Joseph Wheeler. (He afterwards deeded sixty acres of this property to the three children of his son Isaac who was slain by the Indians in 1676.) On 3-25-1663 Dedham granted to "Raffe Shepheard two acres of medowe more or lesse as it lyeth betweene Philemon Dalton towards the East & Joseph Morse towards the West." There are many other records of land transactions.

No will has been found, so he may have disposed of his property before his death. Charlestown records differ somewhat from his tombstone in the old Bell Rock Cemetery, Malden, giving the date of his death as 8-20-1693, which is thought to be the correct one.

Children of Ralph and Thanks:

1 Sarah[2], Eng., c1633 (age 2, 1635). No further record.
2 Thomas, c1635.
3 John, prob. b. Dedham, c1637. D.1699. M.c1660, Sarah[2] (Thomas[1]) Goble of Concord (1638-1717); 5 chil.
4 Isaac, Weymouth, 6-20-1639. K.by Inds.,1676. M.1667, Concord, Mary[2] (Samuel[1]) Smedley; 4 chil. (See top of page.) Mary m.2nd, 1676, Nathaniel Jewell; 3 ch.
5 Trial, Weymouth, 12-19-1641. M.,Malden, 1661, Walter Power of Nashoba (d.1708). [Dau. Mary (1663-1740) m. Chelmsford,Mass.,1682, Joseph-3 (Thomas-2, Thomas-1) Wheeler (b.1651); 8 chil.]
6 Walter "of Sudbury." D.,Sudbury, 1719.
7 Abraham, c1650. D.Concord,1716. M.1673, Judith Philbrook (d.1716+), perhaps dau. of John Sill; 7 chil.
8 Thanks, Malden, 2-10-1651. Captured by Inds. in 1675. M.1669, Peter Dill of Chelmsford (d.1692); 7 chil.
9 Jacob, Malden, 6-16-1653. D.1676. No issue.
10 Ralph? B.c1656. Prob. son. D.,Dedham, 1712, age 56.

THOMAS[2] SHEPARD is thought to have been born shortly after his parents landed, probably about 1635, in Dedham, Mass. His age is given as forty-eight in 1687, while his gravestone in Milton, Mass., says he died on 9-29-1719 in the 87th year of his age. He married on 11-19-1658 in Malden, Hannah, daughter of Thomas Ensign of Scituate, Mass., the ceremony performed by Lieut. Marshall. Hannah was baptized in Hingham, Mass., on 7-6-1640, and her gravestone in the old Bell Rock Cemetery, Malden, says she died aged 59 years, on 4-14-1698. Thomas is said to have had a second wife named Joanna, surname not now known. See ENSIGN.

There was formerly some doubt of Thomas' parentage, as no birth record can be found. The evidence that he was the son of Ralph-1 Shepard is cumulative: He was not Rev. Thomas Shepard's son Thomas (also a minister); he named a son Ralph, not a common name at the time; his children had the same given names as those of Ralph-1, with the exception of Hannah, named for her mother; the marriage records

of Trial, known to be Ralph's daughter, and that of Thomas are the only Shepard marriages recorded in Malden in the seventeenth century; the graves of Thomas' wife Hannah,and that of the elder Ralph, are the only Shepard graves in Malden.

Thomas was living at Medford, Mass., in 1657, but is usually called "Thomas Shepard of Malden" to distinguish him from the better known Rev. Thomas Shepard, who was apparently not related. Like his father, he had many real-estate transactions. He owned land in Charlestown, Mass., as early as 1658. In 1675 "Caleb Hart sold to Ed. Collins for £660, 500 acres in Meadford, now in the possession of Thomas Shepard, Daniel Markham and Thomas Willis." He was admitted to the Charlestown church in 1677, and was dismissed to the church at Malden in 1690.

Thomas was in Milton, Mass., when he made his will, and it was there he died. The will, dated 4-10-1719, and proved 12-22-1719, devised to son Ralph, to heir of John, to David and Joseph, the children of Hannah Blanchard.

Children of Thomas and Hannah:

1 Thomas[3]. D.1726. Recd 1676, beq. from uncle John Ensign (q. v.), 20 a. land. Res., Charlestown, Mass., Bristol, R.I., and New Haven, Ct. M.,1681, Hannah[3] (George[2], Thomas[1]) Blanchard; 8 chil., 1683 - 1698.
2 Hannah. M.1681, Joseph[3] (George[2], Thomas[1]) Blanchard (1654-1694); 7 chil.
3 Ralph, Malden, 1-4?-1667. D.,Milton, 1722. M.,c1693, Mary _____; 8 chil. b. Brookline,Mass., 1694 - 1706.
4 John, Feb.1646. D.1691,from wounds recd.at Quebec. M. 1690, Persis[3] (Samuel[2], Thomas[1]) Pierce (1669-1748); 1 dau. Persis m.2d, William Rand (d.1747); 10 chil.
5 Jacob. D.1717. M.1699, Mercy[2] (Dr.John[1]) Chickering (b.1668); 5 chil., 1700 - 1710.
6 Isaac, Charlestown, May, 1682.

ISAAC[3] SHEPARD was born in May and baptized on July 23, 1682, in Charlestown, Mass. He married on 12-31-1702, Elizabeth, the daughter of Joshua Fuller. The marriage is recorded in Medford, Mass., as having taken place in Cambridge, Mass. Elizabeth was born on 1-22-1680 in Newton, Mass. Isaac died in Norton, Mass., on 6-4-1724, and Elizabeth married second in Weston, Mass., 9-7-1738, Abel Allen, the ceremony performed by the Rev. William Williams. The date of her death has not been found. See FULLER.

Clark says in 1859 (History of Norton, Mass.): "He lived at the place now owned by Elkanah Wheeler, and came to Norton about 1707...Through his son Isaac was descended the celebrated Miss Mary Lyon, the founder of Mt. Holyoke College at South Hadley, Mass." (Her mother was Jemima-6, daughter of Deacon Isaac-5 Shepard, Jr.)

In 1712 Isaac was taxed 6 s. 8d. towards a house for the minister in Norton.

Children of Isaac and Elizabeth, all but Isaac born in Norton, Mass.:

1 Isaac[4], Watertown, 1-19-1704. D.Medford,1785, age 80. M.1729, Sarah[4] (John[3],Daniel[2],John[1]) Cheney (b.1706) Had chil., among them Deacon Isaac-5, grandfather of Miss Mary Lyon, founder of Mount Holyoke College.
2 Elizabeth, 5-13-1707. (Perhaps m.Weston,1728, Benjamin Bullard; son Isaac b.1729. M.2nd,1743, Aaron Rice.)
3 Jonathan, 8-6-1709.
4 Hannah, 8-2-1711. M.1730, Joseph[4] (Richard[3], Richard[2], Thomas[1]) Norcross (1701-1789); 9 chil., 1730 - 1751.
5 Nathaniel, 2-13-1713. See Jonathan-4. M.,1736, Mindwell[3] (Ebenezer[2], John[1]) Woodward (b.1717); 10 chil. 1737 - 1752. Mindwell m.2nd,c1754, _____ Everett; 4 chil., 1755 - 1760.
6 Sarah, 3-2-1715.
7 Noah, 2-22-1717. M.1st,Norton,1739, Margaret[5], John[4], Hon.Ebenezer[3], Deacon Simon[2], Deacon Simon[1]) Stone, (1718-1747); 3 chil. M., 2nd, Coventry, Ct., 1747, Abigail Gleason (1728-1819); 7 chil.
8 Jacob, 12-12-1721.

JONATHAN[4] SHEPARD was born, Norton, Mass., 8-6-1709. He married in Coventry, Conn., 12-23-1736, Love, daughter of Jonathan Palmer. She was born in Stonington, Conn., on 3-3-1717. Her death has not been found. Jonathan married a second wife, Polly Underwood, in New Hampshire, and they had a daughter, but nothing concerning mother and daughter has been found. Jonathan's death is also unknown. He was alive in Alstead, N.H., in 1776. See PALMER, Connecticut.

Jonathan was fifteen when his father died, leaving eight children. His grandfather, Joshua Fuller, although married three times, had many daughters but no sons, and in his will he stated that he brought up ten boys, naming among them Jonathan and Nathaniel Shepard. The latter remained in Norton, but for some reason Jonathan went south to Coventry, Conn., where he was married, and all his ten children born. In 1747 his brother Noah, a widower, married and settled there.

In 1768 Jonathan and his seven sons went all the way from Coventry through Massachusetts to New Hampshire, and settled in what is now Alstead. Other Coventry families that settled in Alstead were the Carpenters, Kingsburys, and Cooks. Marion Rawson has mentioned the Shepards often in her book on Alstead (New Hampshire Borns a Town) : "The Chases of Cornish and the Bellows of Walpole, and later the Shepards of The Town were noted for their tribal numbers and their advanced type of citizenship....In 1771, the first real highway was surveyed and laid out from Surry to the home of Jonathan Shepard....Later we shall see that all roads were aimed at his door rock for several years... It was General Amos Shepard, however, who was to make the greatest mark in the world, both at home and in the State.

At one end of the Common he raised his first large home, tavern size, and there dispensed The Town's hospitality... Here Amos kept the one slave in The Town, Old Abbie....The first official graveyard was across the road from the home of Jonathan Shepard, at the end of the Common."

In April 1776, preceding the national Declaration of Independence, the so-called "Association test" was sent to all the colonies for signature. In New Hampshire it was called the Declaration of Intentions:

> "We the subscribers do hereby solemnly engage and promise that we will to the utmost of our Power at the Risque of our Lives and Fortunes with Arms oppose the Hostile Proceedings of the British Fleets and Arms against the United American Colonies."

Jonathan and his sons Simeon (the Blake ancestor), Joshua, Nathaniel, Roswell, and grandson Oliver all signed this. Even though Jonathan at sixty-seven, was too old to fight, and it has not been proved that Simeon was a soldier, the signing of this document marks them as patriots, and gives eligibility to their descendants to membership in the Sons or Daughters of the American Revolution.

Children of Jonathan and Love, recorded in Coventry:

1 Prudence[5], 6-25-1738. (A Manwaring name.) M.,1763, John Ladd (d.1738 age 66). Prudence d. 1739 age 91.
  1 Palmer[6], 3-6-1765. (Ladd)
  2 John, 2-24-1767. "
  3 Hannah, 1-13-176-. "
  4 Prudence, 3-3-1768. "
  5 Susannah, 9-11-1772. "
2 Jonathan, 1-6-1740 Cordwainer. Fought in Revolution. M., Hannah Benjamin of Hartford,Ct.; 6 sons, 1 dau. (Amos[6] b. Alstead, N.H., 11-22-1775.)
3 Oliver, 12-9-1742. D.1830. Merchant; captain; "first orcharder and librarian." Ensign in Rev. 9 years in N.H. Legislature. M.1775, Zerviah Hatch (c1755-1825).
  1 Zerviah[6], 7-20-1776.
  2 William, 3-6-1778. D.1841. M.c1799, Sally Fisher
    1 Amos[7], 3-18-1800. D.1873. M.1831,Abigail Fletcher (1803-1873). Children: Cyrus[8], Sarah S., Harvey E., Norman A., William C.
    2 Cyrus, 4-23-1805.
    3 Maria, 5-17-1811.
    4 Willard, 3-15-1813.
  3 Oliver, 4-19-1779. M. Cynthia _____. Chil.:
    1 Alanson[7] 5-6-1805.
    2 Maria, 11-27-1806.
    3 Oliver, 3-18-1816. D.,1876. M.,c1851, Susan[7] (Gardner[6], Simeon[5], Jonathan[4]) Shepard (1827-1887). Chil., William Henry[8], 1852-54; Ella N. (m. L.F.Wood. Res. Keene, N.H.); Herman A., (res. Worcester, Mass.)
  4 Patty, 11-4-1780.

4 Nathaniel[5], 10-8-1744. D.1836. Deer reeve. Rev. soldier. M. Lois Marvin (c1755-1811); no chil.
5 General Amos, 1-2-1747. D.1812. In Revolution. Pres. State Senate. "For about 35 years most conspicuous man in Alstead...as to wealth, influence, and public service." M., Thankful Cadwell of Hartford, Conn., (c1746-1847); no chil.
6 Anne, c1751. D.Coventry,1821. M. Silas[2] (Jonathan[1]) King (1746-1822). Signed N. H. Declaration.
7 Simeon, 1-23-1752.
8 Joshua, 12-31-1753. Rev. soldier. M. Lucy Farnsworth
1 Lucy[6], 4-4-1782 or 3.
2 Cadwell, 1-15-1785. D. yg.
3 Cadwell, 10-17-1786
4 Joshua, 11-12-1788.
5 Chauncy, 3-22-1791.
6 Polly, 10-14-1793.
7 "Babe," 8-19-1795.
9 Roswell, 9-9-1756. Rev. soldier, D.1776 of smallpox. Unmarried. Estate divided among brothers and sister.
10 Love, 10-10-1758. (A Manwaring name.) M.Alstead,N.H., after 4-24-1788, Daniel Moreley. 2 sons; 3 daus.

SIMEON[5] SHEPARD was born on 1-23-1752 in Coventry, Conn. He married on 2-1-1776, in Alstead, N. H., Rachel, daughter of Deacon Simon Brooks. She was born in Grafton, Mass., 12-18-1752, and died in Alstead in March 1838, surviving Simeon, who drowned there on 8-9-1832. See BROOKS.

Simeon went to Alstead with his father in 1768. His marriage is recorded in Alstead: "Simeon Shepard, res.,Alstead, married Rachael Brooks res ,Grafton, Feb.1, 1776." He signed the New Hampshire Declaration of Intentions with his father and brothers, and may have fought in the Revo lution with his brothers, but no record has yet been found.

Mrs Rawson (New Hampshire Borns a Town) says: "Early settler Simeon, of the important Shepard family which came in 1768, as an old man took to hunting the lovely colored minerals of New Hampshire, treading the various Town streams until one day his foot slipped and he fell to his death in a few inches of water, aged eighty." Their tombstones in the old cemetery in Alstead say Simeon died aged eighty and Rachel died aged seventy-eight.

Children of Simeon and Rachel, born in Alstead:

1 Roswell[6], 7-24-1777. D.1874. M.1798, Polly[2] (Oliver) Hamblin (1778-1808); 5 chil.
2 Rachel, 9-4-1779. Alive in 1790.
3 Sarah, 9-4-1781. Alive in 1790.
4 Simeon, 1783. D.1806 "in 21st year."
5 Prudence, 4-14-1786
6 Polly, 2-29-1788
7 Gardner, 3-11-1790. D.1861. M.1st, Nancy _____;(c1797-1822); 2 daus. d. yg. M.2nd, Sarah Merrifield (d., 1865). He had 12 chil. Chil. of Sarah on next page.

Nancy[7] Sarah, Henry, Moses, all d. yg.
Charles. Res. So. Deerfield, Mass.
Philippa. M., J. V. Greene. Res. Alstead.
Sumner G. M., Ann M. Stratton (1836-1866). Res. Vt.
Susan. M., Oliver[7] (Oliver[6], Oliver[5], Jonathan[4], Isaac[3], Thomas[2], Ralph[1]) Shepard (1818-1876), q.v.

8 Luke, 6-10-1792. Prob. m., Boscawen, N. H., 1827, Mary Adams. Son Luke m., Boscawen, 1854, Mehitable Marden.

PRUDENCE[6] SHEPARD was born on 4-14-1786 in Alstead, N. H. She married in March 1806 Joseph, son of Seth Blake. She was the seventh generation named Prudence. The first was Prudence Esse who married Oliver Manwaring in England, 1618. Joseph was born in Dorchester, Mass., on 4-18-1785. Prudence, his first wife, died on 6-4-1828, in Brookfield, Vt. Joseph soon married a second wife, Rebecca Williams, who died in Brookfield on 11-18-1852, age fifty-six. When he was seventy years old, in Brookfield, 4-19-1855, Joseph took a third wife, Abigail Brooks of Randolph, Vt., where both died, Joseph on 9-7-1865, and Abigail on 4-26-1878. See BLAKE.

Isaac-3 Shepard	m. 1702, Elizabeth-3 Fuller
Jonathan-4 Shepard	m. 1736, Love-4 Palmer
Simeon-5 Shepard	m. 1776, Rachel-6 Brooks
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Hotten's List of Emigrants...
Ralph Shepard, Puritan.
Paine: Ancestors and Descendants of David Paine and Abigail Shepard.
New England Register, Vols. 4:66 (gravestone record); 5:472; 6:128; 14:318 (ship lists); 50:301.
Dedham, Mass., Historical Register, Vol. 14:27
Clark: History of Norton, Mass., p. 88.
Americana, Vol. 26.
Granite Monthly, Vol. 2:299.
Wyman: Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, Mass., p. 860.
Marion Rawson: New Hampshire Borns a Town (see index).
Boston Transcript, 8-12-1939. article by "Alaska."
Concord, Medford, Norton, Malden, Newton, Weston, Cambridge, Ashfield, and Littleton, Mass., and Concord, N. H., Vital Records.

SAMPSON[1] SHORE was born in England, the date not now known. The fact that he named his first son Jonathan, also two later ones (of whom only the last one lived), may indicate that his father's name was Jonathan. He and Abigail Benson were married in England about 1639. No death records have been found for either.

The Shores lived in Bideford, Devonshire, when their first child was born. They soon went to America, settling in Boston, Mass., where he was a very well-to-do tailor. They evidently left their first child, Eunice, in England, with relatives, as there is no record of her here before she came here with her husband, Charles Glidden. Sampson was admitted townsman of Boston on 11-29-1641. He joined the First Church of Boston 1-29-1642, and was made Freeman 5-18-1642. A son Jonathan was born in Boston, 6-12-1643.

Boston records show that: In 1643 he had "liberty granted to make wharfes towards the sea before his property." In 1648 he sold a house and garden to Edward Goodwin. In 1651 he owned two dwelling houses with gardens. One of his properties is listed as "One house and garden, joined with Matthew Chaffee on N.E.; the Cove on S.E.; John Hill, S.W.; and the streete on N.W." This was perhaps his home. In 1652 he bought a house from John Angier, and sold it to Theodore Atkinson later that year. In 1655 he and several others were fined 10 s. apiece for their chimneys being on fire. In 1655 and 1668 he is mentioned in the settling of three estates. In 1676 he deeded a dwelling house and land in Boston, next to his son James, to Sampson Shore Junior, for £100, to be paid by 1686. Sampson Junior was dead by 2-3-1679, when his father administered the estate, assigning this debt "which his son Sampson Shore Junior late of Hull had failed to pay," three-fourths to daughter Abigail Hudson, and one-fourth to daughter Eunice Gliding. There are many records of land transactions in Boston.

One writer says he appeared before the General Court several times charged with non-conformity with the Puritan laws that existed in Boston, and then sought a more congenial atmosphere elsewhere. The only court record follows: "5-23-1650, Sampson Shore offringe himselfe for a testimony in the case of 9 bushells of pease, before xprest which were forfeited for not being entred, when he went out of the Court sajd we had ben as good have taken the pease out of his howse; being required, gave no satisfaction, & is therefore finned for his offencive speach 40 s." We know he was still in Boston twenty-eight years later, and there was a Sampson Shore listed as an inhabitant of Boston in 1695, though this may have been the son of Sampson Junior.

Children of Sampson and Abigail, all except Eunice recorded in Boston:

1 Eunice[2], England, c1640.
2 Jonathan, 6-12-1643. Bap., Boston, 6-18-1643. D. yg.
3 Jonathan, 5-3-1644. D. same month.

4 Sampson[2], bap. First Ch. Boston, 1-26-1645, age abt 14 days. Res., Hull, Mass. Estate admin. 2-3-1679 by father. M. Mary[2] (Capt.Bezaleel[1] and Mary [Greenough] Payton (b.1646). Son Sampson 3rd gave p/a to wife Mary in 1694, proved by witnesses,1705. Chil.:
1 John[3], b. & d. 1695. 2 Mary, b. & d. 1697.
3 Susanna, 1699. 4 John, 1702. Perhaps others.
5 Abigail, bap. 9-14-1647, age about 7 days. D. yg.
6 Jonathan, bap. 4-29-1649, age about 6 days. Res.Lynn, Mass. M.1669, Priscilla[2] (John[1]) Hawthorne (b.1649) 4 chil.
7 Abigail, 12-6-1653. M.,1st,1674, Samuel[3] (Frances[2], William[1]) Hudson (b.1650); 4 chil. M. before 1707, William Clough.
8 Elizabeth, 6-25-1657. D. 1657.
9 James, bap. 2-2-1659. Owned land in Boston in 1676.
10 Susanna, 5-20-1660. Bap. as Hannah, 5-27-1660. D.1661.
11 Anne, 8-16-1663. D. 1664.
12 Edward? Wife Frances. Dau. Abigail b. Boston, 1682.

EUNICE[2] SHORE was born about 1640 in England, probably in Bideford, Devonshire. She seems to have been left with relatives in England, perhaps to be brought over when her parents were settled in America. She married in Bideford on 4-7-1658, Charles, son of Richard Glidden. Charles was born about 1632, probably in Buckland Brewer, Devon. The Gliddens came to New England after the birth of their first child. The next child was born in November 1661, in Boston, Mass. Charles and Eunice were living in 1707, in Exeter, N. H., but no further records, of their deaths or otherwise, have been found. See GLIDDEN.

Eunice-2 Shore	m. 1658,	Charles-1 Glidden
Richard-2 Glidden	m. c1686,	Sarah [Gilman?]
Jonathan-3 Glidden	m. 1729,	Margaret-3 Bean
Jonathan-4 Glidden	m. c1757,	Molly-3 Pottle
Jonathan-5 Glidden	m. c1785,	Elizabeth-5 Ladd
Samuel-6 Glidden	m. 1811,	Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858,	Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Gen. Dict. of Maine and New Hamp. Descendants of Charles Glidden.
Cutter: Genealogies and Personal Memorials of Families of Massachusetts, Vol. 3:1405.
New England Register, Vols. 3:189, 242; 4:132; 19:165.
Essex Antiquarian, Vol. 9:103.
First Book of Records, Boston, 1634-1660, Vol. 2:78.
Boston Vital Records.

JOHN[1] SMITH was born in Toxteth, Lancashire, England. His first wife was Mary Ryder of Toxteth. Mary died soon after their arrival in America. His widow's name was Katharine, not yet identified, but thought to be the mother of all his children except the first Mary. John died in Dorchester, Mass., survived by Katharine, who died in Boston, Mass., on 7-17-1710, "age 90."

The History of Dorchester tells of the movement to colonize eastern New England, "when the edicts of the star chamber and the despotism of the hierarchy first suggested the idea of emigration," giving an account of the Expeditions of 1620, 1624, 1628, and 1629. "In 1629, the Massachusetts charter received the great seal, and early in 1630 three ships sailed from the Isle of Wight for Salem, with three hundred passengers...Great pains were evidently taken to construct this company of such materials as should compose a well-ordered settlement, containing all the elements of an independent community....Two devoted ministers were selected, and three persons of military experience, viz.: Captain John Mason, Captain Richard Southcote, and Quartermaster John Smith...as forcible resistance from the Indians might render the skill and discipline which these Gentlemen had acquired under DeVere in the campaign of the Palatinate on the continent, an element of safety essential to the enterprise." This is usually called the "Winthrop Fleet." Many Blake ancestors came with it—Thomas Alcock, John and Sarah Goss (possible ancestors), the Philbricks, the Wolcotts, the Vassalls, the Mills, the Beamsleys, the Stowes, perhaps the Clapps (certainly Roger Clapp), Hawkinses, Fletchers, and even William Blake.

Quartermaster John Smith retained that title all his life, which helps to distinguish him from other John Smiths in Massachusetts during his time. He was a brewer and had a malt house. He was granted land in Dorchester 4-3-1633, and was one of the ten men selected (selectmen) in 1634 to order the affairs of the plantation. He is on the list of Freemen who signed or owned the covenant of the First Dorchester Church, reconstituted on 8-23-1636. He filled various offices in the town, and for twenty years was frequently assigned to run out lots. In 1652 Massachusetts General Court confirmed his being chosen Quartermaster of the troop of the Suffolk Regiment.

After a few years in Dorchester, he returned to England for his family, and influenced Rev. Richard Mather of Toxteth to accept an invitation from the Dorchester Church to come and preach there. Rev. Thomas Prince, the great-grandson of John Smith, wrote that "the two families came up ... to Bristol, in order for New England in April 1635, young Nathaniel, the son of Mr. Mather, being carried on one side in a pannier, and Mary on the other, as I have often heard her say." While on board the ship James waiting for it to leave, Mr. Mather wrote in his journal, Monday, 6-15-1635, "I went on shore to Nangle with my wife

and the children, John Smith and his wife and Mary, Susan Michel and divers others. It was a fair day and we walked in the fields and at a house got some milk &c wherewith we were much refreshed and came on board again at evening."

His will of 12-28-1676 was proved on 7-25-1678. He bequeathed to wife Katharine, daughter Mary Pelton, son John "and other children." John, who was to have a double portion of the estate, was to live with his mother and be helpful to her in its management "for theire comforts .... When any of my children come to chang there condition and marry, my wife may supply them with something to begin withal what she can best part withall, and keep an exact account what she letteth them haue to begin the world with that it may be discounted as part of there portion when a finall divission is made....My daughter Mary Pelton hath receaued something already and my will is it should be accounted oneward of her part." The codicil explains the two Marys: "Whereas tis sd: My daughter mary hath receaued part of her p'tion — tis to bee understood of Mary Pelton who hath Receaved about £20 or more, as by my booke page 166 will apeare. As for my daughter Mary Hinkley, she is paid wt I p'mised upon her maryage to mr. Nathanyell Glouer, as will apeare by a writing vnder her hand and seale bareing date the 1st:9:1660, wch was a Considerable some & Therefore I doe not giue her anything...." His wife Katharine was appointed executrix. An inventory was filed 8-3-1678, by the widow, and after her death another one was filed by Samuel Bayley, husband of Deliverance, dated 11-1-1710.

Only child of John and Mary, first wife:

1 Mary[2], B. England, 7-20-1630. D.,1703. M.,1st, 1652, Nathaniel[2] (John[1]) Glover (1630-1657); 3 chil. M.2d, 1660, Hon. Thomas Hinckley of Barnstable, Mass.(1619-1705); 7 chil. Of her Rev.Thomas Prince wrote: "At Barnstable to the day of her death, she appeared and shone in the eyes of all as the loveliest and bright est woman for beauty,knowledge, wisdom, Majesty, accomplishments and graces throughout the Colony."

Probable children of John and Katharine, second wife:

2 Elizabeth? Bap., Dorchester, 12-19-1647.
3 Anna? Bap., Dorchester, 9-7-1651.
4 Mary, perhaps the Mary bap. 6-17-1655. Widow in 1700. M.1673, by Lt.Gov.Stoughton, to Samuel[2] (John[1]) Pelton (b.1646). Res., Roxbury. Had dau. Deliverance, son John, and dau. Mary b. 1678.
5 John, bap. 10-12-1656. In 1676 church list, "age 19."
6 Waitstill, b. Dorchester, 12-11-1658.
7 Samuel. Dorchester record says b.3-18-1658 "or 1659."
8 Deliverance (dau.), 2-21-1661. Bap., 2-24-1661, Dorchester, "the daughter of John Smith, being about a month old." In 1676 church list, "age 16." M.,bef. 1698, Samuel Bayley; had chil. Adm. was granted

8-30-1710 to Samuel Bailey on estate of John Smith, "late of Dorchester, decd., left unadmin. by Katharine Smith, Relict, Widow and Administratrix of his last Will & Testament, now also decd." 5-26-1714,in Boston, "In Answer to Petition of Samuel Bailey who intermarried with Deliverance Daughter of John Smith some time of Dorchester, Malster, decd.& Administrator de Bonis non cum Testamentis annexo...Praying to be impowered to make Sale of some Rights & divisions of undivided Out Lands of the said Smith,in Dorchester, for Discharge of a Debt to the Value of Ł50 owing to him for the necessary Support,Sickness, Nursing, and Funeral Charges of Katherine, Relict Widow ... - Charles Davenport who intermarried with one other of the Daughters joining in...Ordered that the Petitioners be impowered to make Sale...to the Value of Ł27, 1s. 1d...to be to the Use of the said Bailey to discharge his Debt." Passed 6-25-1714.

9 Samuel, 12-26-1662. Bap. 12-28. In 1676 list,age 13.
10 Sarah, Dorch., 4-9-1665, "dau. Quartermaster Smith."
11 Abigail, Dorch., 8-31-1668, "dau. " " "
12 Joseph, Dorch., 5-30-1671, "son of " " the day before election. Died about a Month after."

WAITSTILL[2] SMITH was born on 12-11-1658 and baptized in the Dorchester church the next day. In 1676 her age is given as seventeen in a "Cattalog of the names of all the children of the church above the age of Sixteen years...to give their p'ticular Consent to Submitt to the Goverment of Christ in & by his Church." Not long after, she married Charles, son of Thomas Davenport of Dorchester, her first child being born in 1679. Charles died on 2-1-1720 in Dorchester, where Waitstill died on 8-9-1747. See DAVENPORT.

Waitstill-2 Smith	m.	c1678, Charles-2 Davenport
Sarah-3 Davenport	m.	1702, Increase-2 Leadbetter
Relief-3 Leadbetter	m.	1736, Ebenezer-4 Blake
Seth-5 Blake	m.	1772, Rooksby-5 Marshall
Joseph-6 Blake	m.	1806, Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Barnstable Families.
Glover Genealogy. (Some errors.)
History of Dorchester, pp. 17, 81.
New England Register, Vols. 5:465; 6: 95; 37:344.
Massachusetts Bay Records, Vol. 2:220.
Banks: Winthrop Fleet.
Kuhns: The Mary and John, p. 69.
Dorchester and Roxbury, Mass., Vital Records.
Dorchester Church Records.

RICHARD[1] SMITH was born in Shropham, County Norfolk, England, the date not known, and he seems to have returned there. He and Richard Junior are much confused in the few records to be found, so all one can be sure of is the following:

He was a collier, and one of the proprietors of Ipswich, Mass., in 1641. In that year he and a Thomas Smith were commoners — had the right of pasturage on the common lands. At Court held at Boston on 10-17-1643 he and three others were "appointed to fetch the cattle from Providence." In 1645 he was in difficulties with the officers of town, and was bold enough to assert his rights, saying "though the Father, Son and Holy Ghost were against him, yet he had the Victory..." He was sentenced to make acknowledgement of his blasphemy or pay a fine in addition to the 40 shillings already levied. The last mention of him is found in Salem Quarterly Court, 10-27-1653, when it was deposed that "...another one of the four Scots was let to Richard Smith, collier, for which Mr. Giffard bargained with him to give 14s. 6d. per week from 3-16-until 9-16-1653." He is said to have returned to England, and it was probably his son Richard who was on the Jury for Trials in Salem in 1693. This was the jury which found nothing against thirty persons who were indicted for witchcraft, thus ending the Salem witch trials.

Children of Richard and unknown wife:

1 Elizabeth[2].
2 Richard, c1640. D.,1714, "age 82." M.,1660, Hannah[2] (John[1]) Cheney of Newbury (1642-1722); 9 chil.
3 Mary. D.Ipswich,1708. M.,1st, Philip Call (d.1662) 2 sons. M.2nd,c1664, John Burr (d.1673); 4 chil.
4 Martha. (M. John Rogers, sadler and inn keeper?)

ELIZABETH[2] SMITH was probably born in England. She married in Ipswich, Mass., shortly before 9-28-1647, Edward Gilman Junior. He was baptized in Hingham, Eng., in 1617, and was lost on a voyage to England in 1653. Elizabeth was appointed administratrix of his estate in Exeter, N. H., in 1655. See GILMAN Second Line, for lineage down to Edward-7 Wales Blake.

Authorities:

New England Register, Vol. 2:175.
Register, Piscatauqua Pioneers, New Hampshire.
Hammatt Papers (Ipswich Families).
Records of Essex County, Mass., Quarterly Court, Vol. 2:96.
Ipswich, Mass., Vital Records.

CAPTAIN JOSEPH[1] SOPER is the first of this family in New England. He married in Boston, Mass., 5-6-1656, Elizabeth, daughter of Mr. Thomas Alcock. They were married by Governor John Endicott. Elizabeth, being born in Dedham, Mass., on 10-4-1638, was not yet eighteen. Joseph's estate was administered on 1-30-1683, probably shortly after his death. By 1685, Elizabeth was married to a man named Helman, but nothing further has been learned regarding her later life. See ALCOCK.

As Joseph is called a mariner in the records, he may have been captain of a ship on which the Alcocks sailed to or from England, thus meeting his future wife.

Suffolk County deeds reveal a little. In 1665 Joseph Soper bought a dwelling house with land, in Boston, paying £42 sterling. A deed of 6-23-1685, John Soper, grantor, to Richard Cheever, grantee, involves the same property. It sets forth the provisions of the court when Joseph Soper's estate was administered on 1-30-1683. John, calling himself the eldest son of Joseph Soper, was to be paid £26; his mother, "Elizabeth Helman, late Soper" was to be paid £16, in lieu of her thirds; and provision was made to pay the other children £8 each as they came of age, or were married. A receipt was attached for £8, signed by James and Elizabeth Marshall, which identifies her as the daughter of Joseph Soper. There were no other receipts.

Children of Joseph and Elizabeth, all but John being recorded in Boston:

1 John[2], c1657 (but listed as about 15 in 1676). A cordwainer. D.1713. Res.Hull,Mass. Sold father's est. in 1685. M.c1684, Mary _____; 11 chil. by 1709.
2 Joseph, Boston, 1-5-1660. D. inf.
3 Elizabeth, 3-13-1665.
4 Joseph, 3-23-1666. M.c1691, Margaret _____ (d.1704) 7 chil. Res. Hull. (Son Benjamin-3 Soper, mariner, m.1721, Mary[3] (John[2], John[1]) Marshall; 4 chil.)
5 Thomas, 6-8-1668. Prob. d. bef. father.
6 Samuel, 10-18-1670. D.1713. M. Mary Lymon; 2 chil.
7 Mary, 12-1-1673. Prob. d. yg.
8 Mary, 5-28-1676.

ELIZABETH[2] SOPER was born in Boston, 3-13-1665. She married before 8-4-1682, James, son of John Marshall. He was born in Boston on 9-29-1659 and was dead by 1694, survived by Elizabeth, whose death is unknown. See MARSHALL.

Authorities:

Giles Memorial, p. 352.
Suffolk Deeds, Vol. 13:465.
Boston Transcript, article on 8-19-1931.
Boston Vital Records.

THOMAS[1] STANTON was born in England or Wales, about 1616. About 1637 he married Anne, daughter of Dr. Thomas Lord. Anne was baptized on 9-18-1614 in Towcester, Northamptonshire, England. Thomas died in Stonington, Conn., on 12-2-1677. Anne died shortly after making her will in 1688. See LORD.

The Stanton Genealogy gives credence to the family tradition that Thomas was born in Wales, but his ancestry has not as yet been ascertained. There was a Thomas Stanton baptized in Warwick, England, in 1619, age three, son of Thomas Stanton, Gentleman, who had married a Katherine Washington in 1616, but this Thomas and his sons after him matriculated at Oxford University, and never came here.

Thomas Stanton, famous Indian interpreter, the immigrant of this line, is thought to be the one recorded, age twenty, on the passenger list of the ship Bonaventure which sailed from England 1-2-1635, landing in Virginia. It was in Virginia that he acquired his knowledge of the Indian language in which he was so proficient, but he soon sailed for Boston. Just before the Pequot War he had been serving Governor Winthrop as Indian interpreter, and there is a record of this adventurous young man, with two others, going overland in 1636 to Winthrop in Boston, with instructions as to the Pequots. Caulkins says: "The services of Thomas Stanton as interpreter during the Pequot War were invaluable. He was moreover a man of trust and intelligence, and his knowledge of the country and of the natives made him a useful pioneer and counselor in all land transactions as well as difficulties with the Indians." Another record: "Sometime in April 1637 a small vessel arrived at the Fort, having on board Thomas Stanton, a man well acquainted with the Indian language and long useful to the colonial authorities as interpreter." He served throughout the war, and special mention is made of his bravery in the battle of Fairfield Swamp, where he nearly lost his life.

After the war he returned to Boston, where at the age of twenty-one he was a magistrate. It was about that time that he married. Anne Lord had come from England with her family in 1635. They were of Rev. Thomas Hooker's party, which founded Hartford. Thomas and Anne lived in Hartford for some years, their first four children, and perhaps the fifth, being born there. In 1643, after the Confederation of the New England Colonies, he was appointed Interpreter General. There are a great many references to him in the Hartford historical records.

He was a trader, among other activities. In 1648 he decided to move his business from Hartford to the southeastern part of the Colony, and in February 1649 the Court granted him the liberty to erect a trading house, with six acres on the Pawcatuck River "...and that none in his jurisdiction shall trade within that River for the space of three years next ensuing." In 1650 he was established in his trading house, and had his family with him. Caulkins

says he was the first white inhabitant there. The trading house was on the west bank of the river at Pawcatuck Rock. The deep water of the channel touched the east side of the Rock. where vessels trading with him could easily receive and discharge their cargoes without the expense of erecting a wharf. The object of the trading house was to open trade with the coasting vessels which were cruising along our New England shores, gathering furs from the Indians and purchasing the surplus products of the planters, selling them either in Boston or in the West Indies.

About 1651 he removed his family to Pequot, now New London, where his last three children were born. No doubt there were many records of him in New London, but unfortunately the records were destroyed in 1781, when Benedict Arnold sacked and burned the town.

About 1658 he went to what is now Stonington, Conn. The new settlement was called Southington, and was in Suffolk County, Mass. In 1662 King Charles II gave Connecticut a new charter that included Southington. In 1665 the name was changed to Mystic, and in 1667 it was changed permanently to Stonington. William Chesebrough was the first settler, in 1649; the next was Walter Palmer, and Thomas Stanton was the third. The General Court appointed these gentlemen, together with Captain George Denison and Robert Park, managers of the settlement.

In 1658 Stanton was appointed by the General Court as "one of the persons to order the prudential affairs of the Town." He was later made commissioner to try civil and criminal cases, perform marriages, which office he continued to hold until his death. He was Deputy for Stonington to the General Court annually from 1666 until his death. His name is the first one on the roll of the First Congregational Church of Stonington, which he was instrumental in organizing in 1674. His son-in-law James Noyes was ordained as its first pastor, and remained minister for more than fifty-five years.

Walter Palmer was a much older man than Thomas Stanton, but the two were the warmest friends. Thomas was appointed to take inventory of Palmer's goods and chattels when he died in 1661. A year later Hannah Stanton married the grandson of Walter Palmer.

The several famous law-suits with which Stanton was connected are described at length in the Stanton Genealogy. He fought hard for what he considered his rights. In 1644 he entered suit for slander against one Joane Sipperance, for "the utter undoing of his wife's good name and almost taking away her life," and obtained a judgment.

His will was proved in June 1678. His widow, Anne, made her home with her daughter Dorothy, the wife of Rev. James Noyes, until her own death in 1688, "age sixty-seven years." Her will, made in 1688, mentioned "the fatherless child in Barbadies." This was Richard, son of Daniel who had established an office there for Stanton Brothers. The inventory of her estate included two silver cups, and "an old Bible," appraised together at £49, a large sum. This Bible was no doubt the one left her by her mother, Dorothy

Lord, who bequeathed to "her daughter Stanton her great brass pan and her great Bible."

Children of Thomas and Ann, first six born in Hartford, last three in New London, Conn."

1 Thomas[2], 1638 D.1718. Called "Gent." on gravestone. Harvard Coll. c1654. M.,1658, Sarah[3] (George[2], William[1]) Denison (1641-1701); 7 chil.
2 John, 1641. D.1713. Harvard c1654. Capt.,K.Philips War. M.1664, Hannah, dau.or sis.,Rev.Wm.Thompson; 6 chil.
3 Mary, 1643. D.1713. M.,1662, Samuel[2] (James[1]) Rogers (d.1713); 9 chil.
4 Hannah, 1644.
5 Joseph, bap.Hartford, 3-21-1646. D.1714. M.1st,1673, Hannah[2] (William[1]) Mead of Roxbury (d.1676); 2 chil. M.2nd, Hannah[3] (Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Lord (1656-1681); 2 chil. M.3rd, _____; 3 chil. b.Westerly,R.I.
6 Daniel, 1648. D.1687. Wife unknown. Lived in Barbadoes. Left a son Richard, who signed a quit-claim.
7 Dorothy, 1651, perhaps New London. D.,1743. M.,1674, Rev.James[2] (Rev.William[1]) Noyes (1639-1719); 7 chil.
8 Robert, 1653. D.1724. "Gent."on tombstone. In K.Philip's War. M.1677, Joanna[2] (Thomas[1])Gardiner; 8 chil.
9 Sarah, 1655. D.,1713. M.,1st,1676, Thomas[2] (Thomas[1]) Prentice (1649-1683); 4 chil. M.2nd,1686, Capt.William[3] (George[2], William[1]) Denison (d 1715); 3 chil.
10 Samuel, 1657. Living, 1711. M., 1680, Borodell[3], (George[2], William[1]) Denison (1651-1702); 3 chil.

HANNAH[2] STANTON was born in Hartford, Conn., in 1644. She married in Stonington, Conn., on 11-20-1662, Nehemiah, the son of her father's friend and close associate, Walter Palmer. He was born in Charlestown, Mass., on 11-2-1637, and died in Stonington on 2-17-1718, where Hannah died on 10-17-1727, "age 83." See PALMER.

Hannah-2 Stanton	m. 1662, Nehemiah-2 Palmer
Jonathan-3 Palmer	m. 1706, Mercy-2 Manwaring
Love-4 Palmer	m. 1736, Jonathan-4 Shepard
Simeon-5 Shepard	m. 1776, Rachel-6 Brooks
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Stanton Genealogy. (See for Thomas-1 Stanton's will.)
Chesebrough Genealogy.
Miner Family History.
Wheeler: History of Stonington, Conn.
Caulkins: History of New London, Conn.
Salisbury: Families of Connecticut.
American Genealogist, Vol. 14:86 (re. Washington family)
Stonington and New London, Conn., Vital Records.
New England Register, Vol. 56:153.

ROWLAND[1] STEBBINS, son of Thomas Stebbins, was baptized on 11-5-1592 in St. Mary's Church, Bocking, Essex, Eng. He married Sarah Whiting at St. Mary's on 11-30-1618. Sarah was buried in Springfield, Mass., on 10-4-1649, and Rowland died in Northampton, Mass., on 12-14-1671.

On the passenger list of the ship Francis, sailing from Ipswich, Eng., the last of April 1634, were "Rowland Stebbins, 40, Sarah his wife, 43, four Children [ages given), and one servant, Mary Winche, 15." The Francis was one of the ships held up by order of the King, and Rowland did not take the oath of allegiance until the ship cleared the custom house on 11-12-1634.

He is said to have been a friend of William Pynchon in England, and though he settled in Roxbury, Mass., 1634, in 1639 the Stebbins family was living in Pynchon's settlement, Springfield, Mass., where from time to time Rowland was granted land. His name appears in the list of Springfield townsmen in February 1664, but later he moved to Northampton, Mass., where he was buried. His grave was discovered in 1850.

His will was dated 3-1-1670. It appointed "my much honored friend Capt. John Pynchon" (son of William) one of the overseers; son John to be executor; and after legacies were paid the rest of the estate to be equally divided between his "two beloved sons Thomas and John."

Children of Rowland and Sarah, born in England:

1 Thomas[2], 1620.
2 Sarah, c1623. D.1649. M.,1639, Thomas Merrick (1620-1704) of Wales; 5 chil.
3 John, c1626. D.1679. M.,1st,1646, Widow Ann [Munson] Munden (d.1656); 5 chil. M.2nd,1657, Abigail[2] (Robert[1]) Bartlett (d.,1689); 11 chil. Abigail m.,2nd, 1681, Jedediah[2] (John[1]) Strong (1637-1723); 1 child. Jedediah m.3rd, Widow Mary [Hart] Lee.
4 Elizabeth. Buried in Bocking 6-15-1625.
5 Elizabeth, c1628. D.1700. M.1647, John Clark (d.c1684) 4 chil.

THOMAS[2] STEBBINS was probably born in Bocking, Essex, about 1620, his age given as fourteen on the ship list of the Francis in 1634. He married in Springfield, November 1645, Hannah, the daughter or possibly the sister, of Deacon Samuel Wright. She died in Springfield on 10-16-1660, and Thomas married there on 12-14-1676, Abigail, daughter of Henry Burt. She had married first about 1623, Francis Ball, and second, in 1649, Benjamin Munn. Thomas died in Springfield on 9-5-1683 and Abigail died there on 6-2-1707. See WRIGHT.

Thomas was with his father in Roxbury and went with him to Springfield, where he made his home, having inherited half his father's estate. His occupation is given as tailor. He was chosen selectman in 1652, 1653, and 1655,

and was a witness to an Indian deed in 1653. He is called Sergeant in the records until King Philip's War (1675-76), after which he is called Lieutenant Stebbins. He disposed of all his property to his children before his death, and left no will. His inventory amounted to £294.

Children of Thomas and Hannah, born in Springfield:

1 Samuel[3], 9-19-1646. D.,1708. M.,1st,1679, Joanna[2], (John[1]) Lamb (d.1683); 2 chil. M.2nd,1688, Abigail[2] (William[1]) Brooks (1666-1764); 8 chil.
2 Thomas, 7-31-1648. D.1695. M.,1st,1672, step-sister, Abigail[2] (Benjamin[1]) Munn (d.1692); 10 chil. M.2nd, 1694, Mary [Day], widow of Samuel Ely. Mary m.,3rd, 1696, John Coleman.
3 Joseph, 5-18-1650. D. inf.
4 Joseph, 10-24-1652. D.1728. M.1673, Sarah[2] (Anthony[1]) Dorchester (1653-1746); 10 chil.
5 Sarah, 8-8-1654.
6 Edward, 4-14-1656. D.1712. M.1st,1679, Sarah[2] (John[1]) Graves (d.1700); 6 chil. M.2nd,1701, Mary[2] (Thomas[1]) Cooper (1651-1743), widow of Isaac Colton.
7 Benjamin, 4-11-1658. D.,1698. M.,1st, 1682, Abigail[2] (Daniel[1]) Denton (d.1689); 3 chil. M.2d,1690, Martha [Mary?] Graves (1654-1727), wid.Samuel Ball; 6 chil.
8 Hannah, 10-1-1660. D.1677. } twins?
9 Rowland, 10-2-1660. D.1661. }

SARAH[3] STEBBINS was born in Springfield, Mass., on 8-18-1654. She married there on 1-2-1671, Samuel, the son of Nathaniel Bliss. He was born there on 11-7-1647. In the distribution of her father's residuary estate Sarah received "one yoke oxen, a featherbed, and other things to the value of £20, which was accepted by her husband as her full portion with what she had formerly." Sarah died on 11-6-1721 in Longmeadow, part of Springfield, but Samuel lived to the age of one hundred and two, dying in Longmeadow on 6-19-1749. See BLISS.

Sarah -3 Stebbins	m. 1671, Samuel-3 Bliss
Margaret-4 Bliss	m. 1701, Benjamin-3 Cooley
Keziah-4 Cooley	m. 1723, Philip-3 Goss
Philip-4 Goss	m. 1748, Hannah Ball
Nathaniel-5 Goss	m. 1776, Rachel Gould
Lucinda-6 Goss	m. 1811, Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Stebbins Genealogy.
Burt: First Century of Springfield, Mass., Vol. 2:639.
Keeler-Wood Genealogy, p. 229.
New England Register, Vol. 5:352.
Longmeadow, Mass., Centennial; Hist. Appendices, p. 82.
Boston Transcript, 9-17-1930 (Bocking records).

WILLIAM[i] ATTE STONE, born in Ardleigh, Essex, Eng., was probably a great-grandson of Walter atte Stone who was born about 1285 in Little Bentley, Essex. Ardleigh is near Colchester and about fifty-five miles northeast of London. There are but three records of William atte Stone - a lawsuit in 1398; he was on a jury in 1415; and his death record on the court roll in 1431, at which time his son Walter atte Stone succeeded to his copyhold in Ardleigh. From William, the line is traced down through seven recorded generations to Deacon Simon Stone and Deacon GREGORY STONE of Cambridge, Mass.

WALTER[ii] ATTE STONE was born in Ardleigh about 1390. Only two records are found: he gave testimony in 1416, and in 1431, "...To this court came Walter atte Stone and made fealty to the lord for a tenement and garden adjacent, held by copy of the court roll, which late was of William atte Stone, his father." The date of his death and the name of his wife are not known. The loss of Ardleigh Manor court rolls from 1416 to 1470 precludes positive legal proof of the name of his eldest son, but cumulative circumstantial evidence indicates that he was the father of at least:

JOHN[iii] ATTE STONE, born c1420, was the first of the family who occupied a small estate in Ardleigh, which for over four centuries was called "Barons." This was probably secured by him in 1468-9. There are several court records of him and Barons. During his lifetime the use of the prefix "atte" went out of general use. At court, 12-11-1487, his son Walter appeared and made fealty to the lord for two crofts and a garden adjacent called Barons ... "held by copy of court roll which late was held by his father."

1 Walter[iv], c1445, eldest son. Succeeded to Barons est. D. prob. before 1500, without male issue.
2 Simon, c1450.
3 John, c1455. Father of a son b. c1480.
4 George, c1460. M. Agnes Stalworth; 3 sons, 1 dau.

SIMON[iv] ATTE STONE was born in Ardleigh c1450. He is mentioned in court rolls of manor of Bovills in 1492 and 1500-1. Held an estate of that manor called Walles and an estate in Great Bromley called Goodenes, where the Stones lived for nearly a hundred and fifty years. Simon's will of 5-12-1506 was proved 2-10-1511, and is in the British Museum in London. Its context indicates that he was a substantial and prosperous yeoman. His direction to be buried in the church is significant of his superior local position, as only the landed gentry and the very wealthiest of the yeomanry secured burial within the church edifices, all others being buried in the churchyards. His wife was named Elizabeth.

Children of Simon and Elizabeth, born in Gt.Bromley:

1 David[v], c1480.
2 Walter, c1483. (See Simon[vi], below.)
3 Michael, c1486. Mentioned in father's will, 1506.
4 William, c1488. Mentioned in father's will, 1506. M. c1512, Joane Stevens; 5 chil.

DAVID[v] STONE was born in Great Bromley about 1480. As eldest son and termed "Davy Stone" he was an executor of the will of his father in 1506, and inherited the Goodenes estate. He was taxed in 1524, and witnessed wills in 1523 and 1537. About 1540 he removed to Kirby-le-Soken, about six miles east, and "Davye Stonne" appears on the subsidy of 1542. After 1543 his place on the roll is taken by Simonde Stone, evidently his son. No will has been found, but evidence available indicates beyond a doubt that he was father of at least John and Simon, and probably Thomas and Matthew. His wife's name is not found.

1 John[vi], c1505. M.c1535, Margery _____; 4 chil.
2 Simon, c1507.
3 Thomas, c1510. M.c1540, dau. of John Speed; 2 chil.
4 Mathew, c1515. Father of a son Matthew.

SIMON[vi] STONE was born about 1507. He was probably given by his uncle Walter Stone the estate called "Churchgate" or "Hunts." He succeeded his father in the Kirby-le-Soken subsidy, but in 1545 he disappears from Kirby and is assessed in Great Bromley on three subsidies, lived there until his death, and acquired considerable landed property there. He and his second cousin Robert Stone were churchwardens there in 1552, a mark of local distinction. He was married about 1533. His will of 7-27-1557 names his wife Agnes and his three sons:

1 John[vii], c1535. M.c1558, Mary _____.
2 David, c1540.
3 Richard, c1545. Wife Joane. 10 chil.

DAVID[vii] STONE, second son of Simon, was born about 1540. In 1557 his father bequeathed to him £15 and other goods. He married first on 7-10-1566, Elizabeth Hewit, who died near 1582, and he married second, about 1584, Ursula _____. He sold land in 1591, and in 1597 he was living in Great Bromley, but burial registers are lost, and he seems to have left no will.

Children of David and Elizabeth, born in Gt.Bromley:

1 David[viii], bap. 7-21-1 68. M.1590, Frances West; 3 chil. M.2nd, Barbara _____.
2 Margery, bap. 3-10-1570.
3 Elizabeth, bap. 2-2-1572.
4 John, bap. 12-6-1573.

5 Frances[viii], bap. 5-12-1576. Prob. m.1600, John Upshore.
6 Matthew, bap. 9-28-1578. M.1602, Mirable Crook; 1 son.
7 Agnes, bap. 3-19-1581.

Children of David and Ursula, born in Gt. Bromley:

8 Simon, bap. 2-9-1586. D.1665. Res., Watertown, Mass. M.1st, 1616, Joan[2] (William[1]) Clarke (c1596-c1654); 7 chil. M.,2nd,c1655, Sarah [Baker], widow of Richard Lumpkin. She d. 1663.
9 Ursula, bap. 6-2-1588. M.1610, William Church.
10 Mary, bap. 10-11-1590. [M.1616, William Tawler?]
11 Gregory, bap. 4-19-1592. Emigrated to New England.

DEACON GREGORY[1] STONE was baptized in the parish of Great Bromley, Essex, Eng., on 4-19-1592. He married first on 7-20-1617, Margaret, daughter of Thomas Garrad, in Nayland, Essex. Margaret was baptized there on 12-5-1597, and was buried there on 8-4-1626. Gregory married second, about 1627, perhaps at Dedham, Essex, Mrs. Lydia Cooper, a widow, who came to New England with him. He died in Cambridge, Mass., on 11-30-1672 "age 80" and Lydia died there on 6-24-1674.

Gregory was the youngest of the eleven children of David Stone. He lived in Nayland, about eight miles from Great Bromley, until his emigration to New England in 1635. That he was a non-conformist is evidenced by his presentation in Nayland with four others, for refusing to kneel to receive communion. A few years later, with one exception, all these men were in New England. Gregory's older brother Simon is known to have come here in the ship Increase, in the spring of 1635, but the date Gregory sailed is not known. He came in 1635, bringing his wife Lydia and eight children, six of his own and two step-children, John and Lydia Cooper. Lydia Cooper later married David Fiske.

At first he settled with Simon in Watertown, Mass., but was living in Cambridge as early as 1637. About 1638 he purchased a house and five acres on Garden Street, and this became his homestead. He acquired by grants and purchase large tracts of land at The Farms, where some of his children settled. He had a house and twenty-six acres in Watertown, and fifty-four acres outland, all of which he sold to Nathaniel Sparhawk, agent of Thomas Boylston of Londnn, in 1639. He was Deputy for Cambridge to the Massachusetts General Court in 1638, had been admitted Freeman in 1636 (so must have been a member of the church), and was Deacon as early as 1643, holding the office at least thirty years. In 1664 he and three other Cambridge men presented to the General Court a memorial signed by them and about one hundred and forty others, protesting against the proposed government of New England by a Royal Commission,

---

* Thomas was baptized at Nayland, 3-14-1562, the son of John Garrad (buried at Nayland in 1601). He married in Nayland, 6-10-1591, Christian Frende (buried in 1627).

in which they were not represented, and contrary to the original intent of the Colony. (This might be called the first Declaration of Independence.)

From "Descendants of Gregory Stone": "The records found reveal a fine type of Puritan for his day; a man of vigorous physique and vitality, of uncompromising convictions and strict integrity, fearing nothing but his God, unambitious for wealth and power, but by thrift acquiring a comfortable estate, and always ready to serve his fellowman in local affairs in which they looked to him for probity, good judgment and impartiality, a devout, honest and esteemed member of his community."

Children of Gregory and Margaret, born in Nayland:

1 John[2], bap. 7-31-1618.
2 Daniel, bap. 8-15-1620. D.,1687. Surgeon. M.,c1643, Mary _____ (d.1658); 6 chil.
3 David, bap. 9-22-1622. D.,1704. M., Elizabeth _____ ; 1 child. M.2nd, Dorcas _____ ; 6 chil.
4 Elizabeth, bap. 10-3-1624. D.1626.

Children of Gregory and Lydia, recorded in Nayland:

5 Elizabeth, bap. 3-6-1620. D.1712. M.1652 (as his 2nd wife), Anthony Potter (1627-1690); 7 chil.
6 Deacon Samuel, bap. 2-4-1631. D.1715. M.1655, Sarah[2] (Isaac[1]) Stearns (1635-1700); 8 chil. M.,2nd, Mrs. Abigail Walker (1647-1718).
7 Sarah, bap. 2-8-1633. D.1704. M.1653, Joseph[2] (Joseph[1] & Sarah [Goldstone]) Merriam(c1628-77); 9 chil.

JOHN[2] STONE was baptized in Nayland, Essex, Eng., on 7-31-1618. His wife's name was Anna, variously given as sister of Nathaniel Treadway, niece of Elder Edward Howe, and daughter of Barnaby Rogers of Boxted, Essex. (Barnaby had a daughter Anna baptized on 5-14-1615.) John died in Cambridge, Mass., on 5-5-1683 "age 64," survived by Anna, whose death has not been found.

John came to New England with his father in 1635, and was an original proprietor of Sudbury, Mass., in 1639. He had a houselot on Old Street and shared in the three divisions of meadows and uplands and commons. In 1646 he sold his dwelling house and lot and all other lands and rights in Sudbury to John Moore, and removed to the west side of the River, building a house at Otter Neck in what is now Framingham, Mass. He built other houses for himself and his sons "on the hill." In 1658 he built near where the Saxonville railroad station now stands, and was living there from 1659 to 1663. His homestead consisted of most of the land on the west side of the River. He also owned twenty acres south of the River.

He was an elder and deacon of the church at Sudbury, and employed by the town in several matters. On the death of his father in 1672, he returned to Cambridge and occupied the homestead. He was also elected a ruling elder of

the church in Cambridge in 1682.

Children of John and Anna, first four born in Sudbury, Mass., and last six in Framingham, Mass.

1 Hannah[3], Sudbury, 6-6-1640. M.1658, John Bent; 1 dau.
2 John, c1642. Living in 1720. Infirm of mind.
3 Mary, c1649. M.1st,1667, Isaac Hunt (d.1680); 5 chil.
4 Daniel, 8-31-1644. M.,1st, 1667, Mary[2] (John[1]) Moore, (d.1703); 8 chil. [She had 2 chil. by her first husband, Richard[2] (William[1]) Ward (c1635-1666).] Daniel m.2nd,1704, Abigail[2] (Abraham[1]) Wheeler (d.,1711); and 3rd,1712, Ruth Haynes.
5 David, Framingham, 10-31-1646. D.,1737. M. Susannah _____ ; 4 chil.,
6 Elizabeth, probably 1649.
7 Margaret, 10-22-1653. D.1718. M.,1st, 1676, William Brown (d.1705); 3 chil. M.2nd, Joseph Foster.
8 Tabitha, 5-29-1655. M.,1674, John[3] (Edward[2], Edmund[1]) Rice; 11 chil.
9 Sarah, 9-22-1657. M.1st,c1679, Jacob[2] (Abraham[1]) Hill of Cambridge; 6 chil. M.,2nd,1705, Samuel Jones.
10 Nathaniel, 5-11-1660. D.,1732. M.1684, Sarah Wayt of Malden, Mass.; 9 chil. (Sarah[2][John1]Waite,b.c1664.)

ELIZABETH[3] STONE was born in Framingham, Mass., probably in 1649. She married in Concord, Mass., 11-16-1669, Samuel, son of Thomas Stowe. Samuel was born, probably in Roxbury, Mass., in 1645. He died on 2-9-1721 "age 76," and Elizabeth on 6-17-1737, both in Marlboro, Mass. See STOW.

Elizabeth-3 Stone	m. 1669, Samuel-3 Stowe
Sarah-4 Stowe	m. 1691, Isaac-2 Clark
Sarah-3 Clark	m. 1719, Thomas-4 Drury
Rachel-5 Drury	m. 1747, Simon-5 Brooks
Rachel-6 Brooks	m. 1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Descendants of Deacon Gregory Stone.
Paige: History of Cambridge, Mass.
Temple: History of Framingham, Mass.
Newell: Discourse on the Cambridge Church Gathering in 1836, Appendix, pp. 50 and 53.
Watertown, Framingham, Sudbury, Concord, Marlboro, Cambridge, Mass., Vital Records.
Essex Parish Registers, Vol. 1:8 (Marriages of Barnaby Rogers to Mary Wells, St. Marks Day, 4-25-1610, and Edward Howe to Margaret Wells, 8-16-1610, at Boxted.)

JOHN[1] STOWE lived in Biddenden, County Kent,England, where he had the following children baptized:

1 John[ii], 1-2-1540.
2 Katharine, 10-10-1544.
3 Margaret, 3-5-1547.

JOHN[ii] STOWE was baptized in Biddenden on 1-2-1540. He married in Biddenden, 7-30-1572, Joan Baker. John was an inn-holder, and was parish clerk at Biddenden in 1587. His nuncupative will was dated 10-29-1600. He bequeathed £10 to each child, his wife Joan to be sole executrix. Her will of 4-30-1616 was probated on 10-9-1616.

Children of John and Joan, all bapt. at Biddenden:

1 Christopher[iii], 4-4-1574. Probably died young.
2 Joan, 8-7-1575. D.,Halifax,York, 1630. M. Rev. John Boyse (c1549-1620); 7 chil. (Daus.: Silence [m.Thomas Robinson]; Anna [m. Rev. John Reynor]; and Joanna [m. Rev. Peter Prudden] came to New England.)
3 Elizabeth, 5-27-1577. M. ——— Watson; 3 chil. by 1616.
4 Christopher, 5-17-15 9. D. 1587.
5 John, 1-14-1582. The emigrant to New England.
6 Zachariah, 10-17-1585. Named with wife Ann and three chil. in mother's will, 1616.
7 Thomas, 12-26-1586. Named in mother's will, 1616.
8 William, 11-4-1589. M.1st,c1615, ———; 5 chil. M., 2nd, Biddenden, 1636, Mary Milson.

JOHN[1] STOWE was baptized in Biddenden, Kent, Eng., on 1-14-1582. He married there on 9-13-1608, Elizabeth, the daughter of John Bygge, of Cranbrook, Kent, where she was baptized on 11-1-1590. She died in Roxbury, Mass., and was buried there on 8-21-1638. John died shortly before 1654, probably in Roxbury, the exact date not known. See BIGGE.

John was residuary legatee and sole executor of his mother's will in 1616. He and Elizabeth and six children came to New England in the Winthrop Fleet, about 1630, and were in Roxbury, Mass., 5-17-1634, according to Rev. John Eliot's records. He was a proprietor of Roxbury, and made Freeman in 1635. He joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1638. For two sessions he was Representative of Roxbury to the General Court of Massachusetts. Elizabeth's mother, Mrs. Rachel Bigge, together with Mrs. Patience Foster (another daughter), and the latter's son, Hopestill Foster, were all in Roxbury in 1635. The Stowes lived in Concord, Mass., at one time, but Elizabeth at any rate, and perhaps John, died in Roxbury. Of Elizabeth's death Rev. John Eliot wrote: "...She was a godly matron, a blessing not only to her family but to all the church, & when she had lead a Christian conversation a few years among us, she dyed and left a good savour behind her."

John Stowe was a man of learning. He was granted a

hundred acres of land in 1642 for writing (transcribing) the laws of the Colony. "Although he moved to Concord, he is thought to have been the first teacher of the Grammar School in Roxbury. In the school record for 1648 there is an allowance for board for 'Father Stowe and son.' He sold his place at Meeting House Hill, Roxbury, in 1648, to John Pierpont, who married Thankful Stowe about that year. In 1654 the Record of Houses and Lands, Roxbury, lists an estate of 11-1/2 acres belonging to John Pierpont, 'which he enjoyeth as heir to John Stowe his father-in-law, lately deceased.'" (Roxbury Town Records.) His brother-in-law, John Bigge, whose will was probated in 1643, provided that he was to have at least £15 a year. He was also residuary legatee and executor of the will of his mother-in-law, Rachel Bigge, in 1647. This would seem to dispose of the assertion that he was the "John Ston, an old Kentish Man," of John Eliot's records, who died in Roxbury, 10-26-1643.

All of the following children were remembered in the wills of John and Smallhope Bigge (the former left Elizabeth and Thankful £100 each), and their grandmother Rachel Bigge, who was especially generous to Thankful. They were also named in the will of their brother John, 1643, Thankful and Elizabeth being bequeathed lands in New England.

Children of John and Elizabeth, born in Biddenden:

1 Daughter[2], buried unbaptized, 1610.
2 Daughter, twin, buried unbaptized, 1612.
3 Elizabeth, twin baptized and buried, 1612.
4 Thomas, bap 4-2-1615.
5 Elizabeth, bap. 8-31-1617. D., Ipswich, Mass., 1699. M.1639, Henry Archer; at least 4 chil. See John-1.
6 John, Jr , 10-10-1619. Came to N.E. with parents; returned to Eng. as heir to uncle John Bigge; d.unmar. 1643, leaving large est. to relatives here & in Eng.
7 Nathaniel, 10-7-1621. D.,Concord,Mass., 1684. M.1st, Elizabeth _____; (d.1661); 3 chil. M.,2nd, Martha Bignell (d.1717); 1 son, b. 1663.
8 Rev. Samuel, bap. 2-8-1624. D.,Middletown,Conn.,1704. Grad. from Harvard, 1645. M.,1649, Hope[2] (William[1]) Fletcher; 8 chil.
9 Thankful, 3-29-1629. M.c1648, John[2] (James[1]) Pierpont (1618-1682); 12 chil., 1649 to 1668. See John-1.

THOMAS[2] STOWE was baptized on 4-2-1615 in Biddenden, Kent, England. He married in Roxbury, Mass., on 12-4-1637, (1639?), Mary, daughter of Thomas Griggs. She was born in England, the date unknown, and died 8-21-1680. Middletown, Conn. Thomas died there in February 1684. See GRIGGS.

Thomas, like his father, was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He is an ancestor of the Hon. Winston Churchill through his son John-3 Stowe.

He was a wealthy landholder, living at first in Roxbury, Mass., later in Concord, Mass., and later still in Middletown, Conn. He had legacies from his uncle John

Bigge, his brother John, and his grandmothers Rachel Bigge and Joan Stowe, the latter leaving him her "Charger with the platt and my little stupnett." He moved to Concord in 1648, where he was made Freeman in 1653. He and Nathaniel owned 600 acres near Sudbury, Mass. Thomas sold his right in 1660 and in 1669 he removed to Middletown, Conn., where his brother Samuel was preaching. The church record reads: "11-14-1669. Being the Lord's Day, Mr. Thomas Stowe and Mary his wife with all theirs being recommended to us by letter from ch. of X at Concord." Thomas Stowe was always accorded the distinguished title of "Mr."

Children of Thomas and Mary:

1 Nathaniel[3]. D.1705. Perhaps m.1677, Hannah[3] (Thomas[2] John[1]) Wetmore or Whitmore (1654-1704); no chil.
2 John, Roxbury, 2-8-1641. D.,1688. John-2 Stowe left him land in Eng. Ancestor, Hon. Winston Churchill.
3 Mary? 2-6-1643. Perhaps a dau. M.,1st, John Cotton. M.2nd,1684, Samuel[2] (Robert[1]) Fletcher. M.3rd, John Spalding.
4 Samuel, 1645.
5 Elizabeth. D. before 1705. M.,1672, Samuel[2] (John[1]) Bidwell of Middletown (d.1715); 4 chil.
6 Thankful, Roxbury, 11-6-1646.
7 Thomas, c1650. D.,1730. M.,1675, Bethiah[3] (Samuel[2], George[1]) Stocking (1658-1732); 6 chil.

SAMUEL[3] STOWE was born in 1645, probably in Roxbury, Mass. He married in Concord, Mass., on 11-16-1669, Elizabeth, the daughter of John Stone. She was born about 1649, probably in Framingham, Mass. Samuel died in Marlborough, Mass., on 2-9-1721, "age 76," and Elizabeth died there on 6-17-1737. See STONE.

Samuel served in King Philip's War, evidently moving his family to Marlborough soon after the war, as his name appears on a petition for the plantation in 1677. He became a prominent man in that town, but not many records are to be found. In 1684 he bought of two Indians of Natick for £6 (£3 in money and £3 in corn), twenty acres of land in Marlborough. He was also one of the proprietors of the Ockoocangansett Plantation, purchased from the Indians.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth, the last six born in Marlborough:

1 Samuel[4], Concord, 12-13-1670. D. yg.
2 Sarah, Concord, 2-11-1674.
3 Elizabeth, recorded Sudbury, Mass., 6-12-1674.
4 Samuel, Marlboro, 5-2-1680. D.1768. M.,1704, Sarah Snow (d.1762); 7 chil.
5 Thomas, 12-27-1682. D.1765. M.1713, Hannah[4] (William[3], Jonathan[2], Solomon[1]) Johnson (1691-1789); 16 chil.

6 Mary[4], 7-18-1685. D.1727. M.1706, Jonathan[3] (Joseph[2], Joseph[1]) Morse (d.1754); 8 chil. Jonathan m.,2nd, 1729, Mary Church.(d.1750).
7 Thankful, 10-8-1687. D.,1763. M.1710, Samuel[3] (Richard[2], William[1]) Stevens (1681-1761); 8 chil.
8 Rachel, 2-21-1691. Liv.1771. M.1715, Luke[4] (Daniel[3], Edward[2], Edmund[1]) Rice (1689-1754); 8 chil.
9 John, 3-30-1696. D.1761. M.1722, Elizabeth (Nathan[3], Thomas[2], Thomas[1]) Brigham (1700-1757); 10 chil.

SARAH[4] STOWE was born in Concord, Mass., 2-11-1674. She married in Marlboro, Mass., in 1691, Isaac, son of Lt. Thaddeus Clark. Sarah died on 5-7-1761, in Framingham, Mass., "age 88." Isaac, who was born about 1666, lived to be 102, dying 2-26-1768. His gravestone in Framingham is inscribed: "He lived seventy years with the wife of his youth. His offspring that descended from him was 251." See CLARK.

Sarah-4 Stowe	m. 1691, Isaac-2 Clark
Sarah-3 Clark	m. 1719, Thomas-4 Drury
Rachel-5 Drury	m. 1747, Simon-5 Brooks
Rachel-6 Brooks	m. 1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

American Genealogist, Vol. 19:137-8.
New England Register, Vols. 66:54; 70:347; 93:296.
Ellis: History of Roxbury, Mass., p. 130.
Hudson: History of Marlboro, Mass., p. 450.
Middletown Upper Houses, p. 695.
Roberts: History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company..., p. 38.
New York Genealogical Record, Vol. 73 (Charts of Gen. Douglas MacArthur and Hon. Winston Churchill).
Bowen: History of Woodstock, Conn., Vols. 6:99; 8:554.
Roxbury, Concord, Sudbury, Framingham, Marlboro, Mass., and Middletown, Conn., Vital Records.

THOMAS[1] TOLMAN was baptized in Salcombe Regis, Devonshire, Eng., on 12-9-1608, the son of Thomas Tolman, who died there on 8-24-1632. His first wife's name was Katharine and his second wife was named Sara, but their maiden names are not known. It is not known when Katharine died, but Sarah died in Dorchester, Mass., on 11-7-1677. Thomas died there on 6-8-1690.

According to family tradition Thomas descended in a direct line from Sir Thomas Tolman, who was Grand Almoner to Egbert, the first king of the Saxons, in 825 A. D. The Tolman family was prominent in England, one member being a favorite of King Charles I. A Sir Thomas Tolman commanded the regiment at Marston Moor, at which battle legend says this Sir Thomas unhorsed the nephew of King Charles in the fight, but discovering his identity, spared his life. At the Restoration this act was the means of saving Sir Thomas from the loss of his family estates. However, proof is lacking that the immigrant Tolman was of this family.

In the Stoughton, Mass., Sentinel of 3-4-1865, there appeared an article by Deacon Samuel Tolman. He was the son of Johnson Tolman who was born in 1754. He says: "... Mr. [Thomas] Tolman was one of the earliest of the Pilgrim Fathers....He was the only one by the name of Tolman ever known to come to New England; he came over with a number of others in a ship of four hundred tons, and as there had never been a ship into Boston harbor, they were landed on Nantasket Beach; he came on the shore where he built him a house near the north side of the crick which runs across the turnpike about a quarter of a mile north of Neponsit Bridge, which place was never sold, but is now in the family. In the year 1636 he bought land of the Indians which contained Dorchester, Milton, Canton, Stoughton, Foxboro, and Sharon, which old deed I now have in the house...."

Thomas' occupation is given as wheelwright. His name is appended to the Dorchester, Mass., Church Covenant made in 1636. A 1639 record reads: "It is ordered that Goodman Tolman's house be appointed for the receiving of any goods that shall be brought in whereof the owner is not known." He was made Freeman in 1640, and held offices in Dorchester, among them being Constable in 1661 and other years.

He left a large estate. His will, commenced in May and signed on 10-29-1688, left among other bequests, £15, and "one of the biggest pewter platters to my daughter Sarah Leadbetter." His will was witnessed by James Blake, Junior or Senior, both of whom are ancestors.

Children of Thomas (which wife is uncertain):

1 Thomas[2], c1633. "Oldest" in father's will. D.,1718, "in 85th yr." M.1664, Elizabeth[2] (Richard[1]) Johnson of Lynn, Mass. (1638-1720); 4 chil.
2 Sarah, probably dau. of wife Sarah.
3 Hannah, bap. Dorchester, 8-2-1639. D. inf.

4 Hannah[2], Dorchester, 7-27-1642, dau. of Sarah. D.1729, in 91st year. M.,1st,1661, George Lyon (d.,1690); 6 chil. M.,2nd,1693, as 2nd wife, William[2] (William[1]) Blake (1620-1703); no chil.

5 John, bap. Dorchester, 7-31-1642. D.1725. M.1st,1666, Elizabeth[2] (John[1]) Collins of Lynn, Mass. (1648-90); 9 chil. M.2nd,1692, Widow Mary Paul (d.1720).

6 Ruth, bap. Dorchester, 12-7-1644. D.1681. M.,c1667, Isaac[2] (William[1]) Royal (d.1729); 5 chil. Isaac m., 2nd,bef.1682, Waitstill Spurr (d.1732); 5 chil.

7 Rebecca, bap. Dorchester, 5-30-1647. Liv., 1688. M., c1675, James[2] (Robert[1]) Tucker (1640-1718); 4 chil.

8 Mary, bap. Dorchester, 5-20-1651, dau. of Sarah. "My daughter Mary Collins" in father's will, 1688.

SARAH[2] TOLMAN was no doubt born in Dorchester, Mass., but the year was not recorded. Sarah is called the third child of Thomas Tolman in one account. She may have been born about 1638, as there is a gap of about six years between Thomas Junior and the first Hannah, during which time the first wife may have died and Thomas married Sarah, the first daughter being named for the mother. She would then have been about twenty on 3-18-1659, when she married in Dorchester, Henry Leadbetter. Henry was born in England about 1633. Sarah's death is not recorded. She was alive in 1688 when her father's will was made, but on 2-9-1692, Henry married his second wife, Mrs. Relief Foster, widow first of John Dowse, and second of Timothy Foster. Henry died in Dorchester on 4-20-1722, and Relief died there on 7-7-1743. See LEADBETTER.

Sarah-2 Tolman	m. 1659	Henry-1 Leadbetter
Increase-2 Leadbetter	m. 1702,	Sarah-3 Davenport
Relief-3 Leadbetter	m. 1736,	Ebenezer-4 Blake
Seth-5 Blake	m. 1772,	Rooksby-5 Marshall
Joseph-6 Blake	m. 1806,	Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858,	Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

New England Register, Vol. 14:247. (Tolman Genealogy).
Cutter: Genealogy and Family History of Connecticut, p. 128.
Dedham Historical Register, Vols. 5:43, 67 (will); 11:45.
History of Dorchester, Mass.
Boston, Dorchester, Roxbury and Lynn, Mass., Vital Records.

ARMS: Vert, a chevron between three escallops ar.
CREST: An arm vested gules, turned up ar, holding in the hand proper a chaplet vert, garnished with roses of the first.

JAMES[1] TREWORGYE, the immigrant to New England, was an Englishman. He married on 3-16-1617 at Kingsweare, near Brixham, Devonshire, Katherine, the daughter of Mr. Alexander Shapleigh. She was born about 1600 in England. It is not known where James died, but on 7-2-1650 in Kittery, Maine, Katherine agreed to turn over his estate there to her brother Nicholas. About 1654 she married Mr. Edward Hilton, who was born in England in 1596 and died probably in Exeter, N. H., 1669-1671. Katharine's will was proved 5-30-1676, but her death is not of record. See SHAPLEIGH.

James Treworgye bought land at Kittery as early as 1635, and was on a list of Kittery inhabitants who attended Saco, Me., Court on 6-25-1640. He was summoned for the Grand Jury at Saco in 1640, but was accused of divulging its secrets to John Winter and found unacceptable. In 1641 he sold all his estate, real and personal, all his fishing gear and buildings, to his wife's brother, Nicholas Shapleigh, for £1500. He is thought by some to have died in New Foundland; others think he went back to England. That he was here about 1647 is shown by a court record. He was given up for dead in 1650.

In 1650 Katherine's application for a share of her father's property was denied, on account of "previous bestowment of her portion." (In 1684, eight years after her death, her children successfully renewed the claim.) In July 1671 she applied for her thirds of Edward Hilton's estate. Mr. John Gilman, Mr. Samuel Dalton and Mr. Edward Hilton were appointed a committee to lay out same.

Her nuncupative will was attested at court in Hampton, N. H., by Samuel Dudley and Rebeccah Sweat. It was probated 5-30-1676, and included a silver beaker to Samuel Tryworthy (to be kept by daughter Elizabeth Gilman till he comes of age), two silver cups, a silver spoon, a silver fork (rare), a quantity of linen, wearing apparel, for ordinary wear and for mourning, "wistead rug," pillion and pillion cloth, a silver bodkin, forty shillings to Samuel Dudley towards his ministry. "To her daughter Elizabeth Gilman, her wedding ring, her serge goune, her serge petticoat, and her stuffe petticoat, and alsoe her hat."

Children of James and Katherine:

1 John[2], bap. Kingsweare, Eng., 12-30-1618. M.,1646, Penelope[2] (Thomas[1]) Spencer. At least two sons.
2 Nicholas. Living, 1642. Not in mother's will, 1676.
3 Samuel, c1628. Mother conveyed land to him in 1674. Age 33 in 1661. M. Dorcas Walton.
4 Joanna. Alive, 1688. M. John Amerideth; dau. Joanna.

5 Lucy,[2] c1632. Deposed 1704, age c72, that she arrived in 1646. M.1st, Humphrey Chadbourne Sr.; 7 chil. M.2nd, bef.1676, Thomas Wells of Kittery; 1 dau. M. 3rd, Hon. Elias Stileman Jr.
6 Elizabeth, age 33 in 1671.

ELIZABETH[2] TREWORGYE was born about 1638, after her parents came to New England. She married in Exeter, N.H., on 6-30-1657, John, son of Edward Gilman. Hon. John Gilman was born in Hingham, Norfolk, England, on 1-10-1624. He is said to have died in 1708, survived by Elizabeth, who died on 9-8-1719.

See GILMAN, second line.

Katherine-2 Shapleigh	m.	c1617, James-1 Treworgye
Elizabeth-2 Treworgye	m.	1657, John-2 Gilman
Elizabeth-3 Gilman	m.	1678, Nathaniel-2 Ladd
Daniel-3 Ladd	m.	1712, Mehitable-4 Philbrick
John-4 Ladd	m.	c1760, Mary-3 Moody
Elizabeth-5 Ladd	m.	1785, Jonathan-5 Glidden
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

New England Family History, Vol. 4:622.
Mary Lovering Holman: Pillsbury Ancestry, p. 333.
Stackpole: Old Kittery and Her Families, p. 789.
Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical History of Maine and New Hampshire, p. 691.
Old Eliot, Me., Vol. 6:179.

ARMS: Azure, in chief a son, in base a chalice, or.

CREST: A ship with masts and shrouds proper.

MOTTO: Saepe pro rege, semper pro republica.

These arms are on the monument to Samuel Vassall in King's Chapel Cemetery in Boston. They are on the will of his grandson Leonard Vassall, also.

The family of Vassall derives from the ancient house of De Vassall de Gourdon, in Querci, Perigord, France.

VASSALL of Rinart, near Cane, Normandy, France. Son:

JOHN VASSALL, gentleman, was of Ratcliffe, Stepney, and Cockseyhurst, Eastwood, Essex, Eng. He was an alderman in London in 1588. The same year he equipped, and was captain successively of the ships Samuel and Tobey Junior (each 140 tons, 70 men), in the fight with the Spanish Armada. He was a member of the Virginia Company of London in which his name, "John Vassall, gentleman," was inserted in its second charter, 1609. He seems to have been recognized as an authority in questions of navigation, being recommended to be examined by the Judge of the Admiralty as to "the skill of the pilot," in a suit respecting the wreck of a vessel on the Goodwin sands in 1577.

John Vassall was married three times at St.Donstans, Stepney. He married first, 9-25-1569, Anne Hewes or Howes. There were apparently no children of this first marriage. On 9-4-1580 he married Anne Russell of Ratcliffe, Middlesex, who is said to have had noble connections. She was the mother of the emigrant William Vassall. Anne died on 5-5-1593 and he married on 3-27-1594, Judith, daughter of Stephen Borough and widow of Thomas Scott, gentleman, of Colcester, London. She is given erroneously in the visitations of London (1633) as a second wife, but she was John Vassall's widow, and William was brought up by her. (He named one of his children for her.)

John Vassall died of the plague, in Stepney, and was buried on 9-13-1625. Judith Vassall, widow, of Eastwood, Essex, made her will on 11-9-1638. The will was probated at Chelmsford on 1-29-1639. She bequeathed to sons Thomas Vassall, and Stephen Vassall of Raleigh; to daughters Mary West, Elizabeth wife of Henry Church, and Ann Joanes. The will of Ann Jones named her brothers Samuel, Stephen, and William.

Children of John and Ann, second wife:

1 Samuel, bap. Stepney, 6-5-1586. D.1667. Lived in Eng. Alderman; M.P.,1640-1641. M. Frances[2] (Abraham[1], gent.) Cartwright; 7 chil. Only liv. son John (res. Jamaica) had William and Leonard. Inscription on monument in King's Chapel Cemetery, Boston, Mass.:

"Sacred to the memory of Samuel Vassall, Esq., of London, merchant. One of the original proprietors of the lands of this country; a steady and undaunted asserter of the Liberties of England in 1628. He was the first who refused to submit to the tax of Tonnage and poundage, an unconstitutional claim of the Crown arbitrarily imposed; For which (to the ruin of his family) his goods were seized and his person imprisoned by the Star Chamber Court. He was chosen to represent the City of London in two successive Parliaments which met April 13 and November 3, 1640.

The Parliament in July 1641 voted him £10,440, 12s., 2d. for his damages, and resolved that he should be further considered for his personal sufferings; but the rage of the times and the neglect of proper applications since, have left to his family only the honour of that Vote and Resolution. He was one of the largest subscribers to raise money against the Rebels in Ireland. All these facts may be seen in the Journal of Commons. He was the son of the gallant John Vassall who in 1588 at his own expense fitted out and commanded two Ships of War, with which he joined the Royal Navy to oppose the Spanish Armada.

This monument was erected by his grandson: Florentius Vassall, Esq., of the Island of Jamaica, now residing in England. May, 1766.

2 William[1], 8-27-1592.

3 Joan, birth date unknown. Perhaps daughter of Judith. m.1620, Robert Salmon, mariner.

4 Mary? M. a Mr. West.

Children ["2 sons and 4 daus."] of John and Judith:

5 Anne, 1-10-1595. Liv. 1639. M. John Jones.

6 Thomas, c1601. Liv.1639. M.1625, Ann Dickenson.

7 Elizabeth, c1608. Liv.1639. M.1625, Henry Church.

8 Stephen, Liv. 1639. Rector of Rayleigh, Essex.

WILLIAM[1] VASSALL, called the fourth son by the second wife, was born in England on 8-27-1592. He married in England, (marriage license 6-9-1613), Anna, the daughter of George and Joan King of Cold Norton, Essex. She was born in 1593, and probably died in Barbadoes, where William died in Bridgetown, St. Michael's, 1655.

He was appointed to go to America to investigate the Massachusetts Bay Company, which he did in 1630. He returned to England in the ship Lyon, but came again in 1635 in the ship Blessing, with his wife and six children, settling in Roxbury, Mass. Rev. John Eliot refers to him in his Roxbury church records as the half-brother of Rev. Stephen Vassall of Rayleigh. He was the first patentee of the Massachusetts Bay Company, and one of Gov. Craddock's assistants. He and his brother Samuel had "two-twentieths of all Massachusetts Bay in New England."

He removed to Scituate, Mass., where he was a member of Rev. John Lothrop's church in 1636, and where he erected a house. He took the oath of fidelity in 1638 and in 1642 he was chosen one of a council of war. In 1646 he went to England with the petition of the colonists for the redress of wrongs in the government, but never returned. Just before he sailed, Rev. Mr. Cotton, preaching in Boston, said "if any person should carry any writings or complaints against the people of God to England, it would be as a Jonah in the ship. A storm arose and an old woman accused Vassall. He told her he had only a petition of the people to Parliament that they might enjoy the liberty of English

subjects. She persisted and was at last shown a copy of a petition which had been presented to the Court at Boston, which she seized and threw overboard. The storm did not abate, however; they had storms afterwards, and the genuine petition was not thrown overboard at all."

He resided on his plantation in Bridgetown, St. Michael's, Barbadoes, from 1648 to his death. His will of 7-31-1655, proved 6-12-1657, named his son-in-law Nicholas Ware and wife Anna "my daughter"; two daughters, Margaret and Mary Vassall, "all now here with me"; son John; Judith wife of Resolved White; Frances wife of James Adams; and refers to "my son John not now being in this Island."

Children of William and Joan, all born in England:

1 Judith[2], c1619.
2 Frances, c1623. M.1646, James[2] (John[1]) Adams; 5 chil.
3 John, c1625. Perhaps d. Jamaica,W.I. Bore arms Scituate,1643. Lieut.1652. Called Col. Sold est.1661. Later in N.C. M. Anna[2] (John[1]) Lewis; 2 sons.
4 Anna, c1629. M.c1655, Nicholas Ware of Virginia, and went to Barbadoes.
5 Margaret, c1633. M.1656, Joshua Hubbard.
6 Mary, c1634. Alive, unmar., Barbadoes, 1655.

JUDITH[2] VASSALL, born about 1619 in England, was evidently named for her father's stepmother, who had reared him. Judith was baptized adult when she joined the Scituate church on 5-14-1637. She married there on 4-8-1640, Resolved White, who came with his parents on the Mayflower. They were both in Barbadoes at the settlement of William Vassall's estate. Judith was buried on 4-13-1670 in Scituate. Resolved married second at Salem, Mass., 10-5-1674, Abigail, widow of William Lord. She was born about 1606, and died in 1682. Resolved was alive in 1690, but was dead by 1694. See WHITE.

Judith-2 Vassall	m. 1640, Resolved-2 White
Anna-3 White	m. 1671, John-2 Hayward
Judith-3 Hayward	m. 1699, Philip-2 Goss
Philip-3 Goss	m. 1723, Keziah-4 Cooley
Philip4 Goss	m. 1748, Hannah Ball
Nathaniel-5 Goss	m. 1776, Rachel Gould
Lucinda-6 Goss	m. 1811, Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Deane: History of Scituate, Mass., p. 366.
Ellis: History of Roxbury, p. 131.
New England Register, Vols. 17:57; 51:153,286; 56:379
Heraldic Journal, Vol. 2:15-18.
Burke: Hist., Commoners of Gt.Brit.& Ire.,Vol.1:499.
Dictionary of National Biography, Vol. 20:155-7.
Visitations of London, 1633, Vol. 17:308.

WILLIAM[1] WARD was born in England probably between 1597 and 1602. He had a first wife, now unknown, but who is thought to have been the mother of three of his children. He died in Marlboro, Mass., on 8-10-1687, survived by his second wife, Elizabeth, unidentified also. She died in Marlboro on 12-9-1700, age eighty-six.

Traditionally he came from Yorkshire or Derbyshire, England, but this has not been substantiated. He is first mentioned in Sudbury, Mass., in 1639, when he shared in three divisions of proprietors' lands, having at that time a wife and several children. He was made Freeman in 1643, implying that he was a church member. He was Representative for Sudbury at the General Court of Massachusetts in 1644, and was Selectman in Sudbury for several years. In 1656 he and twelve others petitioned the General Court for a new plantation eight miles square, the settlers having increased greatly. This new tract was called Marlborough in 1660, and William Ward was chosen deacon of the first church there. He owned a fifty-acre lot in Marlborough.

In common with others he endured great hardships and sustained great losses by Indian hostilities, especially during King Philip's War of 1675-1676, when his buildings were burned, his cattle destroyed, and his son Eleazer was killed. His son-in-law John Howe was also killed.

He is supposed to have been eighty-five or ninety at the time of his death in 1687. His will, dated 4-6-1686, named his wife Elizabeth, sons John and Increase, his sons Richard and Eleazer deceased, son-in-law Abraham Williams, "and all my own children, viz.: all my sons and daughters which I have by my former wife, and all I have surviving by my present wife." When past seventy-four, his widow made several journeys to Boston, in connection with the settlement of the estate. In 1851 her gravestone was still standing, and bore the following inscription: "Here lyes the body of Elizabeth Ward, the servant of the Lord....Deceased in 87 year of her age, Dec.ye 9; in the year of our Lord 1700."

Probable children of William and unknown first wife:

1 John[2], England, about 1626.
2 Joanna, England, c1628. D.1718 age 90. M., Abraham Williams (d.c1712). At least 4 chil.
3 Obadiah, England, c1632. D.1718 age 86. M.1st,c1667, Mary _____ (d.1706); 13 chil. M.2d,(over 74), Joanna[2] (Isaac[1]) Mixer, who survived him.

Probable children of William and second wife, Elizabeth (all but first three born in Sudbury, Mass.):

4 Richard[2], Eng., c1635. Drowned,Sudbury River,1666. M. 1661, Mary[2] (John[1]) Moore; 2 chil. She m.,2nd,1667, Daniel[2] (John[1]) Stone; 8 chil. Daniel m.,2nd, 1704, Abigail[2] (Abraham[1]) Wheeler; & 3d,1712, Ruth Haynes.

5 Deborah[2], Eng.,c1637. D.,1697, age 60. M.,1657, John Johnson (d.1713); 4 chil. (Son of Solomon Johnson.)
6 Hannah, Eng., c1639. D.1717, age 78. M.1657, Abraham Howe (d.1695); 10 chil.
7 William, Sudbury, 1-22-1640 D.,1697, M., Hannah[2] (Thomas[1]) Brigham (1650-1719), (wid., Gershom Eames) 6 chil.
8 Samuel, 9-24-1641. D.,1729. M.,1st,1667, Sarah How (1644-1707); 7 chil. M.2nd,1710, Elizabeth Beers.
9 Elizabeth, 4-14-1643. D.1710. M.1st,1662, John Howe (1640-1676 k.by Inds); 4 chil. M.2nd,1678, Captain Henry Kerley (d.1718).
10 Increase, 2-22-1645. D.,1690. M. Record [Wheelock?] (d.1726); 6 chil.
11 Hopestill, 2-24-1646. D.1718. M.1678, James[2] (John[1]) Woods (1647-1718); 5 chil.
12 Mary, c1647. D.1703, age c57. (M.1667, Daniel Stone?) See Richard-2 Ward.
13 Eleazer, c1649. K. by Inds., 1676. M.,1675, Hannah[3] (Henry[2], Edmund[1]) Rice; 1 dau. Hannah m.,2nd, 1677, Richard Taylor.
14 Bethia, c1658. D.,1721, age 63. M.1681, Daniel[3] (Edward[2], Edmund[1]) Rice (b.1655); 7 chil. He re-mar.

JOHN[2] WARD, eldest son of William, was born in England about 1626, judging by the age, 82, given on his tombstone. He married about 1650, Hannah, daughter of Edward Jackson of Cambridge, Mass. Hannah was baptized in Whitechapel, London, Eng., on 5-1-1634 and died on 4-24-1704 in Newton, Mass. John died there on 7-1-1708. See JACKSON.

John was a turner by trade. The first record found is of his being made Freeman in 1649 in Sudbury, Mass., implying that he was already a member of the church as well as a property owner. He was proprietor of Sudbury, 1651, and a large land holder.

In 1651 his father-in-law conveyed "to him and his wife Hannah all that tract of land where they have builded their dwelling house, about 45 acres." This house was in Newton, then the southeast part of Cambridge. It was constructed for and used as a garrison prior to and at the time of King Philip's War, 1675-76. It was taken down in 1821, having stood about one hundred and seventy years and sheltered seven generations.

In 1701 he disposed of his real estate, lying mostly in one piece, by deeds of gift to his sons. The quantity of land to each was about 100 acres, each deed containing a clause restricting the grantee from selling without the consent of his brothers. His will was dated 2-2-1708, and left the homestead to son Richard.

Children of John and Hannah, born in Cambridge:

1 Hannah[3]. D.bef.1697. M.1670, Thomas Greenwood (1643-1690); 2 sons. He m.2nd,c1686,Abigail ———; 2 sons.
2 John, 2-26-1653. D.1654.

3 Rebecca[3], 6-15-1655. D.1735, unmar.
4 John, 3-8-1658. D.1727. M.1681, Mary (John[2], William[1]) Spring (1660-1731); 2 daus.
5 Elizabeth, 6-18-1660.
6 Deborah, 7-19-1662. M.1682, John[2] (Nicholas[1]) Wyeth; 4 chil.
7 William, 11-19-1664. D.1752. M.1689, Abigail[2] (John[1]) Spring (1667-1742); 1 son.
8 Richard, 11-15-1666. D.1739. Deacon. Recd.the homestead. M.,1690, Thankful[3] (James[2], Thomas[1]) Trowbridge (1668-1742); 8 chil.
9 Mercy, 1-27-1668. D.1685, unmar.
10 Edward, 3-13-1671. D.1749. M.,c1698, Grace Lovering, (1687-1754); 7 chil.
11 Eleazer, 2-26-1672. D.Oxford,1751. M.1707, Deliverance[3] (Dea.James[2], Thomas1) Trowbridge (b. 1679); 7 chil.
12 Jonathan, 4-22-1674. D.1723. M.1700, Abigail Hall

13 Joseph, 11-15-1677. D.1742. M.c1701, Esther[3] (John[2], John[1]) Kendrick (1677-1761); 7 chil.

ELIZABETH[3] WARD was born in Newton (formerly part of Cambridge), Mass., on 6-18-1660. She married on 5-7-1670, Joshua, son of John Fuller. John was born on 2-16-1654 in Cambridge. Elizabeth died in Newton on 9-6-1691, at the age of thirty-one. Joshua's second wife was named Hannah, her parentage not now known. She died on 11-28-1739, and three years later at the age of eighty-eight, Joshua married a third wife, Mary Dane, probably a widow. He died on 6-27-1752 and Mary on 2-13-1754 (age 86), both in Newton. See FULLER.

Elizabeth-3 Ward	m. 1679, Joshua-2 Fuller
Elizabeth-3 Fuller	m. 1702, Isaac-3 Shepard
Jonathan-4 Shepard	m. 1736, Love-4 Palmer
Simeon-5 Shepard	m. 1776, Rachel-6 Brooks
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Ward Genealogy (1851)
How Genealogies.
Jackson: History of Early Settlement of Newton, Mass.
Paige: History of Cambridge, Mass., pp. 501, 676.
Newton, Sudbury, Cambridge, Mass., Vital Records.

JOHN[1] WEBSTER was born in England about 1605. About 1630, probably in England, he married Mary Shatswell, sister of Theophilus and John Shatswell. He died shortly before September 1646. Mary married again in Newbury, Mass., on 10-29-1647, John Emery, Sr., and they had two children. John Emery died on 11-3-1683 and Mary on 4-27-1694, both in Newbury. See SHATSWELL.

It is supposed that John Webster came to New England in 1634. He was made Freeman in Boston on 3-4-1634. Before 1639 he moved to Ipswich, Mass., his wife's brothers being residents of that town. Records show that in 1640 he was called "John Webster the Baker"; in 1641 he was in a court case; was a member of the Trial Jury in 1642; and on 2-28-1645 was admitted commoner (had privilege of using the common lands for pasturage).

Administration was granted on his estate in September 1646. The inventory of his lands and goods was sworn to on 9-29-1646 by his widow, Mary, and she was appointed administratrix. In the settlement of the estate, in which a thirty-two acre farm is mentioned, and "the island bought of the Widow Andrews," the three daughters were to have Twenty Nobles each at the age of twenty-one. It is thought that the son Nathan was probably born after John's death.

Mary Emery's will of 4-1-1693, acknowledged by her on 8-1-1693, was proved on 11-11-1696. She bequeathed to sons Jonathan [Emery], Steven Webster; deceased son Israel Webster's four daughters; grandson Israel Webster, son of John Webster; daughters Elizabeth Simonds, Hannah Emerson, Abigail Merrill, Ebenezar Hoag; and a great-granddaughter, Johanna Mathew. Part of the will is illegible and may refer to daughter Mary and son Nathan.

Children (in order given in "Pillsbury Ancestors"):

1 John[2], c1630 (under 21 in 1651). D.1716+. Blacksmith. M.1653, Ann[2] (Nicholas[1]) Batt (d.1716); 10 chil.
2 Mary, c1633 (under 18 in 1651).
3 Stephen, 1637. D.Haverhill,1694. M.1st,1663, Hannah[2] (John[1]) Ayer (d.1676); 6 chil. M.,2nd,1678, Judith, widow of William Broad.
4 Hannah, c1639. D.1709+. M.1657, Michael Emerson (1627-c1715); 16 chil., 1657 to 1680.
5 Elizabeth, c1640. M.c1668, Samuel[2] (William[1]) Simonds; 9 chil., 1669 to 1680.
6 Abigail, c1642. D.1712. M.1661, Dea. Abraham[2] (Nathaniel[1]) Merrill (d.1722); 11 chil.
7 Israel, c1643. D.1683. M.1st,1666, Elizabeth[2] (Richard[1]) Browne (d.1668); 1 child. M.2nd, 1669, Elizabeth[2] (Henry[1]) Lunt; 5 chil.
8 Nathan, 1646, perhaps posthumous. D., Bradford,Mass., 1694. M.1673, Mary[2] (John[1]) Hazeltine (1648-1735); 7 chil.

Children of Mary and John Emery, born in Newbury:

1 Ebenezer Emery (daughter), 9-16-1648. In mother's will of 1683. M.1669, John Hoag; 5 chil.
2 Jonathan Emery, 5-14-1652. D.,1723. M., 1676, Mary[3] (Edward[2], Edward[1]) Woodman (1654-1723); 8 chil.

MARY[2] WEBSTER was born about 1633, since she was under eighteen in 1651. She is thought to have married her step-brother John Emery Junior, about 1651. The only argument against this is that her mother seems to have left her out of her will, but as stated above, at least two clauses of the will are illegible, so this is not conclusive evidence. See EMERY.

Mary-2 Shatswell	m. c1630, John-1 Webster
Mary-2 Webster	m. c1651, John-2 Emery
Bethiah-3 Emery	m. 1681, Henry-1 Bodwell
James-2 Bodwell	m. 1711, Mary-3 Parker
Hannah-3 Bodwell	m. 1734, Samuel-2 Pottle
Mary-3 [Molly] Pottle	m. c1757, Jonathan-4 Glidden
Jonathan-5 Glidden	m. c1785, Elizabeth-5 Ladd
Samuel-6 Glidden	m. 1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Hammatt Papers. (Ipswich families.)
Emery Genealogy.
Mary Lovering Holman: Pillsbury Ancestries, p. 873.
Ipswich, Newbury, and Bradford, Mass., Vital Records.

THOMAS[1] WELLS, yeoman, ofMalden, Essex, Eng., married Helen Siday. He died the end of December 1624, a widower.

His will of 12-17-1624 was proved 2-3-1625. He bequeathed to his daughter Hellene, wife of Moses Catmer, and to his children Thomas and Hester, devising their care and education to brother-in-law Simon Raye. This was brought out in the Prerogative Court, Canterbury, Kent, 5-16-1702, on which date a commission was issued to Benjamin Franklin, uncle of the American statesman of that name, attorney for John and Joseph Mason, "sons of Hugh Mason, late of Watertown, New England, deceased, and of Hester Mason, widow."

Children of Thomas and Helen:

1 Thomas.[ii] D. December, 1631, under 21, unmarried.
2 Hellene. D.1655. M.bef.1624, Moses Catmer; no chil.
3 Hester , bap. Malden, Essex, 7-21-1611.

HESTER[1] WELLS was baptized in Malden, Essex, England, on 7-21-1611. She married in St. Peter's Parish, Malden, on 1-13-1632 (3?), Hugh Mason, tanner, of Malden, where he was born about 1605. They came to New England in 1634 and settled in Watertown, Mass., where Hugh became a prominent citizen. He died on 10-10-1678 and Hester on 5-21-1692, both in Watertown, where they are buried. See MASON.

Hester-1 Wells	m.	1632, Hugh-1 Mason
Hannah-2 Mason	m.	1653, Joshua-2 Brooks
Noah-3 Brooks	m.	1685, Dorothy-2 Wright
Ebenezer-4 Brooks	m.	1714, Sarah-4 Fletcher
Simon-5 Brooks	m.	1747, Rachel-5 Drury
Rachel-6 Brooks	m.	1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m.	1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m.	1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Descendants of Captain Hugh Mason.
New England Register, Vol. 78:256.
Watertown, Mass., Vital Records.

PHILEMON[1] WHALE of Sudbury, Mass., may have been the father of John Moore's wife, and therefore is given here. His first wife Elizabeth died 6-20-1647, in Sudbury, Mass. He married second, 11-7-1649, Sarah, the widow (or sister) of Thomas Cakebread, who had died in 1642. Sarah died in Sudbury on 12-28-1656, and Philemon married on 11-9-1657 a third wife, another Elizabeth. She was the wife first of Stephen Upson, who died before 1640, and second of Hugh Griffin, who died in Sudbury on 6-27-1656. Philemon died on 2-24-1676 and Elizabeth on 11-8-1688, both in Sudbury.

His father was probably the Philemon Whale referred to in the will of John Whale of Colchester, Essex, England, 1608. He bequeathed £20 to the "now wife of Philemon Whale my brother"; to Jonas and Henry, sons of the said Philemon Whale, each £200; to "Philemon Whale, one other of the sons of the said Philemon Whale my brother, £66...at the age of twenty-one or day of marriage"; to Mary and Elizabeth, the daughters of the same Philemon Whale my brother, each "one hundredth marks." This "Philemon Whale my brother" may be the man of that name who, calling himself Clerk. made his will in 1618, proved 1620 in Chickeney, County Essex. It mentioned a son Philemon, thought to be the immigrant.

Philemon Whale, weaver, appeared in Sudbury about the same time as John Moore who married his daughter Elizabeth. He bought land there in 1643, and was made Freeman in 1646. He owned land in various parts of the town, his early home probably not far from Wayland Pond. He built a house later near Rice Spring.

Philemon's will of 1-19-1676 was proved 4-4-1676. He Bequeathed to his wife Elizabeth, and to the "four sonnes of my loving daughter Elizabeth Moores, vizt: William, Jacob, Joseph, and Benjamin." John Moore Junior, and Elizabeth Moore who married Henry Rice, were not named, but as no other granddaughters were named, this cannot be considered conclusive evidence that Elizabeth [Whale] Moore was not their mother.

ELIZABETH[2] WHALE was the only child mentioned in the will of Philemon Whale. She was probably born in England. She married John Moore, born say, 1611, in England. They lived in Sudbury, where John died on 1-6-1674, and Elizabeth on 12-14-1690. See MOORE, for descent to Edward-7 Wales Blake.

Authorities:

Holmes. Savage. Pope.
Hudson: History of Sudbury, Mass.
New England Register, Vols. 58:176; 63:35.
Sudbury, Mass., Vital Records.

THOMAS WHEELER, "the elder," was born about 1565 in England. His will was dated 12-20-1627. A codicil, dated June 1633 in Cranfield, Bedfordshire, Eng., was proved in February 1634. This will mentioned his wife Rebecca (perhaps his second wife), and all his children except George.

Children of Thomas and possible first wife:

1 Thomas[1], c1591. Emigrated to New England.
2 Priscilla. M. a Mr Cockes.
3 John.
4 Elizabeth. M.1622, Allen[2] (John[1]) Breed (1601-1692); 4 sons. Res. Lynn, Mass.

Children of Thomas and Rebecca, bap. in Cranfield:

5 Captain Timothy, 1601. Res.,Concord. Exec. father's will, 1633. D.1687. Beq. "four acres of meadow lying near Virginny, to the two sons of my nephew Sergeant Thomas Wheeler, viz:- Ephraim and Joseph."
6 Thomas, bap. 11-20-1603. Prob. d. yg.
7 George, bap. 3-28-1605. Perhaps died young, or may be immigrant who died, Concord, 1687. See second line.
8 Susannah, bap. 5-31-1607. D.1650. M.,1633, Obadiah[2] (John[1]) Wheeler (1608-1671); 9 chil.
9 Lt. Joseph, bap. 2-18-1610. D.,Concord, 1678+.
10 Abiah, bap. 1-17-1613.
11 Mary, bap. 10-20-1615.
12 Ephraim, bap. 3-16-1619. D.Fairfield,Ct.,1670. M.c1641, Ann Turney (d.bef.1678); 10 chil.
13 Thomas, bap. 4-8-1620. D.1676. Called Junior,Lieut., Capt. Res. Fairfield,Ct. M.c1643, Ruth[2] (William[1]) Wood; 7 chil.

THOMAS[1] WHEELER was baptized in Cranfield, Bedfordshire, Eng., about 1591. He and Ann Halsey were married there on 5-5-1613. Thomas died in Fairfield, Conn., in 1654, and Ann died there in 1659.

Thomas came to America with numerous other Wheelers and was in Concord, Mass., for a time, where he was called Thomas Wheeler Senior. He and other Wheelers went to Fairfield with Rev. John Jones. He is said to have settled at Black Rock, erecting a stone house or fort, on whose plank roof he mounted two four-pounders, one pointed toward the mouth of the harbor, and the other toward the Indian fort (now called the Old Fort) at the head of the harbor. The Indian fort had at times a garrison of two hundred Indians and served as their protection in the numerous wars they had with the Indians of the interior.

Thomas made his will in 1654, bequeathing to sons John and Thomas, also to his brother "Lieut. Thomas." The will of widow Ann Wheeler was probated on 8-21-1659.

Children of Thomas and Ann, bap. in Cranfield, Eng.:

1 Richard[2], bap. 6-13-1614. D. yg.
2 [Hannah] Anna, bap. 2-20-1618. M.,1st, 1639, James Bennett (d.1659); 7 chil. M.2nd,as 3rd wife, Joseph Middlebrook (c1610-1686).
3 Thomas, bap. 12-8-1621.
4 John, bap. 2-27-1625. D.,1690. Inher. Fairfield est. M.1st,1660, Judith[2] (Benjamin[1]) Turney(c1635-c1673); 6 ch. M.2d,c1673, Elizabeth (Henry) Rowland; 7 ch.
5 Sarah, bap. 8-10-1628. D.bef.1659. M.Thos.Sherwood Jr.

THOMAS[2] WHEELER was baptized in Cranfield, Eng., on 12-8-1621. His first wife was Sarah, either the daughter or sister of Joseph Merriam of Concord, Mass. Sarah died in Concord on 2-1-1676. Thomas married again on 7-23-1677 Sarah, daughter of Richard Beers, and the widow of Isaac Stearns. She was born in Watertown on 12-5-1639. Thomas died on 12-24-1704, "in his 84th year," and Sarah died on 1-21-1724, both in Concord. See MERRIAM.

Thomas doubtless came to Concord with his relatives. He was appointed Sergeant in 1642 in Concord, but in 1644 he and the other Wheelers went with Rev. John Jones and a large company to Fairfield, Conn. He later lived in Concord, on land bequeathed him by his father, and was called Senior until the return of Lieut. Thomas Wheeler, after whose death he was again called Sergt. Thomas Wheeler, Sr.

Children of Thomas and first Sarah, all b., Concord:

1 Sarah[3] , 7-10-1649. (D.1743. M.1665, Francis Dudley)
2 Joseph, 8-18-1651. D.1677.
3 Ann, 12-22-1653. D.1677.
4 John, 2-18-1655. D.1736. M.1678, step-sister Sarah[2] (Isaac[1]) Stearns (d.1727); 7 chil.
5 Mary, 12-20-1658. D.1668.
6 Thomas, 3-29-1662. D.1695, unmar.
7 Elizabeth, 2-23-1664.
8 Timothy, 7-24-1667. D.,1718. M.,1692, Lydia[2] (John[1]) Wheeler (b.1675); 8 chil. She m.2nd,1720, Nathaniel Stow, Jr.
9 Rebecca, 4-3-1670. D.1710.
10 Ruth, 4-10-1673. (M.1710, Eleazer Robbins?)

Children of Thomas and second Sarah:

11 Ephraim, Marlboro, Mass., 4-26-1678. D.1725. M.1698, Concord, Elizabeth[2] (Benjamin[1]) Spalding(1680-1724); at least 3 chil. (See father's uncle Timothy.)
12 Joseph, Concord, 1-11-1681. (See greatuncle Timothy.)

ELIZABETH[3] WHEELER was born in Concord on 2-23-1664. She married there on 4-15-1682, her second cousin Samuel, son of Francis Fletcher. Samuel was born on 10-6-1657 in Concord, where he died on 10-23-1744, and Elizabeth just three days later, 10-27-1744. See FLETCHER. See WHEELER, Second Line, for descent to Edward-7 Wales Blake.

GEORGE[1] WHEELER, probably the son of "Thomas Wheeler the Elder," was baptized in Cranfield, Bedfordshire, Eng., on 3-28-1605. His wife Katherine, parentage unknown, died in Concord, Mass., on 1-2-1684. George survived her, but died before 6-2-1687, undoubtedly in Concord.

The codicil to the will of Thomas Wheeler the Elder, made in June 1633, named all his children except George. As there is no record of the death of this son in England, and George seems to be the brother of Timothy and Thomas, known to be sons of Thomas the Elder, it may be assumed he is that son. He and Timothy owned considerable property jointly, and together they were in possession of most of the real estate left by Rev. Peter Bulkeley. Authorities agree that George came to Concord about 1638 with his wife Katherine, and several children.

The Wheeler Genealogy considers him the most distinguished of all the Wheelers who landed in America at that time. His name appears on the records of Concord, Mass., the first year they were kept, and every year thereafter, until he died. Walcott (History of Concord, Mass.) says: "He was one of the few men who were foremost in the town's business by virtue of their large estates as well as their integrity and good judgment." He was a man of education, and the owner of a large amount of property, his house lot alone consisting of eleven acres, while he possessed lands at Brook Meadow, Fairhaven Meadow, Cranefield, by Flint's Pond, by Walden Goose Pond, on the White Pond Plain, on the Sudbury line, etc. He held many positions of trust and was active in the town's affairs, serving on substantially every committee of consequence; and nearly every town deed and petition of any importance, both civic or connected with the church, bears his signature.

He made his will on 1-28-1684, a few eeeks after his wife's death, but the will was not admitted to probate until 6-2-1687, which establishes the approximate time of his death. He left a large estate, administered by John, apparently the only surviving son.

Children of George and Katherine, the first six born in England:

1 William[2], 1630. D. yg.
2 William, bap. 7-20-1631. D.bef.1687. M.Concord,1659, Hannah[2] (William[1]) Busse (b.1642); 7 chil. by 1672.
3 Thomas. D.c1687. M.1657, Hannah Harrod; 3 chil.
4 Ruth, 1641. D.1703 age 62. M.1665, Samuel[2] (William[1]) Hartwell; 13 chil.
5 Elizabeth
6 Hannah. D.,Chelmsford,Mass.,1697. M., Chelmsford, c1673, Samuel[3](William[2], Robert[1]) Fletcher (b.c1652) 9 chil. (Samuel m.2nd,1699, Sarah[3](Joseph[2]) Merriam (1654-1703),[widow of Eleazer Ball]; and 3rd, 1708, Elizabeth[2] (Robert[1]) Proctor (b.1656).

7 Sarah[2], Concord, 3-30-1640. D.1713. M.,1665, Francis[1] Dudley 6 chil.

8 John, Concord, 3-19-1643. D.,1713. M.,1663, Sarah[2] (Edward[1]) Larkin (1647-1725); 9 chil.

9 Mary, Concord, 9-6-1645. D.1679. M.,1665, Eliphalet[2] (Thomas[1]) Fox (d.1711); 11 chil.

ELIZABETH[2] WHEELER was born in England, the date not now known. She came with her parents to Concord, Mass., about 1638, and married in Concord on 10-11-1656, Francis, son of Robert Fletcher. Francis was born in 1636 in Concord. Elizabeth died there on 6-14-1704, outlived by her husband, but the date of his death is not of record. See FLETCHER.

Elizabeth-2 Wheeler	m. 1656, Francis-2 Fletcher
Samuel-3 Fletcher	m. 1682, Elizabeth-3 Wheeler
Sarah-4 Fletcher	m. 1714, Ebenezer-4 Brooks
Simon-5 Brooks	m. 1747, Rachel-5 Drury
Rachel-6 Brooks	m. 1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden.

Authorities:

Wheeler Genealogy, p. 143
Potter: Families of Concord, Mass.
American Genealogist, Vols. 12:4, 135; 14:1, 131 (Geo. Wheeler's will), 132 (Timothy's will); Supplement to Vol. 20:38.
Cutter: Historical Homes...Middlesex County, Mass.
Walcott: History of Concord, Mass.
Concord, and Chelmsford, Mass., and Fairfield, Conn., Vital Records.
Jacobus: Genealogies of Old Families of Fairfield,Conn.

WILLIAM[1] WHITE came to America on the Mayflower. No authentic record of his parentage has yet been found. The first records found are the banns and marriage in Leyden, Holland, from Echt Book B, Folio 8:

t je de 28.1.1612	:	Aenget XXVIJ Jary 1612.
t ije de 4.2.1612	:	Willem With Wolcammer, Jongman
t iije de 11.2.1612	:	uyt Engelant vergeselschapt
	:	met Willem Jepsen & Samuel
zyn getrout voor	:	Folle zyn bekende
Jasper van Bauchem	:	met
& Willem Conelisen	:	En Foller, Jonge dochter mede
Tybault, Schepene,	:	uyt Engelandt vergeselschapt
Dezen XIe Februar	:	met Rosemen Jepsen & Sara
1612	:	Pryste haer bekende.

English translation:

William White, wool comber, unmarried man from England accompanied by William Jepson and Samuel Fuller, his acquaintances, with Ann Fuller, single woman, also from England, accompanied by Rosamond Jepson and Sarah Priest, her acquaintances. They were married before Jasper van Bauchem and William Cornelisen Tybault, Sheriffs, this 11th of February 1612.

William died the first winter, on 2-21-1621. His widow, Susanna, married in Plymouth, Mass., on 5-12-1621, Edw. Winslow, who was Governor of the Colony in 1633, 1636, and 1644. He died on 5-8-1654 and Susanna died in Marshfield, Mass., in October 1680.

William White was the eleventh signer of the Compact drawn up on board the Mayflower during the voyage. He was one of the men who joined the Pilgrims in London, but like most of them, he was connected with the wool industry. His party consisted of his wife Susanna, his son Resolved, and two servants, William Holbeck and Edward Thomson, the servants dying soon after landing (neither signed the Compact.) A son, Peregrine White, was born on the ship while it lay offshore. The fact that the name of William's widow was Susanna has caused many to believe she was a second wife.

Children of William and (probably) Susanna:

1 and 2 Children who died in Leyden, Holland.
3 Resolved[2].
4 Peregrine, b. on Mayflower, Dec.1620. First white ch. b. in N.E. M.c1648, Sarah[2] (Wm.[1]) Bassett; 6 sons.

Children of Susanna [White] and Edward Winslow:

1 Gov. Josiah Winslow, 1629. D.1680. M.1657, Penelope[2] (Herbert[1]) Pelham (1630-1703); 4 chil.
2 Elizabeth Winslow. M.1st, Robert Brooks; 1 son. M.2nd,1669, George Curwin; 2 chil.

RESOLVED[2] WHITE was born about 1615 in Leyden, Holland. He married in Scituate, Mass., on 4-8-1640, Judith, the daughter of Mr. William Vassall. She was born about 1619 in England, and was buried in Scituate on 4-13-1670. Resolved married second in Salem, Mass., on 10-5-1674, Mrs Abigail Lord, who was born about 1606, and died in 1682. Resolved died between 1690 and 1694. See VASSALL.

The name Resolved is said to have been given him because he was born at the time the Pilgrims made their resolve to seek a new home in America.

The first record of him is in 1638 when lands were laid out to him in Scituate, a half mile south of the harbor. In 1640 the Colony Court granted him 100 acres upland and marsh on Belle House Neck next to his father-in-law's farm. He had other lands adjoining, by deed or gift from Mr. Vassall in 1646. In 1662 he sold his house to Isaac Buck, removing to Marshfield, Mass., and settling near his brother Peregrine, "on the south river." Here they stayed until 1670, and he seems to have had two homes. Deane says none of his descendants settled in Scituate, but lived in Plymouth and Bristol Counties, "and some removed to Barbadoes." It is known that Resolved and Judith were in Saint Michael's, Barbadoes, when William Vassall's will was probated in 1657. Resolved received a bequest by the will of Governor Josiah Winslow, his brother-in-law, in 1675. In 1678 he made a deposition in Salem, Mass., in which his age is given as about sixty-three. His widow Abigail's will of 6-25-1682 was proved on 7-7-1682.

Children of Resolved and Judith, born in Scituate:

1 William[3], 4-10-1642. D.1696, unmarried.
2 John, 3-11-1644. Res. Pomfret, Ct. Had dau. Abigail.
3 Samuel, 3-13-1646. Res. Rochester,Mass. M. Rebecca _____ (c1646-1711); 9 chil, 1669 to 1690.
4 Resolved, 11-12-1647. D.1670, unmarried.
5 Anna, probably 6-5-1649. Bap. 2nd Church, 6-10-1649.*
6 Elizabeth, 6-4-1652. M.1672, Obadiah[2] (Obadiah[1]) Wheeler; 9 chil.
7 Josiah, 9-29-1654. D.1710. M.c1679, Remember[2] (Thomas[1]) Read of Salem;6 chil. [M.1715,Edward Norrice?]
8 Susannah, August 1656. M. Uriah Johnson.

ANNA[3] WHITE was born, Scituate, 6-[4?] 5-1649. She married in Concord, Mass., 6-2-1671, John, son of George Heaward (Hayward). He was born on 12-20-1640 in Concord, where he died on 1-17-1701. Anna died there on 5-25-1714, "ae 64." See HAYWARD for descent to Edward-7 Wales Blake.

Authorities:

Descendants of William White.
Deane: History of Scituate, Mass., p. 382.
New England Register, Vol. 87:115-120.
Mayflower Descendants, Vol. 7:193.
American Genealogist, Vol. 17:200.
Scituate and Salem, Mass., Vital Records.*Recs. 2nd Ch. Scituate (now First Unitarian Church, Norwell, Mass.)

There has been so much controversy as to whether the Thomas Wilder of Charlestown, Mass., was the son of Widow Martha Wilder, and as to the authenticity of the English ancestry given in the Wilder Genealogy, that this compiler thought it safer to begin with Richard Wilder of Shiplake, Oxfordshire, England.

RICHARD WILDER of Shiplake, Oxfordshire, England, in his will of 4-24-1596 (probated by son Thomas), named wife Alice, sons Thomas and Richard; daughters Alice and Elizabeth; the children all under twenty-one.

THOMAS WILDER, son of Richard, died in January 1619. His will named wife Martha; sons Isaac, Matthew and Abraham; daughters Elizabeth and Mary; and left £10 to an unborn child, who was probably Edward. He also named "Richard my brother, and Alice and Elizabeth, my sisters."

"MARTHA WILD^{R} of Shiplacke in Oxfords^{r}, Spinster, and Mary Wild^{r} her Daughter. (Shiplake by the Thames, two miles south of Henly,)" are on the "List of the Names of Passengers Intended for New England in the good Ship Confidence of London, of CC tonnes, John Gibson, Master, And thus by vertue of the Lord Treasrs Warrant of the XJth of Aprill, 1638, Southampton, 24° Aprill, 1638." The classification "Spinster" was her occupation, required of all passengers.

In 1638 there were in Massachusetts Bay Colony five persons of the name of Wilder: the Widow Martha, her son Edward, who lived with her, her daughters Elizabeth and Mary; and there was also a Thomas Wilder in Charlestown.

Martha and Mary are said to have landed in Hingham, Mass., Mary marrying in Plymouth. In Hingham, 1638, Widow Martha Wilder had a grant of five acres for a house-lot on Main Street, near Pleasant. This lot figures in a Suffolk County deed, 1664, in which Edward calls Martha his mother. She received other lots after 1638, for planting, pasture, and meadow lands. Martha died in Hingham on 4-20-1652.

Presumed children of Thomas and Martha Wilder:

1 Isaac,) Named in father's will, 1619.
2 Matthew,)
3 Abraham,) No further record.
4 Elizabeth^{2}, probably eldest daughter.
5 Mary. Prob. m.,Plymouth,c1638, Joseph^{2} (John^{1}) Underwood; 7 chil. (Thomas Ensign's will,1663, left legacy to "Sarah Underwood, my wife's sister's daughter when she becomes 15 years of age."
6 Alice? Said to be a dau. M. Henry Warner in London.
7 Edward, 1619. D.1690. Res. Hingham with mother until her death. Soldier in King Philip's War. M.,1652, Elizabeth^{2} (Anthony^{1}) Eames (1624-1692); 11 chil.

ELIZABETH[2] WILDER was born in England, probably the eldest daughter of Thomas and Martha Wilder, of Shiplake, Oxfordshire. She and her brother Edward perhaps came to New England before 1638. The news of her coming marriage may have brought her mother over. On 1-17-1639 in Scituate, Mass., she married Thomas Ensign of that town, where he died in the latter half of 1663. Elizabeth survived him and is last heard of in 1676, when her son John made his will in her favor, before going into battle. See ENSIGN.

Elizabeth-2 Wilder	m. 1639, Thomas-1 Ensign
Hannah-2 Ensign	m. 1658, Thomas-2 Shepard
Isaac-3 Shepard	m. 1702, Elizabeth-3 Fuller
Jonathan-4 Shepard	m. 1736, Love-4 Palmer
Simeon-5 Shepard	m. 1776, Rachel-6 Brooks
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Wilder Genealogy.
Fallass Genealogy, p. 142.
Blackman and Allied Families, p. 223.
New England Register Vols. 6:185 (Thomas Ensign's Will); 14:335 (ship list); 21:120.
Lincoln: History of Hingham, Mass., Vol. 3:312.
Cutter: Historical Homes...Middlesex County, Mass., Vol. 1:301.
Articles in Boston Transcript: 8-12-1939, by "Alaska," and 10-21-1939, by "Calif."
Hingham, and Scituate, Mass., Vital Records.

There has been a tradition since early times in this Williams family that they came from Wales and were somehow connected with the Cromwell family. The tradition has not been verified, but there is no doubt that Richard Williams was of the better stock that came to New England, and his wife was a member of an old and honored family, her mother being of royal descent. The Williams' English lineage, as supplied by the London College of Arms, is as follows:

JOHN[i] WILLIAMS of Wotten-under-Edge, County Gloucester, England, was born about 1535. His will of 4-17-1578 was probated on 6-25-1579, and mentions his brother Edmund and family. John Williams was buried in the churchyard of Saint Mary the Virgin, Gloucester, on 8-27-1578. His widow Theobalde, may be the "Tyboll Williams," whose burial is recorded in the register of Saint Mary's on 1-9-1608.

Children in order given in John's will:

1 William[ii], c1555.
2 John, c1557.
3 Hugh, c1560.
4 Frances, c1562. A Frances Williams bur. 1581, Wotten.

WILLIAM[ii] WILLIAMS was born about 1555. He married first on 11-15-1585, Jane Shepheard, who was buried, 1660. He married second, 12-4-1603, Jane Woodward, who was buried in 1615. William was buried in Synwell, Wotten-under-Edge, Gloucester, on 9-29-1618.

In "Men and Arms of Gloucester in 1608," is a record that in that year William was between fifty and sixty, and "of tallest stature, fitt to make a pykeman." His will of 9-26-1618 was proved in Gloucester on 1-14-1619. The executor was his relative, Richard Tyndale of North Nibley, the Bible translator who suffered martyrdom in Flanders.

Child of William and Jane [Shepheard], first wife:

1 Anne[iii], bap. 12-9-1600. Mentioned in father's will, 1618, and sister Jane's, 1650. M. John Hall; 4 chil.

Children of William and Jane [Woodward], 2nd wife:

2 Samuel[iii], c1604. D.1669. Clergyman. His will of 1668 bequeathed to chil. of Richard in N.E., including "Elizabeth Bird, of Dorchester, in New England." M.1st,1630, Mary Holden (d.1631); 1 child. M.2nd, 1637, Mrs. Alice [Adams] Knight (d.1661); 3 children.
3 Elizabeth, c1605. Named in father's and sister Jane's will. In N.E. in 1650.
4 Jane, bap. 3-19-1609. D. unm. Will 1650;proved 1655.
5 Richard, bap. 1-28-1607. The immigrant to America.

RICHARD[1] WILLIAMS was baptized on 1-28-1607 in Saint Mary the Virgin's in Wotten-under-Edge, County Gloucester. His marriage is recorded thus: "Richard Williams of the parishe of Saint John's in Glouc^r Aforesayd, and Frances Deighton of the parishe of Saint Nicholas in Glouc^r, were marrydd the Xith day of February at Witcombe Magna, by Mr. Stubbs teacher 1632." Frances was baptized in St. Nicholas Church in Gloucester on 3-1-1611, daughter of John Dighton Gent., a surgeon. The death records of Richard and Frances have not been found, but his will was proved on 9-15-1693, and hers on 3-7-1706, both in Taunton, Mass. See DIGHTON.

From the grounds surrounding ancient St. Mary's, one can look into the valley below and see the parish of Synwell, where the Williams family lived. Richard was of good family and married into another one. Frances' sister Catherine married Thomas Dudley, Governor of Massachusetts, and was the mother of Governor Joseph Dudley. Their mother was Jane Bassett, thirteenth in direct descent from King Edward I of England, and twenty-eighth in descent from Charlemagne. See BASSETT.

Richard came to Massachusetts about the same time as his brother-in-laws John Lugg and Samuel Hagburne (first husband of Catherine Dighton). In 1637 he was in Plymouth Colony, and was one of eighty men who purchased a tract of land from the Indians, called the "Eight Mile Square." In 1640 these original proprietors incorporated under the name of Taunton. Richard was a tanner by trade, and became a leading man of the town, prominent in town and church affairs. His name appears frequently in the early records. He was Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Colony in 1646, 1648, 1650, 1651 and later. He served as Selectman 1666 and 1667. In 1668 he was one of the purchasers and proprietors of the large "North Purchase," now Norton, Mass.

He was blind and deaf in his old age, but he still attended meeting, saying that although he could not see or hear, yet it was consoling to his feelings to know he was present while the people of God were at their worship. His will of 5-5-1686 was proved on 9-15-1693. His estate was large, including besides his houses and lands, his tannery and shares in the iron works at Taunton. He bequeathed to his wife Frauncis and all his living children. The inventory enumerated among other interesting items, "his arms": two swords, one pistol; pewter, silver spoons, silver cup, and his books. Frances' will of 10-30-1703 was proved on 3-7-1706.

Children of Richard and Frances:

1 John[2], bap. Gloucester,Eng.,3-27-1634. D.yg.,"at sea."
2 Elizabeth, bap. Gloucester, Eng., 2-7-1636. D. yg.
3 Samuel, "eldest son" in father's will. D.,1697. M., c1663, Jane[3] (Thomas[2], John[1]) Gilbert; 6 chil.

4 Nathaniel[2] bap. 2-7-1641. D.1692. M.1668, Elizabeth[3] (John[2], Thomas[1]) Rogers, of Duxbury, Mass.; 3 chil.
5 Joseph, c1642. D.1692. M.1667, Elizabeth[2] (George[1]) Watson (b.1648); 8 chil. to 1689. Elizabeth m.,2nd, 1716, Samuel Philips.
6 Thomas, c1645. D.1706. He & Elizabeth were residuary legatees of mother's will. M.,1679, Mary[2] (George[1]) Macy; 8 chil. Mary m.,2nd,1706, Rev. James Keith.
7 Elizabeth, about 1647.
8 Hannah, 1649. D.,1693. M.as 2nd wife, John Parmenter of Boston; 1 dau. b. 1688.
9 Benjamin, c1651. D.,1701. M.1690, Rebecca[2] (George[1]) Macey (d.1738); 4 chil. She m.2d,1706, Capt. James Leonard (d.1726).

ELIZABETH[2] WILLIAMS was born about 1647, probably in Taunton, Mass. She was named in the wills of her cousin Benjamin Williams and in 1668 had a bequest from her uncle Samuel Williams. Her father in his will of 1686 left her "60 acres at goosbery Meadow and 2 acres I bought of James Philips." She and her brother Thomas were residuary legatees of their mother's will in 1703.

Elizabeth married about 1665, John, son of Thomas Bird. John was born in Dorchester, Mass., on 3-11-1642. Elizabeth died on 10-20-1724, "age 77," and John died on 8-2-1732, both in Dorchester. See BIRD.

Elizabeth-2 Williams m. c1665, John-2 Bird
Mehitable-3 Bird m. c1690, Joseph-3 Blake
Ebenezer-4 Blake m. 1736, Relief-3 Leadbetter
Seth-5 Blake m. 1772, Rooksby-5 Marshall
Joseph-6 Blake m. 1806, Prudence-6 Shepard
Edward-7 Wales Blake m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

New England Register, Vols. 5:414[4]; 45:393; 62:235 (Richard William's will).
American Genealogist, Vols. 9:136, 212; 10:22-26.
New York Genealogical Record, Vol. 73 (Charts of Gen. Douglas MacArthur and Winston Churchill).
Emery: Ministry of Taunton, Mass.
Massachusetts Encyclopedia of Biography, p. 274.
Taunton and Dorchester, Mass., Vital Records.

Burke says: "The Walcotts derive their descent from one of the ancient septs of Wales, and their surname from the marriage of an ancestor with the knightly house of Walcott. They were seated at Walcot, Salop, from time immemorial..." Of the generations below, 1 to 7 are given by Burke and the Visitations of Salop; 6 to 12 are from the research by Mr. H.G.Somerby in England, as given in the Wolcott Genealogy.

1 SIR JOHN WALCOTT, Knight. His only child and heiress:

2 LADY JANE WALCOTT, married David ap Rees ap Iarwith ap Trehairn, Lord of Garthmael, descended from a long line of Welsh lords. Their son:

3 IEVAN WALCOTT of Walcott, assumed his mother's name. He married Anna, daughter of John Mynde of Salop. His son:

4 ROGER WALCOTT of Walcott, married Edith, daughter of Sir William Downes, Knight. Their eldest son:

5 SIR PHILIP WALCOTT of Walcott, Knight married Juliana, daughter of John Herle of Hereford. Their son:

6 JOHN WALCOTT of Walcott, Esq., living 3 Henry 5 [1416], married Matilda (Maud), daughter of Sir Richard Cornwall of Beresford, Knight, descended from King John of England. This John Walcott "playinge at the chesse with Henry the Fifthe, Kinge of England, he gave hym the checke matte with the rouke, whereupon the Kinge changed the coate of armes which was the crosse with flower de luces, and gave hym the rouke for a remembrance." Son:

7 ROGER WALCOTT of Walcott, Esq., married Margaret, daughter of David Lloyd, Esq., of Mathavern. Sons: 1, Edward, heir [married Avice, daughter and heiress of Sir Thomas English, Knight]. 2, John. 3, William.

8 WILLIAM WALCOTT settled in Tolland, Somersetshire. Son:

9 WILLIAM WALCOTT of Tolland, married Elizabeth _____. His will was made in 1500. Their son:

10 THOMAS WALCOTT, was living in Tolland in 1525. He had sons: 1, Henry. 2, Roger. 3, John.

11 JOHN WOLCOTT, whose will of 2-9-1572, proved 4-11-1572, named wife Agnes; brothers Henry and Roger; daughters Mary and Alice [perhaps married a Meyn]; and son John:

12 JOHN WOLCOTT of Galdon Manor, Tolland. His will dated 11-10-1623 mentioned sons Christopher [d.1639]; Henry, bap.1578; John [d.1618; had son John and daughters Mary and Agnes alive in 1623]; and several grandchildren.

13 HENRY WOLCOTT, Esq., emigrated to New England.

HENRY[1] WOLCOTT, the second son of John and Joan Wolcott of Galdon Manor, Tolland, Somersetshire, England, was baptized in the adjoining paring of Lydiard Saint Lawrence on 12-6-1578. He married on 1-19-1606 Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Saunders of that parish. Elizabeth was baptized there on 12-30-1584. Henry died on 5-30-1655, "ae 77" and Elizabeth on 7-17-1655, "ae 73," both in Windsor, Conn.

Mr. H. G. Somerby, who made the Wolcott research in England, wrote: "Tolland is one of the most secluded, quiet and picturesque villages in England. Galdon Manor...which is now occupied as a farmhouse, must at one time have been very extensive, and the principal room very splendid for the period. It is still richly ornamented with carved work ...The old mill belonged to the family at least three hundred years ago. The manor house...said to be of very great antiquity, was originally a splendid mansion, designed as well for the purposes of defense against the excesses of a lawless age as for the purposes of a permanent family residence....The motto of the family arms, still to be seen upon the walls...informs us that they were 'accustomed to swear in the words of no master.'"

According to the Massachusetts Encyclopedia of Biography, Henry Wolcott, the immigrant, held a fair position among the landed gentry and an estate which placed him in affluent circumstances. He spent his youth in gayety and the usual pastimes of English country youth, but later became an austere Puritan. All the earlier generations of Wolcotts were as devoted Catholics as the immigrant Wolcotts were distinguished for their adherence to the principles of the Reformation. The Puritans in England at that time being treated with great severity, he sold an estate worth £8000 before leaving for America. He was undoubtedly one of the wealthiest of the early Massachusetts colonists. He was one of the "gentlemen of opulence, education and worth" who purchased the right of settling here from the Plymouth Company in England, which company held this country by grant from the Crown. However, these gentlemen did not consider their title valid until the Indians had been paid for their land.

The Wolcotts were members of the Rev. Mr. Warham's oongregation in England, and joined the Warham and Maverick emigration of 1630. Taking their three sons but leaving behind them for a time their two daughters and their youngest son Simon, they sailed on the ship Mary and John. The ancient "Famely Chronologie" recorded: "This happie pair were married about the year 1606. He came to New England about the year 1628, and in the year 1630 he brought over his family to avoid the persecution of those times against dissenters."

They settled first in Dorchester, Mass. Henry's name appears in the first list of Freemen of Boston, 10-19-1630. In October 1635, he and many neighbors went with Warham to what is now Windsor, Conn., and founded that town. He was a member of the first General Assembly, 1637, and in 1643

was elected to the House of Magistrates, serving as Magistrate for the rest of his life.

He bequeathed "all his land in England" to his eldest surviving son, Henry. This was Galdon Manor, which he had inherited in 1639 through the death in England of his elder brother Christopher. He left the Windsor homestead to his own son Christopher.

The only records found of his wife Elizabeth, are of her joining the Windsor church in April 1640, and her will dated 7-5-1655, two days before her death. The old Famely Chronologie referred to above says that they "died in hope and Ly buried under one Tomb in Windsor." There are photographs of their tomb in the Wolcott Memorial.

Children of Henry and Elizabeth, born in England:

1 John[2], bap. Lydiard, 10-1-1607. Liv.,Eng.,1631. Died without issue before date of father's will, 1655.
2 Anna [Hannah]. Liv., Windsor,1700, age about 80. She came with sister Mary and young brother Simon, after family was settled in N.E. M.1646, Matthew Griswold (1620-1698) of Windsor; 5 chil.
3 Henry, 1-21-1611. D.,1680. M.,1641, Sarah[2] (Thomas[1]) Newberry (d.1684); 8 chil. He inherited "the lands in England" from his father.
4 George. D.1652. M.c1649. Elizabeth[2] (Richard[1]) Treat (b.1627); 4 chil. from 1650 to 1659.
5 Christopher. D.,1662, unmar. Inherited Windsor homestead. Estate divided among brothers and sisters.
6 Mary. D.,1689. M.,1646, Sergt. Job[2] (John[1]) Drake (d.1689); 7 chil.
7 Simon, 1625.

SIMON[2] WOLCOTT, the youngest child, was born in England between 1624 and 1625, as he is said to have been but five when his father emigrated to New England. He married first on 3-19-1657, Joanna, daughter of Aaron Cook. She died on 4-27-1657, age eighteen. In1661 he married Martha, daughter of William Pitkin of England. Simon's tomb bears the inscription: "Here lies waiting for ye Resurrection of ye Just, Mr. Simon Wolcott, born 1625, Dyed Sept 11, 1687." In 1689 Martha married the Hon. Daniel Clark, whom she survived, dying on 10-13-1719 "in her 80th year." See PITKIN.

Simon's father left him in England with his two sisters until the family should be settled in New England, and they came over about ten years after the others.

In 1661 a beautiful girl, Martha Pitkin, came from England to visit her brother William Pitkin of East Hartford, one of the most important men in the colony. "This girl put the Colony in a commotion by her beauty and accomplishments. If possible she must be retainied, - the stock is too good to be parted with. It was a matter of general consultation what young man was good enough to be presented to her. Simon Wolcott of Windsor, who had been a widower about four years, and was in his thirty-sixth year, was fixed upon and beyond expectation succeeded in winning her hand; her brother favored the proposal and the results showed that they had judged worthily." Her son, Governor

her hand; her brother favored the proposal and the results showed that they had judged worthily." Her son, Governor Roger Wolcott, wrote of her as "a gentlewoman of bright... natural parts which were well improved by her education in the City of London...The rest of her useful life she spent in the wilderness, doing good, and setting an example of Piety, prudence, charity and patience."

Simon was always prominent in public life. He was admitted Freeman in Windsor, 1654. In 1668 he was on the committee of the General Court appointed to promote planting. He had a grant of land in Simsbury in 1667 and moved there in 1671. He was Representative that year and again in 1675. He was captain of the trainband in 1673 and Selectman in 1674. He and his neighbors were driven from their homes by the Indians during King Philip's War, and his property having been destroyed, he returned to Windsor in 1676. In 1680 he received a grant of two hundred acres of land from the General Court. In 1686 he had the richest estate on the Windsor Town List, and he was one of the six men on the list distinguished with the title of "Mr." Seven governors were descended from Simon and Martha.

He is said to have been tall and handsome, and wore the British officer's uniform, with lace at the cuffs.

Children of Simon and Martha, from Windsor Records:

1 Elizabeth[3], 8-19-1662.
2 Martha, 5-17-1664. D.1687. M.1686, Thomas[3] (Thomas[2], Matthew[1]) Allyn (1662-1709); 2 chil. Thomas m.2nd, Joanna _____; 1 dau.
3 Simon, 6-24-1666. D.,1732. M.,1689, Sarah[2] (John[1]) Chester (c1656-1723); 6 chil.
4 Joanna, 6-30-1668. D.,1755. M.,1690, as 2nd wife, John[2] (George[1]) Colton (1659-1727) of Longmeadow, Mass.; 10 chil.
5 Henry, 5-30-1670. D.,1747. Lieut. M.1st,1696, Jane[3] (Thomas[2], Matthew[1]) Allyn of Windsor (1670-1702); 2 chil. M.2nd, Rachel[3] (Samuel[2], John[1]) Talcott (1678-1726); 4 chil. Rachel was widow of Peter Bulkeley.
6 Christopher, 7-4-1672. D.1693.
7 Mary, 1674. D.1676.
8 William, 11-6-1676. D.,1749. M.,1706, Abiah Hawley, (d.1716); 6 chil.
9 Roger, 1-4-1679. D.,1767. He, his son, and grandson were governors of Connecticut. M.1702, Sarah4 (Job[3] Job[2] [& Mary[2] Wolcott], John[1]) Drake (1686-1747); 15 chil.

ELIZABETH[3] WOLCOTT, eldest child of Simon and Martha, was born on 8-19-1662 in Windsor, Connecticut, where she married on 12-8-1680, Daniel, son of Benjamin Cooley, of Springfield, Mass. Daniel was born on 5-2-1651 in Springfield. Elizabeth died on 1-31-1708, and on 6-17-1709 Daniel married Lydia, daughter of John Dumbleton and widow of

Jonathan Burt. She was born on 4-16-1661. Daniel died on 2-9-1727 and Lydia on 1-31-1740, both in Springfield. See COOLEY.

Elizabeth-3 Wolcott	m. 1680,	Daniel-2 Cooley
Benjamin-3 Cooley	m. 1701,	Margaret-4 Bliss
Keziah-4 Cooley	m. 1723,	Philip-3 Goss
Philip-4 Goss	m. 1748,	Hannah Ball
Nathaniel-5 Goss	m. 1776,	Rachel Gould
Lucinda-6 Goss	m. 1811,	Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858,	Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Wolcott Genealogy.
Cutter: New England Genealogies, p. 1070.
History of Dorchester, Mass.
Massachusetts Encyclopedia of Biography, p. 540.
Olcott: History of Torrington, Conn., p. 787.
Salisbury: Family Histories and Genealogies, Vol. 2:169
Banks: Winthrop Fleet.
Stiles: History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor, Conn., p. 799.

It has long been a question as to which Wright family Noah Brooks' wife Dorothy Wright belonged. There were several Wright families in Massachusetts at the same time, among them Deacon Samuel Wright (q.v.), John Wright of Woburn, Edward Wright of Scituate, Edward Wright of Sudbury, and Edward Wright of Concord. The only Dorothy found was the daughter of Edward Wright of Sudbury, but she married Benjamin-2 (John-1) Moore of Sudbury (q.v.).

As Noah Brooks was of a Concord family, this compiler believes Dorothy belongs to the Concord Wrights. Although no Dorothy is recorded, only two of the seven known children of Edward of Concord are recorded. There is room for Dorothy, who was born about 1662 or 3, between the births of Samuel on 4-12-1661, and Peter, about 1665.

Both Edward of Sudbury and Edward of Concord had children named Elizabeth, Edward, Samuel, Martha and Sarah, which perhaps accounts for Pope confusing these two men.

EDWARD[i] WRIGHT of Castle Bromwich, in Warwickshire, England, had a son:

FRANCIS[ii] WRIGHT of Castle Bromwich, who married Mary, daughter of John Wiggin, of Addridge, Staffordshire. They had a son:

EDWARD[1] WRIGHT, born about 1626. He came to Massachusetts and settled in Concord. He married there about 1653, Elizabeth, daughter of Oliver Mellowes. She was baptized at Suttenten, Lincolnshire, Eng., on 12-10-1625. Her first husband, whom she had married about 1647, was Thomas Barrett. He was drowned in Concord in 1652. See MELLOWES for children of this marriage. Elizabeth died in Concord on 2-15-1691, and Edward Wright died there on 8-28-1691.

On 3-4-1672 Edward Wright of Concord sold John Hoare all his "right and title to houses, lands, &c, in the Lordship of Castle Bromwich, county Warwick, England, by virtue of a deed of gift by Edward Wright of Castle Bromwich to feoffees in trust for the use of Francis Wright as son and heir apparent of said Edward Wright; and of Mary Wiggin, daughter of John Wiggin of Addridge, county of Staffordshire...following on a marriage between said Francis and the said Mary, and to their heirs &c; said deed of gift being now in the hands of said John Hoare and beareth date 27th June, 10th year of the reign of King James [1613]." He refers to having been in England a year before the date of the sale. He received in part payment a house in Concord, of which John and Alice Hoare made full deed on 8-1-1682. Later there was a suit in Middlesex Court for the non-fulfillment of this covenant.

Edward and Elizabeth deeded land to their sons Samuel and Edward in 1683, the conditions including life income for the parents, and the sons to pay certain sums to their three sisters. The agreement was signed by all the

heirs at a later date, Robert Blood joining in it. Peter agreed to pay a certain sum to his sister Sarah.

Children of Elizabeth and Edward:

1 Priscilla[2]. D.1681. M.1664 as 1st wife, John[2] (William[1]) Hartwell (1641-1703); 6 chil. (See Elizabeth.)
2 Elizabeth, c1655. D.Concord,1704. M.1682 as 2d wife, John[2] (William[1]) Hartwell; 3 chil. by 1699.
3 Edward, 1-22-1658, Concord. D.1725. M.,c1693, Lydia[2] [Jonathan[1]?] Danforth (1664-1758); dau.Lydia, 1695.
4 Martha, 6-18-1659. D.,Stow,1746. M., c1685, Israel[2] (John[1]) Heald (1660-1738); 3 chil. (Gr-dau.Dorothy.)
5 Samuel, Concord 4-12-1661. D.1741. M.1st,1690, Mary[3] (James[2], James[1]) Hosmer (1664-1725); 3 chil. M.2nd, Sarah _____ (d.1758). Dau. Abigail m. John Bulkeley.
6 Peter, c1665. D.1718 in 53rd year. M.1684, Elizabeth Lamson (d.bef.1731); no chil. She m.2nd,1719, Enoch (Moses[1]) Cleveland (1671-1729); no chil.
7 Sarah, c1670. D., Boston, 1726. M. Timothy Wales, (d.1722); no chil.
8 Dorothy? B. c1662-3.

DOROTHY[2] WRIGHT, perhaps a daughter of Edward Wright of Concord, and born about 1662 or 1663. She married in Concord in 1685, Noah, Eldest son of Joshua Brooks of Concord, where Noah was born about 1656. He died there on 2-1-1739. Dorothy died on 3-15-1752, the Concord church record giving her age as "ninety or thereabouts." A footnote calls her "widow of Noah Brooks." See BROOKS.

Dorothy-2 Wright	m. 1685, Noah-3 Brooks
Ebenezer-4 Brooks	m. 1714, Sarah-4 Fletcher
Simon-5 Brooks	m. 1747, Rachel-5 Drury
Rachel-6 Brooks	m. 1776, Simeon-5 Shepard
Prudence-6 Shepard	m. 1806, Joseph-6 Blake
Edward-7 Wales Blake	m. 1858, Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden

Authorities:

Holmes: Directory of Ancestral Heads of New England Families.
Hubbard-Thompson Memorial.
Ancestry of Rev. Peter Bulkeley (D.L.Jacobus); p. 27.
Potter: Concord Families.
Concord Vital Records.
Farwell Genealogy, Vol. 1:433

The interesting question of Deacon Samuel[1] Wright's ancestry is better left until more research has been made in England. Information not now to be had may also throw light on the subject of Hannah's relationship to the Deacon—whether she was his daughter (as claimed by many writers, including the compiler of the Stebbins Genealogy) or his sister, as suggested by Temple and others.

DEACON SAMUEL[1] WRIGHT died in Northampton, Mass., on 10-17-1665, "while sleeping in a chair," according to the records. His widow Margaret, maiden name not known, died there on 7-25-1681.

Deacon Samuel was first mentioned by name in the records of Springfield, Mass., on 12-12-1639, when he was a juryman, but he is thought to have come here several years before that, perhaps with the Winthrop Fleet in 1630. He was Freeman in 1648. In 1655 the family removed to Northampton, Mass., where Samuel and Margaret were admitted to the First Church upon its organization in 1661. He was a deacon of the church, conducting services during the absence of the minister. He was on a committee to General Court in 1656, and took a part in the civil affairs of the town, but was chiefly distinguished in religious matters.

Samuel's will of 1665 names children in the following order: Samuel, James, Judah, Mary, Margaret, Hester, Lydia. He does not mention Helped or Benjamin, who were alive, nor Hannah, who had died in 1660. Widow Margaret's will, 9-22-1680, names children in this order: Mary, Margaret, Hester, Lydia and Helped. (Hannah had died twenty years before.)

Children of Samuel and Margaret (order not known):

1 Hannah[2], probably a daughter, born in England, perhaps about 1625.
2 Benjamin, 1627, England. D. Springfield, 1704.
3 Samuel, c1629. K. by Inds.,1675. His homestead[2] still in family, 1886. M.,1653, Elizabeth[2] (Henry[1]) Burt, (b.1630); 8 chil. She m.2nd,1684, Nathaniel Dickinson, Jr. (1643-1710) of Hatfield, Mass.; no chil.
4 Hester, c1631. D.,1664. M.,1652, Samuel[2] (Thomas[1]) Marshfield (d.1692); 6 chil. Samuel m.2d,1664, Mrs. Catherine [Chapin][Bliss] Gilbert (d.1712); 4 chil.
5 Margaret, c1633. D.,c1669. M.,1653, Thomas Bancroft.
6 Lydia, c1635 D.1699. M.,1st,1654, Laurence[2] (Thomas[1]) Bliss (d.1676); 9 chil. M.2d,1678, John Norton (d.1687). M.3rd,1688, John Lamb (d.,1690). M.4th, 1692, George Colton.
7 Mary, c1637. In father's will, 1665, & mother's,1680.
8 James, prob. Northampton, 1639. D.1723. M.1664, Abigail[2] (William[1]) Jess (1645-1707); 9 chil. Had the family homestead.

9 Judah[2], Springfield, 5-10-1642. D.,Northampton, 1725. M.,1st,1667, Mercy[2] (Henry[1]) Burt; 9 chil. M.,2nd, 1706, Mrs. Sarah Burke (1649-1702). His Northampton homestead remained in his family five generations.

10 Helped, Springfield, 9-15-1644. Not in father's will of 1665, but in mother's of 1680.

HANNAH[2] WRIGHT, probably the eldest daughter of Deacon Samuel Wright, and born in England, say 1625, married in Springfield, Mass., in November 1645, Thomas, the son of Rowland Stebbins. Thomas was born about 1620, probably in Bocking, Essex, England. Hannah died on 10-16-1660 in Springfield, and Thomas married there on 12-14-1676, Abigail, daughter of Henry Burt. Abigail had married first, about 1623, Francis Ball, and second in 1649, Benjamin Munn. Thomas died on 9-5-1683 and Abigail on 6-2-1707, both in Springfield. See STEBBINS.

Hannah-2 Wright	m. 1645,	Thomas-2 Stebbins
Sarah-3 Stebbins	m. 1672,	Samuel-3 Bliss
Margaret-4 Bliss	m. 1701,	Benjamin-3 Cooley
Keziah-4 Cooley	m. 1723,	Philip-3 Goss
Philip-4 Goss	m. 1748,	Hannah Ball
Nathaniel-5 Goss	m. 1776,	Rachel Gould
Lucinda-6 Goss	m. 1811,	Samuel-6 Glidden
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m. 1858,	Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Burt: First Century of Springfield, Mass., Wright Genealogy, Vol. 2:639.
Temple: History of Northfield, Wright Family.
New England Register, Vols. 4:335 (possible English line); 40: 280 (descendants of Judah-2).
Cutter: Genealogies and Personal Memoirs of Families of Massachusetts, p. 402.
Stebbins Genealogy.
Boston Transcript, 6-25-1928, possible English line; also article on 4-7-1933.
Springfield, Mass., Vital Records.

RICHARD[1] YORKE died in Dover, N. H., 3-23-1672. His wife's name was Elizabeth. Her identity has not been established, although her family was probably already,here, as Richard did not bring a wife with him. Elizabeth married, after 1674, but before 1680, William Graves of Exeter, N. H. He was born about 1625 and was alive in Exeter in 1701, having married a third wife, Mrs Salathiel Denbo.

Richard Yorke came on the ship James, which arrived in Salem, Mass., on 10-10-1633. He was one of a party of about thirty who came with the Rev. George Leveridge and Thomas Wiggin. Yorke probably settled immediately in New Hampshire, for he deposed in court in 1652, that he was in Dover (then belonging to Massachusetts) in 1635. He was always in good standing in the community and church. He had a house lot on Dover Neck in 1642, was on the Grand Jury the next year, and on a list of men who were Freemen of New Hampshire before 1653.

He was taxed from 1648 to 1666 and in 1672. In 1648 he was at Oyster River, now Durham, N. H., where he was granted 100 acres of land in 1656. (He left this land to his son Benjamin.) In 1651 he administered the estate of George Bronson. In 1654 he signed the New Hampshire Petition to Massachusetts for protection from the Indians. In 1660 he signed the Oyster River (Durham) protest against Dover Neck, and the Durham petition for a separate township. About 1661 he purchased fifty acres at Littlejohn's Creek from William Hilton. This he sold to Joseph Austin, Elizabeth joining in the deed. In 1669 he signed the church petition. Records also show that he was on the Grand Jury in 1643, 1656, 1664, 1667, 1668, and 1669.

His unsigned will is recorded in Probate Vol. 5, page 3. As the witnesses had already signed, it is inferred he died suddenly on the day it was written, Dover, 4-23-1672. He bequeathed to his wife Elizabeth, his eldest son John, his daughters Grace and Rachel Halle [Hull], to his daughter Elizabeth Cartie, and to his two grandchildren Richard and Benjamin Yorke. This will was approved in court on 6-3-1674, and his widow Elizabeth and his son John were appointed administrators. The inventory was £264. In 1680 Elizabeth and her husband William Graves sued John Yorke for her thirds, and settlement was reached on 6-7-1681.

Children of Richard and Elizabeth, order not known:

1 John[2], c1642. K.1690 at Fort Casco. "Eldest son" in father's will. M. Ruth [William?] Graves; 4 chil. (William Graves mentioned his daughter-in-law Ruth, probably meaning his step-daughter.)
2 Samuel, Durham, 1645. D.Gloucester,Mass.,1718. Wife, who was Hannah before 1676, d. 1724. 10 chil.
3 Elizabeth. Alive 1672. M.,Exeter,1668, Philip Cartee [Cartey] of Exeter (alive 1690).
4 Rachel. M.1668, Benjamin[2] (Rev.Joseph[1]) Hull (b.1639-living 1690); 11 chil. Family went to Piscataway,NJ

5 Benjamin[2], 1655. M.1676, Abigail[2] (Thomas[1]) Footman; 6 chil. Abigail m.1715+, Thomas Meakins, and was a widow again in Exeter, 1727.
6 Grace .

GRACE[2] YORKE was under eighteen and unmarried when her father's will was made on 4-23-1672. Besides a share in his estate, he left her the sum of Ten Pounds, payable at marriage or at the age of eighteen.

On 5-31-1675 in Exeter, N. H., she married John, son of Edward Gilman Junior, the ceremony being performed by Commissioner Samuel Dalton, another Glidden ancestor. (His daughter Mehitable married Thomas Philbrick.) Great-grandchildren of John and Grace Gilman, and Samuel Dalton also married. See GILMAN.

Grace-2 Yorke	m.	1675, John-3 Gilman
Jacob-4 Gilman	m.	1704, Mary-3 Ladd
Mary-5 Gilman	m.	1733, David-2 Moody
Mary-3 Moody	m.	c1761, John-4 Ladd
Elizabeth-5 Ladd	m.	c1785, Jonathan-5 Glidden
Samuel-6 Glidden	m.	c1811, Lucinda-6 Goss
Clarissa-7 Matilda Glidden	m.	1858, Edward-7 Wales Blake

Authorities:

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
Little: Genealogical and Historical Register of Maine.
Bullard and Allied Families, p. 270.
Stackpole: History of Durham, N. H., Vol. 2:400.
New England Register, Vol. 4:31.
Genealogy of Edward Small, p. 1112.
New Hampshire Probate Records.
New Hampshire State Papers, Vol. 40:429.

Numbers refer to pages.

+ after the page number indicates that the name occurs more than once on the page.

Index of names other than Blake follows this index.

Abigail, 13, 222
Adah J., 17
Adah R., 17
Agnes, 3+, 4, 5, 6+, 7, 89
Albert, 11, 13
Alexander, 2
Alice, 2+, 3+, 4
Amos Shepard, 13, 14, 17, 18
Angie, 17
Anna Borden, 12
Anne, 2+, 4+, 5+, 6,7+, 8,9, 15
Annie, 13
Anstice, 3
Augusta S., 17
Austin Wales, 21
Avice, 2
Bela [Bill], 11
Belana B., 11
Benjamin, 3
Betsey, 11
Bill, 10, 11
Birdie J., 17
Bradford Pethick, 21
Calvin, 12
Caroline, 12
Caroline Woodward, 14, 17
Charles H., 13
Charles Marshall, 15
Christian, 3
Clara E., 15
Clarissa Matilda, 17, 18+, 20
Diana, 12
Dorcas, 10
Dorothy, 5
Ebenezer, 9, 10+, 11, 158, 160
Edith A., 21
Edmund, 2. 12
Edward, 6, 7, 11
Edward Glidden, 20, 21
Edward J., 1
Edward Wales, 12+, 13, 14, 15 16, 17+ 18+, 20, 21, 24, 118
Edwin M., 13
Eleanor, 3
Eliza Cordelia, 13
Ellen Cordelia, 14
Elizabeth, 2+, 3, 4, 6+, 7+, 8+, 9, 15, 69, 100
Emma, 4, 13
Emma Gertrude, 18
Emily Isabel Walker, 15
Ernest George,15
Eva L., 15
Evalina, 16
Fannie, 12, 17
Fannie B., 17
Fannie M., 15
Fanny, 16
Flora, 20
Flora R., 123
Flora Rebecca, 13, 14, 18+ 19+
Florence, 16
Florence Elizabeth, 20
Francis Banfil, 15
Francis Darwin, 12
Frances E., 1
Frank, 16
Franklin, 15
Frederick A., 15
Frederick Joseph, 15
George Spearsum, 15
Gilbert, 2
Giles, 5
Gladys Helen, 16
Grace, 4
Gratia M., 15
Hannah, 6+, 7+, 8+, 9, 11+, 12, 245
Harriet, 11
Harrison Williams, 17

Harry Frederick, 16
Harry G., 13
Helen, 21
Helen Dewey, 17
Helen Louisa, 15
Henry, 2+
Henry Lincoln, 16
Henry Philander, 14
Hopestill, 9
Humphrey, 2, 3+, 4
Ida, 16
Increase, 8, 10
James, 5, 6+, 7+, 8+, 10, 12+ 46, 69, 100, 244
Jane, 4+, 11, 17, 21, 118
Jennie, 12
Jenny, 16
Jeremiah, 9
Jessie, 21
Jessie Josephine, 20, 21
Joan, 2
John, 1, 2, 3+, 4+, 6+, 7+, 8+, 12, 13
John Fremont, 16
John Gordon, 16
John Marshall, 12
John S., 13
Jonathan, 8
Joseph, 3+, 8+, 9+, 10, 12, 13+, 16, 46, 118, 160, 170, 222
Joseph Capron, 17
Joseph Demetrius, 17, 18
Joseph G., 17
Joseph Millard, 17
Joshua, 11
Josiah, 10
Julia Augusta, 17
Julia Farwell, 21
Laura Ann, 12
Laura H., 17
Lemuel, 10+, 13
Leonard Wait, 11
Linda Wales, 21
Lorinda, 16
Louisa, 11
Lucinda, 11
Lucy, 11+
Lydia, 17, 118
Malachi, 4
Margaret, 2+, 3
Margaret Louise, 15
Marguerite, 16
Marinda, 13
Marion Gertrude, 16
Marshall Edward, 15
Martha Jane, 15
Mary, 2, 7, 9, 11, 12, 13
Mary A., 11+
Mary Ann, 11, 12
Mary Ellen, 18
Mary Jane, 13
Mehitable, 9+, 45, 46
Mercy, 10
Nathaniel, 9
Nettie B., 16
Nicholas, 2
Nina B., 17
Olive, 12
Palmer, 17
Patience, 7
Philip Evans, 16
Phyllis, 21
Polly, 11, 12+
Prudence, 13+, 118, 222
Rebecca, 3, 13, 16, 17, 222
Relief, 10+, 158, 160
Rhoda, 11
Richard, 4+
Richard Edward, 21
Richard John, 21
Robert, 1+, 2+, 3+, 4+, 6
Robert Oak, 15
Robert Wallace, 21
Robert William, 21
Rooksby, 10+, 11, 12, 132, 170
Rosaline E., 15
Roxelana, 11
Ruth, 8, 9, 21
Sally, 11+, 12
Salome, 12
Samuel G., 13
Saphronia, 13
Sarah, 4, 9+, 10+, 11
Sarah Ann, 13
Sarah Louise, 13
Schuyler, 11
S. Edward, 17
Seth, 10+ 11+ 13,132, 170, 222
Seth Marshall, 12, 15
Shirley Elizabeth, 21
Susan Elizabeth, 15
Susannah, 10
Thankful, 10
Thomas, 3
Vera, 16
Virginia, 16
Waitstill, 8
Walter Glover, 16
Walter Henry Brooks, 12
Warren Edward, 21
Washington, 10, 13
William, 2+, 3, 4+, 5+, 6+, 7+ 8, 9, 10, 11+, 13, 15, 69, 84, 100, 225, 245
William Bill, 11
William Brooks, 15
Zipporah, 9

Abrooke, William, 75
Adam, Alice, 43, 44
Joan, 43, 44
William, 43, 44
Adams, Abigail, 85
Alice, 269
Elizabeth, 85
Frances, 25+
James, 85, 251+
John, 85, 251
Joseph, 85+
Mary, 222
Richard, 85
Thomas, 85
Addington, J. N., 121
Adelheid, 33
Alcock, Anne, 23
Elizabeth, 23+, 24, 229+
George, 23+, 24+
Hannah, 24
John, 23+, 24
Margaret, 24
Margery, 24+
Mary, 24+
Philip, 24
Rebecca, 24
Samuel, 23+
Sarah, 23+, 24
Thomas, 23+, 24+, 225, 229
Alden, John, 89
Mary, 89
William, 89+
Alfred the Great, 34
Alger, Mary, 103
Thomas, 103
Allen, Abel, 101, 218
Alice, 171
Daniel, 210
Elizabeth, 101, 218
Elnathan, 210
Henry, 88
Jane, 60
John, 87, 124
Katherine, 87
Mercy, 210
William, 42, 113, 114
Jane, 273 (Allyn)
Joanna, 273 "
Martha, 273 "
Matthew, 273+ "
Thomas, 273+ "
Alsop, Key, 129
Amerideth, Joanna, 246
John, 246
Amhurst, General, 72
Andrews, Anne, 25
Dorcas, 84, 180
Francis, 25
Hannah, 25+, 146
James, 84, 180
Andrews, John, 25
Margaret, 180
Robert, 25
Samuel, 84, 180
Susanna, 25, 146
Thomas, 25+, 146+
Angier, John, 223
Anstye, Mary, 87
Archer, Henry, 241
Ashby, Edmond, 129
Ashe, Jane, 32
John, 32
Ashley, Charles, 127
Daniel, 127
David, 127
Oliver, 127
Robert, 127, 148
Samuel, 126, 127
Atashian, Lela, 15
M., 15
O., 15
Virginia, 15
Atherton, Abigail, 124
Humphrey, 8, 45, 152
Joshua, 124
Thankful, 45
Atkinson, Hannah, 56
Helen, 174
Susanna, 56
Theodore, 223
Thomas, 56+
Atwood, Vera, 16
Audley, Hugh, 33
Margaret, 33
Austin, Joseph, 279
Samuel, 194
Sarah, 55, 194
Avery, Mary, 188
Axtell, Daniel, 3
Elizabeth, 3
Mary, 208
Ayer, Hannah, 255
John, 255
Timothy, 190
Ayers, Elizabeth, 190
John, 190
Mehitable, 190
Robert, 190+
Aylesbury, Eleanor, 33
Thomas, 33
Babcock. (See Badcock.)
Benjamin, 26
David, 26+
Dorothy, 26
Dorothy Rachel, 26
Elizabeth, 26, 27+
Enoch, 26+, 27+
George, 26+
Hannah, 26
James, 26+

Babcock, Joseph, 26
Leah, 26
Margaret, 26
Mary, 26+, 27+
Mary Ellen, 26
Rachel, 26
Return, 26
Robert, 26+
Ruth, 26
Samuel, 26+
Sarah, 26+, 27
Susannah, 26, 27+
Eidow, 26
William, 26, 27
Bachelor, Elizabeth, 107+
Nathaniel, Phineas, 107
Bacon, Ernest M., Roberta, 20
Badcock, Benjamin, 149
Elizabeth, 149
Enoch, 148+
George, 148, 160
Katherine, 160
Mary, 148
Patience, 149
Susanna, 148
William, 160
Badger, Elizabeth, 132, 133
Giles, 132
John, 132
Bagg, Abigail, 78
John, 78
Bailey. (See Bayley.)
Deliverance, 226+
Elinor, 93
G. F., 15
Isaac, 94
John, 93, 94
Rebecca, 94
Samuel, 226+, 227+
Sarah, 94
Baker, Alice, 43, 44
Christian, 36
Henry, 18
Joan, 240+
Lawrence, 18
Mary Ellen, 18, 22
Nicholas, 36, 96
Sarah, 28, 151, 237
Sophia Lydia, 18
Thomas, 36, 151
William, 18, 28
William Lawrence, 18
Baldwin, John, 187
Rebecca, 187
Sylvester, 187
Ball, Abigail, 28+, 29, 30+, 122, 125, 233, 278
Anna, 30
Benjamin, 28, 30
Bethia, 30
Ball, Caleb, 28
Daniel, 30
Ebenezer, 28
Eleazer, 28, 176, 261
Elizabeth, 29+, 30+, 195
Esther, 29+
Experience, 28
Francis, 233, 278
Hannah, 28+, 30, 122, 125
James, 30
Jeremiah, 28
Joanna, 28
John, 28+, 29+, 30, 62+, 176, 195
Jonathan, 28, 30
Joseph, 29+ 30, 62
Lydia, 30
Margery, 28
Martha, 234
Mary, 28+, 29+, 30+ 90
Nathan, 30
Nathaniel, 28+, 176
Priscilla, 28
Samuel, 28, 234
Sarah, 28+, 29+, 30+,176,261
Susanna, 28, 30+
Thomas, 28
Balston, Abigail, 100
Bancroft, Anna, 51
Margaret, 277
Thomas, 51, 277
Band, Agnes, 5
Richard, 5
Banfil, Rosaline, 15
Bardwell, Mrs., 126
Barnard, John, 32
William, 32
Barnes, Mary, 80
Samuel, 80
Thomas, 80
Barker, Abigail, 57
Benjamin, 172
Bethia, 54
Hannah, 172
John, 57
Nathan, 54
Richard, 172
Sarah, 203
Barrett, Elizabeth, 175, 275
Mary, 175
Oliver, 175
Thomas, 175, 275
Barron, Elias, 204
Lydia, 204
Barter, Joane, 63
Bartlett, Abigail, 233
Alice, 110
Bryant Chadeayne, 18, 20
Carol Mae, 20
David Hall, 20

Bartlett, Edith Blake, 18, 19
Emma Jane, 19, 20
Esther May, 20
Flora Rebecca, 12, 18+, 20
Hannah, 94
Harry, 18, 19
Henry Baker, 18, 19+, 20+, 23
Henry Blake, 19
Henry Boyd, 19
Jane, 18
J. Gardner, 61
John, 19
Josiah, 94
Joy Hendrika, 20
Laura, 19
Mabel, 18, 20
Marie Alida, 20
Mary, 19
Rebecca, 94
Richard, 94+
Robert, 19, 233
Samuel, 19+
Sarah, 84
Wright, 19
Bascom, Abigail, 163
Thomas, 163
Basey, Adrean, 163
Bassett, Anne, 32,
Anselme, 31
Barnaby, 32+
Barnard, 32
Dorothy, 32
Edmund, 31+, 32
Edward, 32+, 33+, 34, 86+
Elizabeth, 32+, 34
Gyles, 32+
Isabell, 31+, 32+, 34
Jane, 32+, 34, 86+, 271
Joan, 32, 33
John, 31+, 32+
Joyce, 32
Katherine, 31
Margaret, 31+, 32
Margery, 31+, 32+
Mary, 31, 32
Maude, 31+
Ralph, 33
Richard, 32
Robert, 32+
Sarah, 263
Susan, 32+
Symon, 31+
Symond, 32
Syssley, 32
William, 32+, 263
Bachelor, William, 43
Batchelder, Nathaniel, 8
Ruth, 8
Stephen, 8
Bate, Clement, 43
Bate, James, 43
Bateman, Abigail, 57
Margery, 28
Thomas, 28, 57
Bates, John, 98
Lydia, 98
Batt, Ann, 255
Nicholas, 255
Baxter, Deliverance, 168
Eliza, 12
Gregory, 168
Henry, 12
John, 168
Samuel, 168
Thomas, 168
Bayley. See Bailey.
Florence Elizabeth, 20
Margaret, 20
Robert T., 20+
Roberta Welles, 20
Shirley, 20

Beacon, Sybylla, 44
Beal, Beale, Agnes, 143
Anne, 143
Arthur, 143
Caleb, 36
Christian, 36
Elizabeth, 35+, 36
Frances, 35+
Hannah, 36
Jacob, 36
Jeremiah, 25
John, 35+, 36+, 103
Joshua, 35
Martha, 35+, 36+
Mary, 35+, 36+, 103
Nathaniel, 35+, 36+, 133
Nazareth, 35+
Rebecca, 36
Sarah, 35+, 36+, 133
Susanna, 37
Beamon, Noah, 8
Beamsley, Abigail, 39
Ann, 38, 39
Elizabeth, 39
Grace, 39+, 129+
Habakuk, 39
Hannah, 39
Martha, 38
Mary, 39
Mercy, 38, 39
Samuel, 39
William, 38+, 39, 129, 225
Bean, Abigail, 42
Catherine, 41
Daniel, 41
Deborah, 42
Elizabeth, 41, 42
Hannah, 40, 41, 42

Bean, Henry, 41
James, 41+, 42
Jeremiah, 41+, 42+, 113, 114
John, 40+, 41+, 199
Margaret, 40+, 41+, 42+, 113
Margret, 199
Mary, 40, 41+
Richard, 42
Ruth, 41, 42, 113, 114
Samuel, 41
Sarah, 41+
Tabitha, 42
Beard, Esther, 198
Joseph, 198
Thomas, 198
Beauchamp, Anne de, 34
Elizabeth de, 33
John de, 33
Richard de, 33
Walter de, 33
Beckwith, John, 166
Matthew, 166
Prudence, 166
Bedell, Laura Ann, 12
Beers, Elizabeth, 253
Mary, 209
Richard, 177, 260
Sarah, 177, 260
Belden, Sarah Louise, 13
Belding, Elizabeth, 51
Samuel, 51
Beme, John, 40
Bemon, John, 120
Benham, John, 24
Benjamin, Hannah, 220
Benne, James, 40
Bennett, Anna, 260
Arthur, 113
Aughter, 144
Dorcas, 113
James, 260
Benson, Abigail, 223
Bent, Agnes, 208
David, 90
Hannah, 238
Mary, 90
Berefore, Elizabeth, 213
John, 213
Berkeley, Elizabeth, 34
John, 34
Margaret, 31
Thomas, 31
Berry, Elizabeth, 198
Nathaniel, 198
Betts, John, 43
Judith, 206
Mary, 43, 207
Thomas, 43, 206, 207+
Bidgood, Anne, 4
Thomas, 4
Bidwell, Elizabeth, 242
John, 242
Samuel, 242
Bigge, Anna, 43, 44
Elizabeth, 43+, 44, 240
Ellen, 43, 44
James, 43, 44
John, 43+, 44+, 240, 241+
Mary, 43+, 44+
Patience, 43+
Rachel, 43+, 44+, 240+, 241
Richard, 43
Samuel, 44
Smallhope, 43+, 241
Sybilla, 44
Thankful, 44
Bignell, Martha, 241
Bignett, Grace, 61+
Bigod, Hugh, 33
Roger, 33
Billett, Margaret, 2
Bird, Abial, 46
Amye, 47
Ann, 45+
Damaris, 46
Deighton (dau.), 46
Dorothy, 47, 162+
Elizabeth, 45+, 46, 269, 271
Hannah, 46
James, 45+
Jane, 46
John, 9, 45+, 46+, 269
Joseph, 45
Katherine, 46
Mary, 45, 46+
Mehitable, 9, 45+, 46+
Mindwell, 46
Nichola le, 60
Perris, 47
Robert, 47, 162
Samuel, 45, 46
Sarah, 45+, 46
Silence, 46
Thankful, 45
Thomas, 45+, 269
Bisbee, Anna, 156
Elisha, 36
John, 156
Mary, 36
Bishop, David, 103
Mary, 103
Nathaniel, 129
Bixby, Fanny, 16
Martin, 16
Black, Carroll W., 16
Evelyn, 16
Jenny, 16
Blake, see Index on page 281.
Blakeman, Hannah, 51
James, 51

Blanchard, David, 218
George, 218+
Hannah, 218+
Joseph, 218+
Thomas, 218
Blandfield, Elizabeth, 23
Blesdale, Elizabeth, 38
Bliss, Ann, 50
Catherine, 50+, 51+, 65,277
Deborah, 50
Ebenezer, 52
Elizabeth, 48, 49, 50+, 52
George, 48, 49
Hannah, 50, 52
Hester, 50+
John, 49+. 50, 52
Jonathan, 48+, 49+
Laurence, 50, 52, 277
Lydia, 50, 52, 277
Margaret, 49+, 50+ 52, 79
Mary, 49, 50+ 52
Mehitable, 52
Nathaniel, 50+, 51+, 52+, 65, 234
Patience, 50
Polly, 49
Samuel, 50+,51+,52+,79, 234
Sarah, 50, 51, 52+, 234
Thomas, 48+, 49+, 50+, 52, 65, 277
Blodgett, Rebecca, 57
Thomas, 57
Blood, Robert, 276
Bocking, Anstice, 3
Robert, 3
Bodge, Daniel Osborn, 12
Sally, 12
Bodwell, Abigail, 54
Anna, 54
Anne, 202
Bethiah, 54+, 95
Daniel, 55, 193
Elizabeth, 55+, 193
Hannah, 55+, 202
Henry, 54+, 55+. 95, 193, 194, 303+
James, 55+, 194, 202
Josiah, 54
Judith, 55
Mary, 54,55+ 194
Phebe, 55
Ruth, 55+
Sarah, 55+ 194
Stephen, 55
Bond, Bethia, 100
Elizabeth, 151
Jonas, 151
Nathaniel, 100
William, 100
Borough, Judith, 249
Borough, Stephen, 249
Bosworth, Hanniel, 215
Susanna, 215
Boteler [Butler], Joane, 31
Lord, 31
Bowers, Hannah S., 11
Bowles, Benjamin, 156
Ruth, 156
Bowman, Jonathan, 10
Boylston, Thomas, 237
Boyse, Anna, 240
Joan, 240
Joanna, 240
John, 240
Silence, 240
Brackett, Anne, 180
Anthony, 70, 180, 181
Mary, 77, 180, 181
Sarah, 23
Susannah, 180
Thomas, 70, 77, 180+ 181
Bradbury, Thomas, 132
Bradfield, Leslie, 23
Martha, 23
Bradley, Abraham, 199
Daniel, 199
Elizabeth, 199
Ruth, 155
Sally, 14
Sarah, 41+
Bradshaw, Richard, 75
Bradstreet, Simon, 31,150,166
Brandon, Kathryn, 16
Kathy Lee, 16
Robert Lee, 16
Brannon, Gracia B., 16
Henry D., 16
Bratcher, Austin, 186
Breck, Edward, 7, 25
Breed, Allen, 259
Elizabeth, 259
John, 30, 210
Brewster, Benjamin, 156
Mary, 156
Bridgdon, Thomas, 43
Bridges, Elizabeth, 193
James, 172
Sarah, 172
Briggs, Susanna, 10
Thomas, 10
Brigham, Elizabeth, 243
Hannah, 253
Jennie, 12
Mary, 209
Mercy, 208
Nancy, A., 117, 128
Nathan, 243
Susanna, 210
Thomas, 208, 210, 243, 253
Brinton, Margaret, 20

Broad, William, 255
Bronson, George, 279
Brook, Lord, 144
Brooks, Abigail, 13, 57+
Ann, 57, Anna, 59
Benjamin, 57
Benjamin Clark, 59
Caleb, 28, 56
Daniel, 57
Deborah, 57
Dorothy, 57+, 59, 276+
Ebenezer, 57, 58, 91+, 99
Elizabeth, 57+,58+,91, 273
Esther, 57
Grace, 56, 57
Hannah, 56+, 57+, 58, 175
Hugh, 56, 57
Job, 57
Joel, 58, 91+
John, 57, 59
John Drury, 116
Jonah, 59+
Jonathan, 50
Joseph, 57
Joshua, 56+, 57,91,175,276
Judith, 255
Lucy, 58, 59
Lydia, 57, 65
Mary, 28, 56, 57+, 58
Mary A., 11
Mettey, 50
Noah, 57+, 58, 91, 99, 275+, 276
Peter, 58
Rachel, 58, 59, 91, 221+
Rebecca, 57, 58
Robert, 263
Samuel, 57
Sarah, 57, 58+,59, 91+, 99
Simeon, 58+
Simon, 58+, 91, 221
Susan, 116, Susanna, 56
Thomas, 28, 56+, 57+, 58, 91, 98, 175
Thomas Drury, 59
William, 234
Brown, Browne,
Abel W., 157
Abraham, 209
Elizabeth, 132, 183, 255
Elvina, 19
Gershom, 56
Jacob, 183
Jeremiah, 183
John, 163, 183
Joseph, 94
Katherine, 135
Keziah, 80, 124
Lydia, 94, 127, 163
Margaret, 239
Mary, 209
Richard, 132, 255
Ruth, 204
Timothy, 80, 124
William, 127, 135, 239
Buck, Isaac, 264
Buckminster, Col. 71
Buckland, Lydia, 163
William, 163
Bulkeley, Abigail, 276
Audrey, 60
Beatrice, 60
Cecily, 60
Deborah, 60
Dorcas, 60
Edward, 60, 175
Elizabeth, 60+
Frances, 60
Grace, 60
Helen, 60
Hugh, 60
Humphrey, 60
Jane, 60
John, 60, 276
Judith, 60
Martha, 60+, 175
Mary, 60
Nathaniel, 60
Nichola, 60
Olive, 60
Paul, 60
Peter, 60, 204, 260, 273
Rachel, 273
Rebecca, 204
Sarah, 60
Thomas, 60
William, 60
Bullard, Buller, Ann, 61, 62
Beatrice, 29, 61+, 62+
Benjamin, 219
Ellen, 61+
George, 29,. 61+, 62+
Grace, 61+
Henry, 61+
Hester, 62
Isaac, 219
Jacob, 62
Joane, 61
Johanna, 62
John, 61+
Jonathan, 62+
Katherine, 61+
Magdalene, 61, 62
Margaret, 61+, 62+
Mary, 61+, 62+
Sarah, 29, 62+
Robert, 61, 62
William, 61+
Bunting, Alice, 60
Burdett, Elizabeth, 33

Burdett, John, 33
Joseph, 211
Burge, Grisell, 98
Jane, 98
John, 98
Burgess, James, 176
Sarah, 176
Burke, Sarah, 278
Burnap, Ruth, 55
Samuel, 55
Burns, Nellie, 118
Thomas, 118
Burr, John, 228
Mary, 228
Burt, Abigail, 233, 278
Elizabeth, 277
Henry, 50, 233, 277+,278+
Jonathan, 79, 274
Lydia, 79, 274
Mercy, 278
Patience, 50
Bushnell, Francis, 163
Martha, 38
Rebecca, 163
Busse, Hannah, 261
William, 261
Butler, Mrs Sarah, 24
Butt, Hannah, 9
Sheribiah, 9
Byham, Abraham, 80
Mary, 80
Byles, Matthew, 169
Bytton, Avis de, 31
John de, 31
Maude de, 31
Cabull, Alice, 2
Cadwell, Thankful, 221
Cady, Aaron, 101
Mercy, 101
Cahan, Abigail, 202
Cakebread, Sarah, 258
Thomas, 258
Calcliffe, John, 48, 49+
Elizabeth, 48, 49+
Call, Mary, 228
Philip, 228
Calley, Catherine, 109
Richard, 109
Cane, Abigail, 202
Charles, 202
Nicholas, 202
Canfield, Hannah, 51
Thomas, 51
Capron, Oliver, 126
Carpenter, Abigail, 187
Lewis, 9
Sarah, 9
Carr, Nettie B., 16
Cartee, Elizabeth, 279+
Philip, 105, 279
Carter, Elizabeth, 99
Cartwright, Abraham, 249
Frances, 249
Cary, Anna, 75, 77
Elizabeth, 85
Cass, John, 196, 197
Martha, 197
Castleman, Agnes, 3
Catmer, Hellene, 257+
Moses, 257+
Chadbourne, Lucy, 247
Humphrey, 247
Chadeayne, Emma Jane, 19
Henry, 19
Jane, 18
Jean, 19
Jeremiah, 19
Joseph, 19
Thomas Jefferson, 19
Chadwick, Charles, 30
Eunice, 124
Sarah, 30
William, 124
Chaffee, Matthew, 223
Chamberlain, Benjamin, 29
Jane, 200
Mary, 208
Richard, 29
Sarah, 29
Chandler, Hepsibah, 99
Lyman, 12, (James, Samuel)
Mary Anne, 12; Nehemiah, 12
Chapin, Abilenah, 65
Bethiah, 65, 78
Catherine, 50, 277
Cicely, 63+, 64
David, 51, 64, 65
Dorothy, 65
Ebenezer, 51
Hannah, 65, 78
Henry, 64+, 65+, 78
Japhet, 64+
Joane, 64
John, 64
Josiah, 64
Lydia, 65+
Margaret, 63
Mary, 65
Mehitable, 65
Phillipe, 63
Samuel, 50, 51+,64+,65+, 78
Sarah, 63, 65
Thomas, 63
Chapman, Ann, 50
Elizabeth, 187
Robert, 50
William, 187
Chappell, Anna, 156
Charlemagne, 31, 33+, 271
Charles, Elizabeth, 80

Charles, John, 80
Charles I, King, 75,200,244
Charles II, King, 144, 231
Chase, Abner, 127
Aquila, 127, 197
Elizabeth, 197
Francis, 127
Moses, 127
Polly, 127
Samuel, 127
Thomas, 197
Chater, Alice, 93
John, 93
Cheever, Richard, 229
Cheney, Daniel, 219
Ebenezer, 101
Hannah, 228
John, 218, 228
Ruth, 101
Sarah, 218
Chesebrough, Elisha, 187
Rebecca, 187
William, 186+, 187
Chester, John, 273
Sarah, 273
Chetwood, Grace, 60
Chickering, John, 218
Mercy, 218
Child, Experience, 101
John, 101
Joshua, 101
Chote. Elizabeth, 130
John, 130
Prudence, 130
Sarah, 130
Chubbock, John, 36
Martha, 36
Church, Elizabeth, 249
Henry. 249
Mary, 243
Churchill, Winston, 241, 242
Clapp, Abigail. 67+, 68, 69
Ambrose, 66, 67
Barbara, 67
Deborah. 67
Desire, 45
Edward, 7, 66, 67+, 68
Elizabeth. 7, 67 68, 69
Esther, 69
Ezra, 69+
Jane 67
Joanna, 67
John, 66, 67+
Jonathan, 69
Mary, 46
Nathaniel, 8, 45
Nehemiah, 69+
Nicholas, 66+,67+,68, 159
Prudence, 67+, 68
Radigon, 67
Richard, 67
Roger, 46, 66+, 67+, 68, 225
Samuel, 8
Sarah, 46, 67+, 68
Silence, 46
Susanna, 67, 68
Susanna, 67, 68
Thomas, 46, 66, 67
William, 66, 67+
Clare, Gilbert de, 33
Margaret de, 33
Maude de, 33
Richard, 33+
Clark, Clarke, Anne, 72
Daniel, 79, 201, 272
Elisha, 73+
Elizabeth, 70, 71+,73,79,233
Ichabod, 74
Isaac, 71+, 72, 90, 243
Jemima, 79
Joan, 237
John, 73+, 74, 79+, 111, 182+, 233
Jonathan, 71+, 72, 73
Lydia, 72
Martha, 71+,72, 73, 201, 272
Mary, 30, 72, 73+, 74, 103
Matthias, 72
Mercy, 72
Nathaniel, 108
Rebecca, 71+ 72, 103
Sarah, 72+, 73+, 74, 90+, 108, 182, 183+, 243
Solomon, 73+
Thaddeus, 70+, 72, 77, 180+, 181, 243
Ward, 106, 107, 183+
William, 237
Clavile, Elizabeth, 32
William, 32
Cleeve, Cleve, Cleave:
Alice, 75
Anna, 75
Cleombrutus,
Elizabeth, 77+, 180
George, 75+, 76, 143, 180+
Joan, 75, 77
John, 75
Cleveland, Elizabeth, 276
Enoch, 276
Moses, 276
Cockerill, Susanna, 67, 68
William, 68
Cockes, Priscilla, 259
Coffin, Elizabeth, 132, 134
Joanna, 108, 109
Judith, 132
Tristram, 132+
Colby, Mary, 41
Colcord, Abigail, 107

Colcord, Edward, 107, 155
Hannah, 107
Jonathan, 107
Mehitable, 155
Samuel, 107, 155
Coldam, Clement, 195
Mary, 195
Cole, Anne, 2
Elizabeth, 100
Goody, 196
Walter, 100
William, 2
Coleman, John, 234
Mary, 234
Coles, Humphrey, 2
Mary, 2
Coley, Abilenah, 65
Samuel, 65
Collins, Edward, 218
Elizabeth, 245
John, 245
Mary, 245
Colton, Deborah, 50
Ephraim, 51, 52
George,50,51+,52,78,273,277
Isaac, 234
Joanna, 283
John, 273
Lydia, 50, 277
Mary, 234
Sarah, 52
Compton, John, 43
Conant, Mary, 126
Polly, 126
Coney, Elizabeth, 175
John, 175
Conway, David, 38
Cook, Cooke, Aaron, 272
Hannah, 101
Joanna, 272
John, 133
Joseph, 100
Ruth, 133
Stephen, 101
Cooley, Abigail, 78, 80
Azariah, 80+
Benjamin, 52, 65, 78+, 79+ 80, 124, 273
Bethia, Bethiah, 65, 78
Daniel, 52, 78+, 79+,273,274
Ebenezer, 80
Eliakim, 78
Elizabeth, 78, 79+,80, 273
Hannah, 78, 79
Jemima, 79
Jerusha, 79
John, 79
Joseph, 52, 78
Keziah, 80+, 124
Lydia, 273, 274
Margaret, 52, 79, 80+
Mary, 52, 78+, 80+
Mercy, 79
Nathaniel, 80
Obadiah, 78
Rachel, 80
Rebecca, 78, 79, 80
Samuel, 80
Sarah, 78+
Simon, 79+
Thomas, 79
William, 79
Zerviah, 80
Coombs, Bathsheba, 207
Humphrey, 207
Cooper, John, 176, 237
Lydia, 237
Mary, 176, 234
Roger, 162
Thomas, 27, 234
Coppin, John, 135
Corban, Goodman, 70
Corliss, George, 152
Martha, 152
Cornwall, Matilda, 270
Maud, 270
Richard, 270
Corwin, Jonathan, 122
Cotton, John, 174, 242,250
Mary, 242
Coxe, Moses, 171
Prudence, 171
Cradock, Matthew, 250
Crafts, Griffin, 136
Mary, 136
Cram, Jacob, 115
Mary, 115
Cranfield, Edward, 73, 153
Creevy, Janet, John E., 21
Cresse, Rooksby, Thomas, 133
Cromwell, Oliver, 76, 111, 132
Crosby, Mary, 41
Crosley, Robert, 123
Crow, Jessica, 16
Crump, Lydia, 65
Cudworth, James, 96
Currier, Joanna, 215
Richard, 215
Curwin, Elizabeth, 264
George, 263
Margaret, 215
Matthias, 215+
Theophilus, 215
Cushing, Daniel, 104
Elizabeth, 104
Lydia, 104
Matthew, 104
Cutler, James, 184+
Lydia, 184
Rose, 60

Dada, Rachel, 80
Dakin, Elizabeth, 57
Hannah, 58
John, 142
Josiah, 58
Simon. 57
Susanna, 142
Thomas, 57
Dalton, Abiah, 82
Abigail, 82+
Caleb, 82
Dorothy, 61+, 82+
Elizabeth, 82
Hannah, 81+, 82+, 171
John, 82
Joseph, 82
Mary, 82+
Mehitable, 81+, 82+, 190, 191, 196+, 198, 280
Philemon, 81+, 82, 171, 191, 216, 217
Samuel, 81+, 82+, 105+,190+ 191, 196, 198, 246, 280
Timothy, 81, 82+
Damon, Deborah, 9
Joseph, 9
Dana, Isaac, 101
Mary, 101+
Dander, Joan, 32
Robert, 32
Dane, Mary, 254
Danforth, Jonathan, 276
Lydia, 276
Samuel, 159
Thomas, 121
Daniel, Dorothy, 26
Hannah, 26
John, 26
William, 26+
Danyell, Mr. 32
Davenport, Abigail, 84, 85+
Charles, 84, 85+,159, 227+
Dorcas, 84
Ebenezer, 84
Eunice, 85
Francis, 84
Hannah, 84
Humphrey, 84
Jemima, 85
John, 84
Jonathan, 84
Mary, 84+, 85+
Mehitable, 84
Naomi, 84
Nathaniel, 89
Patience, 84
Paul, 85+
Richard, 84
Sarah, 84+, 85+, 159
Thomas, 84+, 85+, 227
Davenport, Waitstill, 85+
Davey, Elizabeth, 32
William, 32
Davis, Dolor, 99
Elizabeth, 99
Fannie L., 16
Frank, 15
Hannah, 82, 136
James A., 16
Jane, 32
Samuel, 99, 136
Stephen, 99
Dawes, Susanna, 178, 179
William, 178
Day, Joan, 177
Mary, 234
Thomas, 177
Dean, Hannah, 46
Israel, 46
John, 46+
Deighton, See Dighton
Denbo, Mrs Salathie, 279
Denison, Ann, 187
Borodell, 232
George, 187, 231, 232+
Martha, 108
Mary, 188
Sarah, 26, 232
Thomas, 108
William, 187, 232
Dennis, Elizabeth, 207
George, 207
Mary, 39
Thomas, 39
Denton, Abigail, 234
Daniel, 234
Devereaux, John, 172, 193
Susanna, 172, 193
Dewey, Edson E., 15
Helen, 15
Helen Louisa, 15
Lela, 15
Virginia, 15
Dick, Rebecca, 3
Dickerman, Ellen, 61
Thomas, 61
Dickinson, Elizabeth, 277
Jerusha, 79
Nathaniel, 277
Dighton, Anne, 87
Catherine, 271+
Damaris, 86, 87
Elizabeth, 46
Frances, 87+, 269, 270+
Jane, 32, 34, 86, 87+
John, 32,34, 46, 86+,87+,271
Katherine, 87
Mary, 87+
Samuel, 87
Thomas, 87

Dill, Peter, 217
Thanks, 217
Dingham, Henry, 23
Dix, Mary, 209
Dodge, Emma, 117
Dole, Joan, 131
Richard, 131
Sarah, 131+, 132+
William, 131
Doloff, Catherine, 41
Christian, 41
Richard, 41
Dorchester, Anthony, 52, 234
James, 52+
Mary, 52
Sarah, 52, 234
Dorney, Michael, 32
Susan, 32
Dow, Martha, 152, 193
Susanna, 155
Thomas, 193
Down, John, 26
Ruth, 26
Downes, Edith, 270
William, 270
Downing, Lydia, 17, 118
Mary, 17 (Polly)
Rufus, 17
Dowse, John, 158, 245
Drake, Abraham, 180
Job, 272, 273
John, 272, 273
Mary, 272, 273
Robert, 180
Sarah, 283
Susannah, 180
Drury, Abigail, 90, 91
Benjamin, 91
Caleb, 90
Elizabeth, 89+, 90, 91+
Elijah, 91
Hugh, 58, 88+, 89+, 139, 208, 209+
John, 58,88+,89+,90,209,210
Luke, 91
Lydia, 88+, 89, 90, 91, 139, 209
Manoah, 91
Martha, 90, 91+
Mary, 88+, 89+, 90+, 91+
Mercy, 89
Micah, 90
Obed, 88
Rachel, 58, 59, 89, 90+, 91+, 210
Sarah, 58+, 90+, 91+
Susanna, 90
Thankful, 91
Thomas, 58+, 72, 88+, 89+, 90+, 91+, 210
Uriah, 90
Dudley, Anne, 144
Byley, 104, 109
Catherine, 271
Deborah, 42
Diana, 12
Elizabeth, 104, 109
Francis, 98, 260, 262
James, 42, 154, 155, 183
Joanna, 155
Joseph, 123, 271
Katherine, 87
Lydia, 273
Marcy, 108
Mary, 98, 108, 155
Samuel, 105, 108, 144, 155+, 246
Stephen, 108, 155+, 182
Thomas, 45, 87, 108, 144, 155+, 271
Dumbleton, John, 79, 273
Lydia, 79, 273
Dunham, Benjamin, 35+
Maria, 12
Martha, 35
Samuel, 35
Durant, Edward, 2
Durham, Goodman, 70
Dustin, Lucinda, 127
Moody, 127
Dyer, Henry, 109
Joannah, 109
Eames, Abigail, 90
Anthony, 265
Elizabeth, 90, 265
Gershom, 253
Hannah, 253
John, 90
Martha, 90, 210
Samuel, 90
Thomas, 90+
Earl, John, 30
Mary, 30
Easton, Phillipe, 63
Roger, 212
Ruth, 212
Eaton, Daniel, 92
Joshua, 72
Lydia, 72
Rebecca, 92
Eckels, Hannah, 56
Edward I, King, 1, 32, 33+,268
Edward III, King, 2
Edward VI, King, 201
Egbere, Jane, 213
Egmont, Earl of, 3
Elbridge, Elizabeth, 133
Eleanor of Castile, 33
Eliot, John, 23, 62, 63, 135, 150, 186, 240, 214, 250

Eliot, Philip, 135
Elizabeth, Queen, 165
Elkins, Daniel, 42
Hannah, 42
John, 42
Moses, 42+
Tabitha, 42
Ellison, James, 175
Elmer, Edward, 79
John, 79
Rebecca, 79
Ely, Mary, 234
Samuel, 234
Emerson, Hannah, 255+
Mary, 93
Michael, 255
Emery, Abigail, 94+
Agnes, 92
Alice, 92, 93
Anne, 93
Anthony, 92+
Bethia, 54+, 94, 95
Ebenezer, 93+, 256
Elinor, 93
Ellin, 92
Elizabeth, 92+, 94+
Frances, 92+
Hannah, 94
Helena, 93
Hugh, 92
James, 92
John, 54+, 92+, 93+, 94+, 215, 255, 256+
Jonathan, 93+, 255, 256
Joseph, 94
Josiah, 94
Judith, 94
Lydia, 94
Maria L.,
Mary, 92, 93+, 94+, 215, 255+, 256+.
Rebecca, 92
Ruth, 94
Sarah, 94
Samuel, 94
Stephen, 94
Tabitha, 94
Endicott, John, 24, 174, 229
Englefield, Margaret, 2
Thomas, 270
Ensign, Elizabeth, 96+
Hannah, 96, 217
James, 96
John, 96+, 218, 266
Sarah, 96+
Thomas, 96, 217, 265, 266
Esse, Henry, 165
Prudence, 165+, 222
Estabrooke, Joseph, 123
Esterbrook, Joseph, 174
Esterbrook, Mary, 174
Estow, Mary, 171
William, 171
Evans, Richard, 9
Zipporah, 9
Everett, Mindwell, 219
Fairbanks, George, 90
Jonas, 204
Jonathan, 90
Lydia, 204
Rachel, 90
Fairfield, Abigail, 167
Daniel, 140, 167+, 168+
John, 167+
Mary, 167+
Ruth, 140, 167, 168
Sarah, 167
Falloway, Martha, 35
William, 35
Farnsworth, Lucy, 221
Farrer, Daniel, 99
George, 99
Hannah, 99, 141
Jacob, 99, 141
Farrow, Mary, 35
Farwell, Charles, 117+
Clara Elizabeth, 117
Florence, 117+
Hannah, 122
Jenny, 118
John Howe, 117
Mary, 118
Melana, 116, 118
Nellie, 118
Nicholas, 117, 118
Richard, 118
Ruth E., 118
Samuel, 117, 118
Sidney B., 118
William H., 118+
William Perkins, 117
Faulkner, Mabel, 20
Walter, 20
Fay, Susanna, 210
Fearing, Hannah, 36
John, 36
Fed, John, 40
Ferdinand of Castile, 33
Fernald, Audrey, 16
Gail Rae, 16
Gordon, 16
Kathryn Olive, 16
Leon P., 16
Marguerite, 16
Virginia, 16
Willard, 16
Field, Cyrus, 116, 156
Elizabeth, 79
Fobes, 156
Jabez, 156

Field, John, 9, 156
Joseph, 52
Joshua, 51+, 79
Josiah, 156
Lydia, 52, 237
Mary, 156
Mehitable, 9
Richard, 156
Robert, 9
Samuel, 51, 79
Sarah, 51+
William, 9
Zechariah, 51, 52, 79
Fife, Abigail, 122
William, 122
Fifield, Benjamin, 31
Mary, 41
Fish, Hannah, 187
John, 187
Fisher, Sally, 220
Fiske, David, 237
Elizabeth, 30
John, 175
Mary, 175
Nathan, 30
Nathaniel, 175
Fitch, Jeremiah, 85
Flagg, Allen, 29
Experience, 28
Sarah, 29
Thomas, 29
Fletcher, Abigail, 220
Benjamin, 98, 99
Edward, 88, 209
Elizabeth, 98, 99+, 260, 261, 262
Francis, 98+, 260, 262
Grisell, 98
Hannah, 98+, 99, 261
Hepsibah, 99
Hezekiah, 98
Hope, 241
John, 98, 99
Joseph, 98, 99
Joshua, 98
Luke, 98
Lydia, 98
Margaret, 98
Mary, 88, 98+,99, 209, 242
Robert, 98, 99+, 176, 225, 242, 261, 262
Ruth, 99
Samuel, 58, 98+, 99+, 176, 242, 260, 261
Sarah, 58, 98, 99+, 176,261
Timothy, 99
William, 98, 176, 241, 261
Folsom, Anna, 153, 154
Benjamin, 155
Catherine, 109
Folsom, Ephraim, 113
John, 104, 109, 113, 154
Jonathan, 153, 154
Lydia, 113
Mary, 104, 153
Peter, 109
Samuel, 153
Foot, Margaret, 50
Nathaniel, 50
Footman, Abigail, 280
Thomas, 280
Ford, Joanna, 67
Thomas, 67
Foss, Elizabeth, 129
Foster, Edward, 50, 84, 158
Hester, 50
Hopestill, 25, 43, 44, 240
Joseph, 239
Lettice, 158
Margaret, 239
Naomi, 84
Patience, 43, 44, 240
Relief, 158
Richard, 43
Sarah, 50
Timothy, 84, 158, 245
Fountain, Edward, 216
Fox, Eliphalet, 262
Elizabeth, 29, 195
Hannah, 56
Mary, 262
Thomas, 29, 56, 195, 262
Franklin, Benjamin, 71, 174,257
Edward, 82+, 197
Hannah, 12, 197
Jacob, 156
Mary, 107
Nathaniel, 107
Obadiah, 12
Ruth, 156
French, Hannah, 12
Obadiah, 12
Frende, Christian, 237
Frizzell, William, 141
Frost, Edward, 208
Elizabeth, 208
Thomasine, 208
Frye, Benjamin, 193
John, 193
Mary, 193
Fuller, Abigail, 100, 101
Ann, 263
Bethia, 100
Elizabeth, 8, 100+, 101, 218, 254
Esther, 101
Experience, 101
Hannah, 101+, 254
Isaac, 100+
Jeremiah, 8+, 100

Fuller, John, 8, 100+, 150, 151, 254
Joseph, 100, 151
Joshua, 100, 101+, 218, 219, 254
Jonathan, 100
Lydia, 100, 151
Margaret, 100
Martha, 172
Mary, 100, 101
Mercy, 101
Rachel, 8, 100
Ruth, 101
Samuel, 263
Sarah, 100, 101
Thankful, 8, 100
William, 172
Furneulx, Avis, 31
Henry, 31
Matthew, 31
Gage, John, 152
Josiah, 152+
Lydia, 152
Gager, Rebecca, 207
Samuel, 207
Gale, Esther, 126
Gardner, Andrew, 175
Rooksby, 169
Sarah, 175
Thomas, 169
Gardiner, Joanna, 232
Thomas, 232
Garfield, Abigail, 101
Deborah, 57
Edward, 101
Joseph, 101
Joshua, 101
Samuel, 57
Garland, Elizabeth, 197
Hannah, 148
John, 148+
Joseph, 27
Mehitabel, 148, 149
Garrad, John, 237
Margaret, 237
Thomas, 237
Gedney, John, 195
George, Mary, 45, 159
Nicholas, 159
Gerald, Mary, 52
German, Abraham Johannes, 20
Hendrika, 20
Marie Alida, 20
Gerry, Elbridge, 133
Elizabeth, 133
Nathaniel, 209
Thomas, 133
Gibbs, Matthew, 72
Mercy, 72
Gibson, John, 265
Sarah, 122
Stephen, 122
Giddings, Elizabeth, 130
Gilbert, Abilene, 51
Amy, 162, 163, 187
Anna, 51
Catherine, 50, 51, 65, 277
Dorothy, 187
Elizabeth, 51
Esther May, 20
Hannah, 51+
Harry Elmer, 20
Henry, 51, 123
Jane, 271
John, 51, 162, 163, 187, 271
Jonathan, 51
Judith, 123
Mary, 51,123, 125
Rachel, 51
Sarah, 51+
Thomas, 50, 51+, 64, 65, 123+, 271
William, 164
Gile, Phebe, 114 [Guild?]
Giles, A. Linzee, 63
Gill, Mary, 35
Thomas, 35
Gillings, Sarah, 9
Gilman, Abigail,105, 107+, 109
Alice, 105, 108
Ann, 103
Bridget, 103
Cartee, 105, 106+, 107, 112, 182, 183
Catherine,105, 108+,109, 157
Charles, 103+, 105, 112
Daniel,104, 105+, 106, 107+
Deborah, 109
Dorothy, 107
Edward, 35, 102+,103+,104+, 105+, 106, 108, 109, 154, 155, 228, 247, 280
Elizabeth, 102, 103, 104+, 105, 106+, 107, 108+, 109+, 153, 228, 246+,247+
Grace, 105+, 280
Hannah, 105, 107
Jacob, 154, 182, 183
James, 108
Jane, 102
Jeremy, 104
Johanna, 109
John, 73, 102+, 104+ 105+, 106+, 107, 108+, 113, 153 182, 246,247+, 280
Joseph, 103, 109
Joshua, 104
Lawrence, 102+
Lydia, 104, 108
Margaret, 102, 103

Gilman, Mary, 35, 102+, 103+ 104+, 106+, 107+, 108, 153, 154, 183
Mercy, 108
Moses, 73, 104+, 105+, 106 108, 109
Nathaniel, 107
Nicholas, 107, 108+, 154,183
Rachel, 103
Robert, 102+. 103
Samuel, 108
Sarah, 103+, 104+,105,109+112
Stephen, 105+, 106+, 107, 182
William, 106
Gleason, Abigail, 219
Glidden, Abigail, 112, 113
Alice, 110
Andrew, 112, 113, 114
Benjamin, 112, 113
Betsey, 115+
Charles, 73, 105, 110+, 111+ 112+, 113, 154, 223, 224
Charles Erastus, 116+
Christian, 110
Clarissa, 116, 117
Clarissa Matilda, 17, 118+,157
Deborah, 110+
Diantha, 116+
Dorcas, 113
Dorothy, 110, 111
Elisha, 116+
Eliza, 116
Elizabeth, 112, 113, 115, 116+, 153, 155, 157
Erastus, 116+, 117
Eunice, 111, 223
Ezra Jones, 113, 115
Frances, 116+
Grace, 110, 114
Hannah, 116
Jacob, 105+, 106+, 107+, 115
Jane, 112
Jeremiah, 114
Joanna, 110
John, 110+, 111, 112+, 113+ 116+, 153, 154+, 157
Jonathan, 42, 112, 113+, 114 115+, 116+, 117, 128, 155+ 157, 182, 203
Joseph, 110, 112+, 113, 115
Josiah, 112, 113
Josias, 110
Levi, 115
Lucinda, 117, 118, 128
Lucretia, 116+
Lydia, 113
Margaret, 42, 113, 114+, 115+
Maria, 114
Mary, 110, 113+ 114, 203
Mehitable, 114
Melana, 118
Molly, 114, 203
Nancy, 117, 118
Nathaniel, 110
Phebe, 114, 203
Philip, 110
Polly, 115
Rebecca, 114
Richard, 42, 104, 105, 106, 110+, 112+,113+, 114, 224
Roby, 116+
Roxana, 116
Sally, 115+
Samuel,17,116+,117+,118+,128
Samuel Pottle, 115
Sarah, 104, 105, 110, 112+, 113+, 114
Simeon, 114
Stephen, 115
Susan, 116+
Susanna, 110, 111, 112, 113
Thomas, 110
Ursula, 110
William, 110+
Glover, Alexander, 12
Annah, 12
Ansel Edward, 12
Charles Baker, 12
Charles Edward, 12
Edward, 12, 16
Hannah, 63
John, 26, 158, 226
Julia Ann Sophia, 13
Margaret Babcock, 12
Martha Jane, 15
Mary, 84, 226+
Mary Anne Ely, 12
Nathaniel, 12, 158, 226+
Polly, 12
Sarah, 12
Sarah Elizabeth, 13
Goble, Sarah, 217
Thomas, 127
Goddard, Edward, 90
Elizabeth, 103
John, 103
Susanna, 90
William, 90
Goldstone, Frances, 176
Jane, 176
John, 176
Robert, 176+
Sarah, 176, 177, 238
Goodwin, Edward, 223
Hannah, 201
Ozias, 201
Gordon, Abigail, 182,183
Alexander, 114
Daniel, 114
Ithiel, 114

Gordon, Mary, 114
Thomas, 114, 182
Gorges, Ferdinand, 213
Ferdinanda, 180
Ferdinando, 75+
Thomas, 180
Goss, Abel, 126
Abigail, 112, 124+
Charles N., 127+
Cynthia, 126
David, 126
Ebenezer, 124, 125
Elizabeth, 119, 122, 124
Esther, 126
Eunice, 124, 125, 126
Fanny, 127
Hannah, 119, 120, 122+, 123 125+, 126+, 146, 205, 30
Irene, 126
Jacob, 17, 118
Joel, 127+
John, 28, 119, 122+, 123, 124+,125, 126, 127+, 225
Jonathan, 122
Joseph, 119, 124
Judith, 123, 124, 125, 142
Keziah, 80, 124, 125+
Lawrence, 127
Levi, 126
Lucinda, 117, 127+, 128
Lucretia, 124
Lucy, 122, 126
Lydia, 127
Marcy, 126
Mary, 119+,122+,123+,124+, 125, 126+, 127, 146, 205
Matilda, 127
Miriam, 123, 124
Nancy, 128
Nathaniel, 117, 125, 126+,127
Orenea, 127
Phebe, 119
Philip, 28, 80, 119, 120, 30, 121, 122+,123+,124, 125 126, 127, 142, 146+, 205
Polly, 126, 127
Rachel, 126
Richard, 124
Roccena, 127
Roxana, 127
Salome, 124
Samuel, 123, 126, 124+
Sarah, 119, 122, 126+, 225
Susanna, 127
Thankful, 123, 124
Thomas, 124+, 125+
William, 120+,121, 122+,127
Gould, Rachel, 126
Gourd, Phebe, 25
Richard, 25
Gove, Abigail. 82
Edward, 82
John, 82
Grantam, Alice, 92
Graves, Abigail, 129
Elizabeth, 129, 130, 279
Grace, 39, 129
Hannah, 129, 130+, 202
Joanna, 129
John, 129+, 181, 234
Jonathan, 129, 130
Martha, 129, 181, 234
Mary, 129+, 130, 208, 234
Ruth, 279
Salathiel, 279
Samuel, 39, 129+. 130+, 202
Sarah, 163, 234
Thomas, 23, 163
William, 171, 279+
Gray. Ann, 8
Edward, 8
Green, Greene, Deborah, 166
Ida, 16
J. V, 222
Jonathan, 166
John, 135, 166
Mary, 135
Philippa, 222
Greenleaf, Bethia, 133
Catherine, 133
Daniel, 132
Edmund, 131, 132, 143
Elizabeth, 132+, 134
Enoch, 37, 132+, 133
Esther, 132
Hannah, 132
James, 133
John, 131+, 132
Joseph, 37, 133+, 168
Judith, 132
Margaret, 131
Mary, 132, 133+
Mehitable, 132
Nathaniel, 132
Rachel, 133
Rebecca, 133
Rooksby, 133
Ruth, 133+
Samuel, 132
Sarah, 36, 37+, 131, 132, 133+, 134, 142, 168
Stephen, 132, 132
Greenough, Mary, 224
Greenwood, Hannah, 253
Thomas, 253
Gregory, Susanna, 26

Greville, Margaret, 34
William, 34
Gridley, Richard, 10
Griffin, Hugh, 258
Sarah, 258
Griggs, Bridget, 135
Elizabeth, 135
George, 135
Grisell, 98
Hannah, 136
Henry, 135
Humphrey, 98
John, 135+, 136
Joseph, 135, 136
Katherine, 135
Martha, 135+
Mary, 135+, 136+, 241
Robert, 135+
Rose, 135
Steven, 136
Thomas, 135+, 136, 241
William, 135
Griswold, Anna, 272
Edward, 78
Elizabeth, 187
Francis, 61, 187
George, 78
Mary, 61, 78
Matthew, 272
Grosvenor, Elizabeth, 60
John, 142
Randall, 60
Sarah, 142
Gruber, John Peter, 16
Sarah Jane, 16
Guild, Annie, 13
James, 193
Phebe, 114
Ruth, 193
Samuel, 13, 193
Gulliver, Sarah, 119,146,205
Gunn, Elizabeth, 79
Jasper, 79
John, 79
Mercy, 79
Nathaniel, 79
Samuel, 79
Gurnell, Jane, 98
Gurney, Ann, 103
Grusell, 98
John, 98
Gutterson, Ruth, 55
William, 55
Hadley, Dright, 15
Margaret L., 15
Martha, 15
Hadwell, Benjamin, 70
Hagburne, Katherine, 87
Samuel, 87, 271
Hailston, Margaret, 98
Hale, Joan, 131
Hall, Abigail, 82, 254
Anne, 267
Beatrice, 61
Charlotte, 117
Francis, 23
John, 269
Lucy, 122
Mary, 176
Mercy, 154
Richard, 82
Sarah, 176
William, 176
Hallowell, Anne, 7
William, 7
Halsey, Ann, 259
Margaret, 180
Hamblin, Oliver, 221
Polly, 221
Hammond, Elizabeth, 174
John, 174
William, 174
Hanford, Lettice, 158
Hannaford, Bridgett, 63
Hannay, Carolyn Blake, 14
Helen Blake, 14
John, 14, John Woodward, 14
Margaret McClelland, 14
Pamela, 14
Peter Maxwell, 14
Philippa Mary, 14
Hapgood, Elizabeth, 141
Shadrach, 141
Harrington, Anna, 156
David Alonzo, 156
Diantha Hannah, 156
Hannah, 156
Leonard Clark, 156
Luther, 156
Marchia, 156
Mary, 90, Mary Ladd, 156
Mary Ward, 72
Warren, 156
Harris, Elizabeth, 166, 207
Gabriel, 207
Hannah, 166
John, 55, 166
Judith, 55
Peter, 166
Thomas, 29
Walter, 207
William, 27
Harrison, Elizabeth, 180
Harrod, Hannah, 261
Hart, Caleb, 218
Mary, 233
Hartshorn, Susanna, 193
Thomas, 193
Hartwell, Elizabeth, 276
John, 276+

Hartwell, Priscilla, 276
Ruth, 261
Samuel, 261
William, 261, 276+
Harvey, Elizabeth, 70, 77, 180
John, 71; John Thayer, 15
Martha, 71
Peter, 77, 180
Susan Elizabeth, 15
Harwell, Margaret, 32
Haselden, Alice, 60
Haseltine, Abiah, 82
Gershom, 82
Mary, 54
Robert, 82
Haskell, Hannah, 125
Joanna, 125
John, 125+
Keziah, 125
Thomas, 125
Zachariah, 125
Hastings, John, 33
Maude, 33
Roxana, 116
Walter, 116
Hatch, Alice B., 16
Amos Clark, 16
Asa, 16
Edward Joshua, 16
Fannie Lorinda, 16
Gracia Blake, 16
Hannah, 168
Jessica, 16
Joseph Prescott, 16
Lorinda, 16
Luta Fay, 16
Maria L., 16
Mary Alice, 16
Sarah Jane, 16
Stearns Craig, 16
Zerviah, 220
Hathaway, Sarah, 157
Hatherly, Timothy, 96+
Haugh, Atherton, 60
Elizabeth, 60
Susanna, 60
Haven, Joseph, 90
Moses,90
Richard, 90
Susanna, 90
Hawes, Damaris, 46
James, 46
Obadiah, 46
Hawkins, Damaris, 139+
Elihu, 139
Elizabeth, 139+
Frances, 138
Hannah, 138
James, 88+, 89, 137, 138+, 139+,140, 167+, 168, 179
Jane, 137+, 138+, 179
Job, 137+ 138+
Luta Fay, 16
Lydia, 88+, 89, 139, 167
Martha, 138
Mary, 138, 139+, 140. 167, 178, 179
Peleg, 139
Rebecca. 138
Richard, 137+ 138, 179, 225
Ruth, 138, 139+ 167
Sarah, 139+
Susan, 139
Thomas. 137, 138+ 139
Hawkredd, Elizabeth, 175
Hawley, Abiah, 283
Hawthorne, Priscilla, 224
John, 122, 224
Haynes, John, 141, 204
Mary, 141, 204
Ruth, 239, 252
Hayward, Anna, 123, 141+. 264
Elizabeth, 141+. 170
George, 141+. 204, 264, 142
Hannah, 141+, 142
James, 142
John, 123, 141+, 142, 264
Joseph, 141
Judith, 123, 142+
Mary, 141+ 142+
Sarah, 141, 142, 204
Simon, 141
Susanna, 142
Hazeltine, John, 255
Mary, 255
Headley, Dennis 62
Johanna, 62
Heald, Israel, 276
John, 276
Martha, 276
Heard, Benjamin. 212
Elizabeth, 212
John, 212
Ruth, 212
Heath, Deborah, 168
Ebenezer, 168
Joseph, 193
Martha, 193
Helman, Elizabeth, 24, 229+
Hempstead, Joshua, 166
Henchman, Elizabeth, 176
Hannah, 176
Thomas, 176
Henry I King, 31
Henry II King, 33
Henry V, King, 270
Henry VIII King, 165, 201
Henshaw, Submit 149
Herle, John, 270
Juliana, 270

Hersie, Elizabeth, 104
William, 104
Hewes, Anne, 249
Hewitt, Elizabeth, 236+
Hannah, 187
Thomas, 187
Heywood, John, 57
Sarah, 57
Hibbard, Elizabeth, 55
Esther, 203
Hannah, 55, 202, 203+
James, 203
John, 55, 202, 203+
Mary, 203
Robert, 202
Sarah, 156, 203+
Stephen, 203
Hicks, Margaret, 100
Zachariah, 100
Hill, Abraham, 239
Beatrice, 60
Jacob, 239
John, 223
Sarah, 131, 239
William, 60, 131
Hilliard, Apphia, 82, 198+
Emanuel, 198
Mehitable, 82, 198+
Timothy, 82, 197, 198+
Hills, Hannah, 55,174
Helen, 174
Henry, 55
Hilton, Agnes, 143
Alice, 143
Anne, 143+, 144
Arthur, 144
Charles, 143, 144
Dudley, 154
Edward, 111, 143+, 144+, 211+ 214, 246+
Elizabeth, 143
Frances, 143
John, 143+
Katherine, 143,144,214,246
Magdalene, 14
Mainwaring, 143
Maire, Mary, 143+
Mehitable, 143
Mercy, 154
Rebecca, 144
Richard, 144+
Samuel, 144+
Sarah, 132, 143
Sobriety, 144
Susanna, 144
William, 132, 143+ 144, 211, 213, 279
Hinckley, Mary, 85, 226+
Thomas, 85, 226
Hitchcock, Ellen Cordelia, 14
Hitchcock, Hannah, 64
Helen Blake, 14
John, 65; John Augustus, 14
Lemuel, 118
Luke, 65
Mary, 118
Pliny, 14
Sally, 14
Hoag, Ebenezer, 93, 255, 256
John, 93, 256
Lydia, 42
Hoare, Alice, 275
Elizabeth, 204
John, 204, 275+
Hobart, David, 35
Edmund, 35, 151
Nazareth, 35
Nehemiah, 151
Peter, 151
Ruth, 205
Sarah, 151
Hockwell, Robert, 216
Hogaboom, Ruth, 118
Seth, 118
Holbeck, William, 263
Holcomb, Mary, 50
Nathaniel, 50
Sarah, 50
Thomas, 50
Holden, Mary, 269
Holland, Anna, 160
John, 121+, 158
Relief, 158
Holloway, Adam, 141
Hannah, 141
Holly, Samuel, 150
Holmes, Ebenezer, 159
Edward, 117
Florence, 117
George, 159
Joseph, 120
Joshua, 188
Mary, 159
Nathaniel, 159
Prudence, 188
Robert, 188
Sarah, 159
Holt, Barzilla, 122
Clara, 117, Clara E., 117
Elizabeth, 122
Frances G., 117
Herman, 117+
Marion, 117
Holyoke, Eleazer, 64
Mary, 63
Hooker. Anne, 23
Thomas, 23+, 47, 96, 162,230
Hopkins, Abigail, 146
Bethia, 146
Ebenezer, 146

Hopkins, Elizabeth, 146
Hannah, 25,119,120,146+,205
Joseph, 146
Margaret, 120, 122+ 146
Mary, 146+
Samuel, 146
Susanna, 25, 119, 146+
Thomas, 146
William, 25,119, 120, 146+
Horr, Elizabeth, 188
Matthew, 188
Horricka, Mary, 188
William, 188
Horton, Alice, 149
Barnabas, 148
Benjamin, 149
David, 27, 148+. 149+, 169
Dorcas, 149
Ebenezer, 149
Elizabeth, 149
Enoch, 149
Hannah, 148
Jeremiah, 148+
John, 148+
Jonathan, 148
Joseph, 149
Martha, 149+, 169
Mary, 148+, 149+
Mehetabel, 148
Nathan, 169
Patience, 149+
Rachel, 148, 149
Rebecca, 169
Ruth, 149
Sarah, 148+
Solomon, 27, 148+
Submit, 149
Susanna, 27, 148+ 149
Thankful, 149
Thomas, 27+, 148+
Hosmer, Hannah, 141
Mary, 276
James, 141, 209, 276
Sarah, 209
Hotchkiss, Abigail, 20
Henry, 20
Jessie Josephine, 20
Hough, Hannah, 166
Houghton, Abigail, 68
Experience, 68
John, 119, 123, 146, 205
Mary, 119, 123, 146, 205
Ralph, 68
Sarah, 119, 146, 205
Howe, Abraham, 253
Anne, 249
Dorothy, 205
Edward, 238
Elizabeth, 253
Hannah, 253
James, 63, James Blake, 116
Jane, 176
John, 124+, 252, 253
John Badlam, 116
Josiah, 124, 141, 204
Lucretia, 124
Mary, 141, 204
Obadiah, 12
Phineas, 124
Polly, 12
Samuel, 68
Sarah, 68, 253
Thomas, 176
Hubbard, Grace, 114
Jonathan, 114
Joshua. 251
Hucksland, Christian, 110
Edward, 110
Hudson, Abigail, 223, 224
Francis, 224
Samuel, 224
William, 224
Hues, George, 120
Huet, Elizabeth, 36
Thomas, 36
Hugh Capet, 31
Hull, Benjamin, 279
C. A., 117
Florence, 117
Joseph, 279
Rachel [Halle], 279+
Humphrey, Hannah, 8
Hopestill, 8
Isaac, 9, 159
Jane, 67
Jonas, 67, 159
Ruth, 159
Zipporah, 9
Hunt, Elizabeth, 7
Hannah, 98
Isaac, 238
Joanna, 125
Mary, 164, 239
Mercy, 208
Peter, 7
William, 208
Huntingfield, William de, 33
Hunton, Huntoon, Betsey, 115
Charles, 115
Hannah, 115, 155
Joanna, 155
John, 107, 115, 155+
Jonathan Glidden, 115
Joseph, 115
Josiah, 115, 155
Margaret, 155
Philip, 106, 115, 155+
Polly, 115
Samuel, 106, 107, 155
Hurd, Mercy, 208

Hurst, Elizabeth, 106
Huse, Abel, 55, 94
Anne, 55
Israel, 55
Judith, 94
Ruth, 55
Thomas, 55
Hutchinson, Anne, 137+, 174
Elizabeth, 193
Samuel, 193
Hyde, Elizabeth, 100+
Job, 100+
Samuel, 100
Ingalls, Abigail, 94
Henry, 94
Ruth, 55
Ingersoll, Abigail, 163
Dorothy, 162, 163
Hannah, 162
John, 162, 163
Margaret, 162
Mary, 163
Ingoldsby, Anthony, 60
Dorcas, 60
Ings, Mary, 36
Samuel, 36
Irby, Alice, 60
Anthony, 60
John, 60
Olive, 60
Rose, 60
Jackson, Abigail, 151
Caleb, 151
Christopher, 150
Edward, 100+,150+,151+,253
Elizabeth, 150, 151
Frances, 150, 151+
Grace, 151
Hannah, 151+, 253
Israel, 151
John, 150
Jonathan, 151
Joseph, 151
Lydia, 100, 151
Margaret, 150, 151
Rebecca, 151
Ruth, 151
Sarah, 151+
Seaborn, 151
Sebas, 151
Jacob, John, 36
Mary, 35,103
Nicholas, 35, 103
Jaques, Henry, 93, 94
Ruth, 94
James I, King, 275
James, Agnes, 4
John, 175
Mary, 175
Jeffries, Frances, 176
Jenkins, Edward, 96
John, 139
Sarah, 139
Jennings, Elinor, 166
Joseph, 80
Richard, 166
Zerviah, 80
Jepson, Rosamond, 263
William, 263
Jess, Abigail, 277
William, 277
Jewell, Grisell, 98
Mary, 217
Nathaniel, 217
Thomas, 98
John, King, 270
Johnson, Abigail, 94
Deborah, 253
Eliza, 156
Elizabeth, 244
Hannah, 242
Isaac, 36
John, 253
Jonathan, 242
Peter, 197
Richard, 244
Solomon, 242, 253
Susan, 150
Uriah, 264
William, 94, 242
Jones, Abigail, 113
Ann, 249
Benjamin, 27, 103, 113
Ebenezer,85
Elizabeth, 115
Ephraim, 99
Ezra, 115
Gratia M., 15
Hannah, 37
Hepsibah, 99
John, 259, 260
Joseph, 37
Mary, 84, 103
Robert, 37
Samuel, 84, 239
Sarah, 84, 239
Susanna, 37
Thomas, 213
Waitstill, 85
Jordan, Robert, 76
Joslin, Peter, 120
Joy, Elizabeth, 36
Thomas, 36
Judkins, Job, 41
Joel, 41
Mary, 41
Jugg, Christian, 3
Jurdain, Ignatious, 131
Sarah, 131
Kane, Alice B., 16

Keney, Susanna, 148
Keeler, Ralph, 206
Keith, James, 272
  Mary, 269
Kelly, Angie, 13
  Elizabeth, 94
  Fanny Persis, 13
  Flora, 13
  John, 94
  Nathaniel, 13
  Rosamund, 13
Kelton, John, 27
  Sarah, 27
  Thankful, 10
  Thomas, 27
Kendall, Mary, 125
Kendrick, Esther, 254
  John, 254
  Kenning, Henry, 143
  Jane, 129
  Magdalene, 143
Kerley, Elizabeth, 253
  Henry, 253
Ketchell, Charlotte H., 157
Kezar, Hannah, 82
  John, 82
Kibbe, Kibby, Edward, 79
  Grisell, 98
  Henry, 98
  Rebecca, 79
Kidder, Anna, 59
Kimball, John, 129
  Mehitable, 82
King, Anna, 250, Anne, 221
  Arthur Henry, 14
  Carolyn, 14
  Duncan, 14
  Elizabeth, 209
  George, 250
  Joan, 250
  John, 65
  Jonathan, 221
  Martha, 209
  Mary, 65, Mary L., 208
  Mercy, 209
  Silas, 221
  Thomas, 208
Knapp, Ann; Elizabeth, 196
  William, 187
Kneeland, John, 139
  Mary, 139
Knight, Alice, 269
  Mary, 195
Knox, Henry, 11
  Ruth, 21
Lacie, John de, 33
  Maude de, 33
Ladd, Abigail, 155
  Alexander, 153
  Ann, 152+,154, 155, 156+,157
  Aurelia, 156
  Bethia, 155
  Catherine, 105, 154
  Charlotte, 157
  Crawford, 157
  Daniel, 54, 105, 106+, 109, 112, 152+,153, 154+, 155+ 157+, 183, 198, 199+
  Eliza, 156
  Elizabeth, 112, 115, 152, 153, 154+, 155, 156+, 157
  Enoch, 156
  Ezekiel, 153
  Fannie M., 15
  Hannah, 155, 156, 157, 220
  Henry, 12
  Hiram, 156
  James, 114
  Joanna, 155+ 156
  John, 115, 154, 155+, 156+, 157, 183, 220+
  Joseph, 12, 156
  Josiah, 42, 156, 157
  Lucy, 156
  Lydia, 152+, 154
  Margaret, 114
  Maria, 12
  Martha, 152+
  Mary, 106, 152, 153. 154, 155+, 156+, 183
  Mehitable, 154,155+,156, 199
  Mercy, 154
  Nathaniel, 54, 112, 105, 106 109, 152, 153, 154+ 199
  Palmer, 220
  Prudence, 220+
  Ruth, 155, 156
  Samuel, 152, 160
  Sarah, 153, 156+, 157
  Stephen, 155
  Susanna, 155, 220
Lake, Thomas, 159
Lakin, John, 121
Lally, Florence, 16
Lamb, Joanna, 234
  John, 50, 234, 277
  Lydia, 50, 277
Lamson, Elizabeth, 276
  Martha, 209
Lancaster, Elizabeth, 27
  Sarah, 55
Langham, Eleanor, 3
Langton, Mary, 32
  John, 32
La Pedona, Felicia Linda, 16
  John, 16
  Virginia, 16
Larkin, Edward, 262
  Sarah, 262
Lasling, Ellen, 61

Lasling, Thomas, 61
Lathrop, Thomas, 54
Laurence, James, 156
Mary, 156
Lawrence, John, 29
Lawson, Elizabeth, 200+
William, 200+
Lay, Rebecca, 207
John, 207
Leadbetter, Abigail, 159
Deliverance, 159
Ebenezer, 158, 159
Hannah, 159
Henry,67,85,158+,159+,160,245
Increase, 10,85,158,159+,160+
Israel, 159
John, 158
Katherine, 159, 160
Mary, 159
Priscilla, 160
Relief, 10, 158+, 159+, 245
Ruth, 159
Sarah, 85, 158, 159+, 160+, 244, 245+
Waitstill, 160
Leagar, Legar, Anne, 6, 7
Bethiah, 7
Hannah, 7
Jacob, 6, 7
Leavitt, Alice, 105, 109
James, 109
John, 68
Nehemiah, 105
Sarah, 68, 104
Le Bird, Thomas, 60
Lee, Joshua, 36
Mary, 36,233
Leighton, Mary, 212
Thomas, 212
Leonard, Eunice, 126
James, 269
John, 50
Mary, 50
Rebecca, 269
Leveritt, John, 159
Leveridge, George, 279
Lewis, Anna, 251
Goodman, 70
Hannah, 197
John, 251
Philip, 197
Thomas,75+; Mrs Thomas, 180
Light, John, 155
Lincoln, Bridget, 103
Edward, 103
Thomas, 103
Lindrey, Daniel, 3
Sarah, 3
Linton, Richard, 29
Lissen, Hannah, 40
Lissen, Nicholas, 40+
Littlefield, Dorcas, 149
Francis, 94
Lucy, 156
Tabitha, 94
Lloyd, David, 270
Margaret, 270
Lock, Locke, Cyrus, 11
Ebenezer, 11
Joshua, 11
Louisa 11
Lucius, 11
Nathaniel, 171
Sabina, 171
William, 11
Loker, Elizabeth, 184
Henry, 184
John, 204
Mary, 204
Lomas, Lula, 21
Lord, Abigail, 251, 264+
Adrean, 163
Alice, 161, 162
Amie, Amy, 163, 187
Anne, 163+ 230
Dorothy,47+,162,163+,231,232
Elizabeth, 161, 162
Ellen, 161
Hannah, 232
Joan, 161, 162
John, 162, 163
Lydia, 163
Mary, 163
Rebecca, 163
Richard, 161, 162+, 163+
Robert, 162, 163
Sarah, 163
Thomas, 47+, 161, 162+, 163+ 230, 232
William, 162, 163, 251
Lothrop, John, 250
Louis VI, King, 31
Lovering, Grace, 254
Low, Elizabeth, 202
John, 202
Joseph, 202
Lucas, Allene, 19
Leona, 19
William, 19
Lugg, Jane, 87
John, 87, 271
Lumbard, David, 52
Lumpkin, Richard, 237
Sarah, 237
Lunt, Elizabeth, 255
Henry, 25
Lygon, Anne, 34
Elizabeth, 32, 33, 34+
Isabel, 32
Henry, 32,33

Lygon, Henry, 32,33
Isabel, 32
Margaret, 34
Richard, 34+
Lymon, Mary, 229
Lyon, George, 7, 245
Hannah, 7, 245
Mary, 218, 219
Lyons, Martha, 197
William, 197
Mc, Mac
MacArthur, Douglas, 45, 46
MacBayne, Donald, 40
Mc Carthy, Mary, 198
Mc Coy, Mary. 72
William, 72
McCready, Anna, 156
MacHarrie, Edith, 19
Malcolm, 19
McKay, Jessie, 21
Macintire, David, 129
Jonathan, 129
Martha, 129
Macomber, John, 26
Mary Ellen, 26
Macy, George, 271, 272+
Hannah, 8
Mary, 272
Rebecca, 269
Madelyn, Isabel, 32
Magoon, Abigail, 154
Alexander, 154
Henry, 73
Mary, 73
Samuel, 154
Maintenon, Madam de, 71
Makepeace, Elizabeth, 175
Thomas, 175
Manning, Agnes, 3
Manwaring, Ann, 166
Bathsheba, 166
Charles, 165
Elinor, 166
Elizabeth, 166, 207
Esse, 165, 166
Hannah, 165, 166+, 207
Judith, 166
Love, 166, 188
Mercy, 166+, 188
Oliver, 165+,166+,188,207,222
Prudence, 165+, 166, 222
Ranulfus, 165
Richard, 166
Maplesden, Edward, 44
Mary, 44
Thankful, 44
Marb[p]lehead, Mary, 29, 61
Marden, Mehitable, 222
Marriot, Ellen, 162
Robert, 161
Marsh, Onesiphorus, 153
Sarah, 35,153
Thomas, 35
Marshall, Beulah, 169
Daniel, 167, 168, 218
Deborah, 168
Deliverance, 168
Elizabeth, 167, 168+, 169, 170+, 229
Hagar, 168.
James, 134, 149, 167+, 168+, 169+, 170, 229+
John, 10, 138, 139+, 140,149 167+,168+, 169+, 170, 229+
Joseph, 167, 168, 169+, 170
Josiah, 168, 169
Martha, 149, 169+
Mary, 167+, 168+.169,170,229
Mercy, 169
Prudence, 130
Rachel, 169
Rebecca, 169
Rooksby, 10,132,134,169,170+
Ruth, 138, 140, 167, 168+
Samuel, 168
Sarah, 134, 168, 169+, 170
Sheffield, 168
Thomas, 96, 168
Marshfield, Abilene, 51
Catherine, 50, 51, 64,65,277
Esther, 51
Hester, 277
Josiah, 51
Katherine, 43
Margaret, 51
Rachel, 51
Samuel, 50, 51+, 64, 65, 277
Thomas, 277
Marston, Alice, 171
Anne, 172+, 197, 198, 212
Benjamin, 172
Bethia, 172
Elizabeth, 172
Ephraim, 172
Hannah, 172
Henry, 171
Jacob, 172+
John, 172+, 193
Joseph, 172+
Martha, 172+
Mary, 171,172+, 193
Prudence, 171
Rebecca, 172
Robert, 171
Sabina, 171
Sarah, 171+, 172+
Susanna, 172
Thomas, 171+
Tryphena, 171, 172, 198
Wm., 171+,172+,197+,198, 212

Martin, Delevan, 116
Diantha, 116
James, 43, 44
Joan, 43, 44
John, 103
Rachel, 43, 44
Richard, 111
Martyn, Hester, 212
Isaac, 212
John, 212
Marvin, Christopher, 112
Jane, 112
Lois, 221
Mason, Abigail, 159
Daniel, 174, 175
Elizabeth, 174, 187
Hannah, 56, 159, 174, 175
Hester, 174+, 257+
Hugh, 56, 57, 174+, 257+
John, 174+, 225, 257
Joseph, 174, 175, 257
Mary, 174, 175
Ruth, 174
Sarah, 174, 175
Masters, Rachel, 43
Peter, 43
Mather, Cotton, 134, 168
Nathaniel, 225
Richard, 26, 225
Mathew, Johanna, 255
Matthews, Marmaduke, 216
Matthewson, Angie, 13
Maverick, Abigail, 105
Antipas, 105
John, 271
Maxfield, Clement, 84
Christian, 84
John, 9
Ruth, 9
Samuel, 84
Maynard, Hannah, 84
John, 84, 184
Lydia, 184
Meacham, Mary, 78
Mead, Gabriel, 25
Hannah, 232
William, 232
Meakins, Abigail, 280
Thomas, 280
Medap, Bethia, 30
Daniel, 30
Mellen, Abigail, 30
Simon, 30
Mellish, Mary Ann, 11
Stephen, 11
Mellowes, Abraham, 60, 175
Elizabeth, 175+, 275
Martha, 60, 175
Mary, 175
Oliver, 175, 275
Mercer, Elizabeth, 139
Thomas, 139
Merriam, Dorothy, 57
Elizabeth, 176
George, 176
Hannah, 176
Joan, 177
John, 57, 176
Joseph, 57+,176+,238,260,261
Susan, 176+
Thomas, 176
William, 176+
Merrick, Deighton, 46
James, 93
Isaac, 46
Mehitable, 46
Sarah, 203, 233
Stephen, 46
Thomas, 233
William, 46
Merrifield, Sarah, 221
Merrill, Abel, 55
Abigail, 255+
Abraham, 94, 255
Elizabeth, 55, 94
Nathaniel, 94, 255
Phyllis, 21
Sarah, 55
Mesant, Ann, 214
Metcalf, Diantha, 116
John, 116
Mehitable, 65
Mewly, Margaret, 155
Meyn, Alice, 270
Middlebrook, Anna, 260
Joseph, 260
Mighel, Nathaniel, 52
Sarah, 52
Milane, Constance, 24
Humphrey, 24
Miles, Elizabeth, 57
John, 57
Miller, Experience, 101
Sarah, 50
Thomas, 101
Mills, Elizabeth, 178
James, 178
John, 138, 139, 178+,179,225
Jonathan, 168, 178
Joy , 178
Mary, 138, 139, 168, 178,179
Olive F., 12
Recompense, 178
Susanna, 178+
Milson, Mary, 240
Miner, George, 186
Grace, 187
Thomas, 187
Minot, James, 57
Mary, 57

Minot, Timothy, 57
Mireck, James, 55
Mary, 55
Sarah, 100
Timothy, 55
Mitchell, Elizabeth, 24
Polly, 115
Susan, 226
Thomas, 24
Mitton, Anne, 180
Dorcas, 180
Elizabeth, 70, 77, 180
Martha, 181
Mary, 181
Michael, 70, 77+, 180
Nathaniel, 77, 180
Mixer, Isaac, 252
Joanna, 252
Moody, Abigail, 94, 107, 182
Alice, 74, 182+, 183
Caleb, 94
Clement, 73,74,107,182+,183+
Daniel, 183
David, 107, 155, 182+, 183+
Dorothy, 182
Dudley, 182
Elizabeth, 182+, 183
Esther, 183
Jane, 183
Joanna, 183
John, 182, 183+
Jonathan, 183+
Joshua, 73, 111
Josiah, 183
Lydia, 182
Margaret, 182
Mary, 107+, 155, 182+, 183
Nicholas, 182
Philip, 182+
Sarah, 74, 182+, 183+
Moore, Aaron, 124
Ann, 184
Benjamin, 184+, 258, 275
Dorothy, 184, 275
Elizabeth, 184+,185,209,258
Gilman, 182, 183
Jacob, 184+, 258
John, 43, 184+, 185+, 208, 209+, 238, 239, 252, 258
Joseph, 184+, 258
Judith, 184
Lydia, 184+
Mary, 184+, 238, 252
Salome, 124
William, 184+, 258
More, John, 71, 120
Moreley, Daniel, 13, 221
Fanny Persis, 13
Love, 221
Nathaniel, 13
Saphronia, 13
Morgan, David, 52, 80
Elizabeth, 50
Jonathan, 78
Joseph, 80
Mary, 52
Miles, 50, 52, 78, 80
Sarah, 78
Morrey, Hannah, 146
John, 146
Morris, Alice, 162
Richard, 162
Morse, Eliza H., 116
Esther, 195
Hester, 62
Isaac, 90
Jonathan, 101, 243
Joseph, 62,195, 217, 243
Mary, 243
Mrs., 126
Moseley, Samuel, 36, 89
Mosier, Hannah, 11
Moulton, Cecily, 60
Henry, 144
John, 196
Martha, 172+
Mary, 143
Sobriety, 144
Thomas, 143
Mousall, Joanna, 28
Moxam, John, 27
Moxon, Rev., 50
Moyle, Loveday, 165, 188
Munden, Ann, 233
Munjoy, John, 70
Munn, Abigail, 233, 234, 278
Benjamin, 233, 234, 278
Munroe, Mary, 29
William, 29
Munson, Ann, 233
Murray, Hannah, 120, 146
John, 120+, 122, 146
Mynde, Anna, 270
John, 270
Napcott, Grace, 4
Napier, Jane, 21
Narracot, James, 63
Nay, Elizabeth, 155
John, 155
Neal, Charlotte, 117
Henry P., 117
Joseph M., 117
Martha, 117
Needham, Anthony, 3
Mary, 80
Negus, Jane, 87
Jonathan, 87
Newberry, Sarah, 272
Thomas, 272
Newburgh, Roger de, 33

Newgate, Elizabeth, 150
John, 150
Newhall, David, 124
Elizabeth, 124
Newland, Catharine, 174
William, 174
Nichols, Robert, 119
Sarah, 52,119
William, 52
Nock, Esther, 198
Sylvanus, 198
Thomas, 198
Norcross, Joseph, 219
Richard, 219
Thomas, 219
Normandy, Duke of, 33
Norrice, Edward, 264
Norris, Elizabeth, 42
James, 114
Joanna, 42
Joseph, 42
Moses, 42
Nicholas, 42
Norton, John, 50, 277
Lydia, 50, 277
Nowell, Increase, 132, 143
Mehitable, 132, 143
Noyes, Dorothy, 163, 231, 232
James, 54, 162, 231+, 232
William, 232
Nutter, Abigail, 212
Hatevil, 212
Nye, Adino, 127
Mary, 127
Odell, Florence, 117
Odlin, William, 115
Oliver, Elizabeth, 150
John, 150
Olmstead, Mary, 163
Ordway, Anne, 93
James, 93
Orne, Sarah, 50
Osgood, Christopher, 172
Hooker, 123
Otis, Hannah, 96
Stephen, 96
Page, Edward, 39
Elizabeth, 39
Francis, 172
Joseph, 293
Martha, 193
Mary, 199
Rebecca, 172
Robert, 172
Thomas, 199
Palgrave, Richard, 23
Sarah, 23
Palmer, Abigail, 187
Abraham, 186
Ann,Anna,157,186,187+,188,197
Aurelia, 156
Benjamin, 187
Bridget, 190
Christopher, 144+
Daniel, 188
Dorothy, 187
Elihu, 187+
Elizabeth,186+,187+,188,190+
Frances, 187
Gershom, 187, 188
Grace, 186, 187
Hannah, 187+, 188+
Henry, 81, 82+, 92, 190+
Ichabod, 188
Irene, 188
Jerusha, 188
John, 186, 187
Jonah, 187
Jonas, 187
Jonathan, 187, 188+, 219
Joseph, 187
Judith, 188
Love, 188+, 219
Margaret, 188
Mary, 188+
Mehitable, 81+, 190, 191
Mercy, 166, 188
Moses, 187
Nehemiah, 166, 187+,188, 232
Oliver, 188
Prudence, 188+
Rebecca, 186, 187+
Sarah, 197
Susanna, 144
Thomas, 197
Walter,186+,187,188,231+,232
Park, Esther, 101
Richard, 101
Robert, 231
Sarah, 101
Parker, Benjamin, 106
Elizabeth, 55, 193+
Hannah, 194
Hephsibah, 194
Hester, 193
John, 192, 193
Joseph, 55, 172, 192+, 193+
Martha, 193
Mary, 55, 172+,192, 193+,194
Nathan, 192+, 193
Ruth, 193, 194
Samuel, 193, 194
Sarah, 193
Stephen, 55+,172, 192, 193+
Susanna, 172, 193, 194
Thomas, 192, 193
Parkhurst, Elizabeth, 30
Parmenter, Benjamin, 210
Hannah, 269
John, 210, 269

Parmenter, Tamasin, 210
Parsons, Ann, 143
Benjamin, 51
Ebenezer, 51
John, 143
Joseph, 50
Margaret, 51
Mary, 50
Patterson, Beulah, 71, 72
Patton, Mary, 136
William, 136
Paul, Mary, 245
Payson, Anne, 9
Edward, 9, 159
Ephraim, 159
Jonathan, 9
Katharine, 159
Payton, Bezaleel, 224
Mary, 224
Pease, Elizabeth, 52
John, 52
Thomas, 10, 11
Peck, Elizabeth, 187
Joseph, 68, 103, 104
Prudence, 68
Rebecca, 103
Robert, 103, 104
Simon, 68
Peirce, Anne, 195
Anthony, 195
Barbara, 195
Elizabeth, 29+, 195+
Esther, 195
John, 29, 195+
Judith, 195
Mary, 195+
Robert, 195
Sarah, 195
Pelham, Herbert, 263
Penelope, 263
Pelton, Deliverance, 226
John, 226
Mary, 226+
Samuel, 226
Penn, William, 3
Penny, Alice, 63
Allen, 63
Cicely, 63
Ellinor, 63
Henry, 63+
Jane, 63+
Katherine, 63
Susan, 63
Perkins, Abraham, 39
Anna,156
Asahel, 156
Bethia, 197
Caleb, 197
Charlotte, 117+
Clarissa, 116, 117
Elisha, 117, 156
Elizabeth, 215
Emma, 117, Emma Somerby, 117
Erastus Glidden, 116, 117
George Henry, 117
Hannah, 39, 197
Henry, 156
Isaac, 197+
Jabez, 156
Jacob, 116, 117+, 156
Jane, 17, 118
Jared, 116, Jared A., 117
Joanna, 156
John, 39, 116, 117+,156+,215
Joseph, 117, 156+
Judith, 215
Lucy, 156
Martha A., 117
Mehitable, 156
Sarah, 130
Thomas, 117, 156
Perry, William, 29
Peters, Andrew, 39
Mercy, 39
Pethick, Edith A., 21
Peyton, Claudius Baxter, 20
Mabel, 20
Philbrick, Ann, 172, 197+, 198 199, 212
Apphia, 82, 198+
Bethia, 197
Ephraim, 154
Elizabeth, 196+,197,198, 199
Esther, 198
Hannah, 197+, 199
Hester, 198
James, 82, 154, 172, 196+, 197+, 198+, 212
Jedediah, 199+
Jeremiah, 198
John, 196+, 197
Joseph, 154, 172, 198
Judith, 217
Martha, 154, 196, 197
Mary, 197, 198, 199
Mehitable, 82, 154, 155, 196 197, 198+, 199+
Samuel, 199
Sarah, 198
Thomas, 73, 154+, 171, 172+, 182, 196+, 197,198+, 199, 212, 225, 280
Timothy, 199
Tryphena, 198
Philip I, King, 31
Philips, Phillips, Deacon, 70
Elizabeth, 269
Hannah, 7
Hephsibah, 194
James, 269

Philips, John, 23, 76, 121+
Jonathan, 194
Samuel, 194, 269
Thomas, 7
William, 38+
Phipps, Margaret, 180
Picard, John, 129
Pidge, Elizabeth, 92
John, 92
Pierce (See Peirce also.)
Anthony, 57
Benjamin, 57
Edward F., 118
George, 118
Gladys H., 16
Henry, 118
Jenny, 118
Mary F., 118
Persis, 218
Samuel, 218
Thomas, 10, 11, 218
Pierpont, James, 241
John, 241
Thankful, 241
Pigrom, William, 84
Pike, John, 90
Joseph 90
Lydia, 90
Robert, 93, 94, 122
Pindar, Joanna, 215
Pitkin, Elizabeth, 200+, 201+
Francis, 200+
George, 200+
Hannah, 201
Jane, 200+ 201
Joan, 200+
John, 200+
Martha, 79, 200+ 201+, 272+
Robert, 200
Roger, 200+, 201+
Sarah, 200
William, 200+, 201, 272
Pitts, William, 27
Plantagenet, Joan, 33
Platts, Mary, 204
Plumb, Lucy, 156
Pond, Abigail, 68,
Nathaniel, 101
Poor, Daniel, 172
Elizabeth, 172
Pope, John, 7
Patience,7
Potter, Anthony, 238
Christian, 84
Elizabeth, 238
Grace, 57
Judah, 57
Luke, 57
Pottle, Abigail, 202
Anna, 54, 202
Bimslee (Beamsley) 203
Christopher, 54, 55,130,202+
Deborah, 202
Elizabeth, 202
Hannah, 55, 130, 202+, 203+
Mary, 114, 203+
Molly, 114, 203+
Samuel, 55, 114, 202+, 203+
Sarah, 202
William, 202+
Power, Elizabeth, 2
Mary, 217+
Thomas, 2
Trial, 217
Walter, 217
Poyntz, Elizabeth, 32
Thomas, 32
Pratt, Clarissa L., 18
Emma Gertrude, 18
Julia Caroline, 18
Lydia, 65
Richard Wales, 18
Seth, 18
William, 18
Prentice, Elizabeth, 151
Frances, 187
John, 151
Nathaniel, 58
Rebecca, 151
Sarah, 232
Thomas, 151+, 187, 232
Prescott, Abigail, 42, 82
Benjamin, 42
Dorothy, 204, 205
Ebenezer, 205
Elizabeth, 204, 205
Ellen, 204
Hannah, 199, 204+
James, 82, 199
Jeremiah, 199
Joanna, 205
John, 119, 120, 123, 141,
204+, 205+, 209
Jonas, 204
Jonathan, 204, 205
Lydia, 204
Martha, 204
Mary, 41, 119, 120, 141, 146
204+, 205+
Ralph, 204
Rebecca, 204
Ruth, 204, 205
Sarah, 141, 204+, 209
Tabitha, 205
Price, 75
Walter, 206
Priest, Sarah, 263
Prince, Thomas, 225, 226
Proctor, Elizabeth, 99, 261
Robert, 261

Prudden, Joanna, 240
Peter, 240
Putnam, John, 115
Margaret, 115
Pynchard, Edmond, 31
Elizabeth, 31
Isabell, 31
John, 31
Margaret, Margery, 31
Mary, 31
Symon, 31
Pynchon, Governor, 148
John, 64, 233
William, 5, 63+ 64+ 233+
Quincy, Margaret, de, 33
Saire de, 33
Radlighe, Symond, 31
Ragg, Joseph, 14
Pamela Shenton, 14
Rainsford, David 101
Edward, 101
Raleigh, Symond, 31
Raven, Susan, 176
Rawlings, Jasper, 135
Mary, 135
Ruth, 170
Rawson, Marion Nicholl, 58
Marion 219, 220, 221
Ray, Deborah, 166
Judith, 166
Simon, 166, 257
Raymond, Bathsheba, 207
Daniel, 207+
Elizabeth, 207+
George, 206
Hannah, 165, 207+
John, 206+ 207
Joshua, 207+
Judith, 206, 207
Lemuel, 207
Mary, 206, 207+
Rebecca, 207
Richard, 165, 206, 207+
Samuel, 207
William, 206
Read, Abigail, 195
Remember, 264
Thomas, 264
William, 195
Redman, John, 171
Sabina, 171
Rees, David ap, 270
Reeks, Steven, 75
Renison, Jane, 11
Reynor, Anna, 240
John, 240
Rhine, Mary, 19
Rhodes, Mary A., 11
Rice, Aaron, 219
Abigail, 210
Agnes, 208
Anne, 209
Bethia, 253
Daniel, 209, 243, 253
David, 210
Elizabeth, 184, 185, 208, 209+, 210+, 219
Edmund, 88, 98, 184, 185,204 208+, 209, 239, 243, 253
Edward, 88+, 89, 208, 209, 239, 243, 253
Hannah, 210+, 253
Henry, 88, 89, 90, 184+, 185 208+, 209+, 210, 253, 258
John, 239
Jonathan, 210
Joseph, 204, 209
Luke 243
Lydia 88, 209, 210
Martha, 209+, 210
Matthew, 209
Mary, 208+, 209, 210
Mercy, 208, 209+, 210, 211
Rachel, 89, 210+, 243
Rebecca, 210
Rose, 102+
Ruth, 209
Samuel, 209
Sarah, 204, 209+
Tabitha, 239
Tamasin, 210; Thomasine,208+
Thomas L , 208
Rich, Experience, 123
Hannah, 123
Richard, 211, 212+
Sarah, 211, 212+
Richards, Alice, 4
Charles, 11
Daniel, 11
James, 4
Sally, 11
Richardson, Caleb, 152
Daniel, 202
Hannah, 202
Joseph, 202+
Mary, 152
Sarah, 202
Thomas, 202
William, 202+
Rigby, Alexander, 76, 77
Ripley, Frances, 35
Sarah, 35
William, 35+
Robbins, Eleazer, 260
Ruth, 260
Robert I King, 31
Roberts, Abigail, 212
Ann, 172, 197, 212+
Dorothy, 212
Elizabeth, 55, 212

Rice, Hester, 212
Jane, 212
Joel, 126
John, 211+, 212
Mary, 212
Rebecca, 211+
Sarah, 126, 212
Thomas, 143, 197, 211+, 212
William, 212
Robertson, Betsey, 11
John, 11
Robey, Elizabeth, 197
Henry, 197
Thomas, 197
Robinson, David, 41
James, 24
John, 41
Jonathan, 41
Mary, 24, 39, 41
Ruth, 159
Sarah, 41
Silence. 240
Thomas, 39. 240
Rogers, Anna, 238
Barnaby, 238
Benajah, 9, 17, 118
Benjamin, 17, 118
Clarissa Matilda, 17, 118
Elizabeth, 271
Isaac, 17, 118
James, 232
John, 271, 228
Joseph L., 11
Julia Melana, 14, 17, 18,118
Martha, 228
Mary, 232
Sarah, 11, 17, 118
Samuel, 232
Thomas, 271
Rollins, Dorcas, 113
Thomas, 113
Rooksby, Thomas, 133
Root, Caroline Woodward, 14
Dorothy, 65
Edward, 118
Edward T., 14, 17, 18+, 118
Frederick H., 15
George, 14
Julia Melana, 14, 18, 118
Temperance, 14
Rose, John, 125
Jonathan, 125
Keziah, 125
Ross, James, 70
Rossiter, Charles, 127
Rowell, Joanna, 215
Rowland. Elizabeth, 260
Henry, 188, 260
Irene, 188
Royal, Isaac, 46, 245
Mary, 46
Ruth, 245
Waitstill, 245
William, 46,245
Rugg, Hannah, 28, 204+
John, 204
Martha, 204
Ruggles, John, 135
Rundlett, Charles, 153, 154+
Lydia, 153, 154, 155
Russell, Ann, 249
Daniel, 79
Elizabeth, 133
Ira, 12
Jeduthan, 11
Jerusha, 79
Rebecca, 133
Rhoda, 11
Rooksby Ann, 12
Samuel, 133
Ryder, Mary, 225
Sabin, Benjamin, 193
Sarah, 193
William, 193
Sadler, Rebecca, 92
Thomas, 92
Sanborn, Abigail, 82
Benjamin 82
Elizabeth, 154
John, 42, 154
Jonathan. 154
Ruth, 42
Sargent, Elizabeth, 215
Joanna, 215
Judith, 215
William, 215
Sartwell, Fanny, 127
Simon, 127
Saunders, Anne, 4
Elizabeth, 271
Martin, 179
Thomas, 4, 271
Sawyer, Mary, 94, 204
Samuel, 94
Thomas, 204
William, 94+
Saxton, Anna, 51
James, 51
Jerusha, 188
Joseph, 188
Say, Lord, 144
Sayres, Robert, 152
Schuyler, Aaron, 19; Arent, 19
Casparus, 19
Earl L., 19
Edith Sumner, 19
Hoyt Lester, 19
John, 19
Peter, 19
Philip Pieterse, 19

Scotchford, Elizabeth, 43
John, 43
Scott, Ann, 249
Elizabeth, 82
Hannah, 126
John, 50, 206
Sarah, 50
Thomas, 249
Scottow, John, 139
Scribner, Elizabeth, 112, 182
John, 154, 183
Joseph, 112
Sarah, 154, 183
Secomb, Jacob, 183+
Sellick Elizabeth, 4
Robert, 4
Sentenne, Edmond, 19
Mary, 19
Severance, Mary, 41
Sewall, Samuel, 35
Shapleigh, Alexander, 143, 213+, 214, 246
Alice, 214
Avis, 214
Elizabeth, 213, 214
James, 214
Jane, 213
John, 214+
Katherine,143,213+,214+,246
Nicholas, 71,213+,214, 246+
Sharp, Abigail, 67
Robert, 67
Shatswell, John, 215+, 255
Judith, 215+
Margaret, 215
Mary, 92, 215+, 255
Richard, 215
Susanna, 215
Theophilus, 92, 215+, 255
William, 215+
Shattuck, Susanna, 210
Shaw, Abraham, 7
Bethia, 7
Fearnot, 7
Joseph, 7
Mary, 7
Prudence, 188
Thomas, 188
Sheafe, Edmund, 176
Mary, 176
Sheffield, Edmund, 35, 168
Mary, 168
Sarah, 35, 168
Shellam. Margery, 32
Samuel, 32
Shepard, Abigail, 219, 220
Abraham, 217
Alanson, 220
Amos, 219, 220+, 221
Anne, 32, 221, 222
Cadwell, 221
Charles, 222
Chauncy, 221
Cynthia 220
Cyrus, 220+
Elizabeth, 101, 218, 219
Ella, 220
Gardner, 220, 221
George, 32
Hannah, 96, 217,218+,219,220
Harvey, 220
Henry, 222
Herman, 220
Isaac, 101, 188, 217+, 218+, 219+, 222
Jacob, 217, 218, 219
Jane, 269
Jemima, 218
Joanna, 96, 217
John, 216, 217, 218
Jonathan, 101, 188, 219+, 220+, 222
Joshua, 220, 221+
Judith 217
Lois 221
Love, 188, 219, 220, 221
Lucy, 221+
Luke, 222
Margaret, 219
Maria, 220+
Mary, 217, 218, 222
Mehitable, 222
Mercy, 218
Mindwell, 219
Moses, 222
Nancy, 221, 222
Nathaniel, 101, 219+,220,221
Noah, 219
Norman, 220
Oliver, 58, 220+, 222
Patty, 220
Persis. 218
Philippa, 222
Polly, 188, 219, 221+
Prudence, 13, 220, 221, 222+
Rachel, 59, 221+
Ralph, 96, 216+, 217+, 218+ 222
Roswell, 220, 221+
Sally, Sarah, 216, 217+, 219+ 220, 221+ 222
Simeon, 13, 59, 220+, 221+
Sumner G., 222
Susan, 220, 222
Thankful, 221
Thanks [lord], 216, 217+
Thomas, 96, 101, 216, 217+, 218+ 222
Trial, 217, 218
Walter, 217

Shepard, Willard, 220
William, 220+
William Henry, 220
Zerviah, 220
Sherman, Ephraim, 91
John, 4
Joseph, 91
Lucy, 126
Lydia, 91
Shillowe, Samuel, 32
Shore, Abigail, 110, 111, 223+ 224+
Anne, 224
Edward, 224
Elizabeth, 224
Eunice, 110, 111, 223+, 224
Frances, 224
Hannah, 224
James, 223, 224
John, 224
Jonathan, 223+, 224
Mary, 224+
Priscilla, 224
Sampson, 110, 111, 223+, 224
Susanna, 224+
Short, Mary, 168
Rebecca, 186+
Shove, Elizabeth, 178
George, 178
Shrimpton, Mary, 88, 209
Shute, Samuel, 106
Sibley, Nell, 21
Siday, Helen, 257+
Sikes, Rachel Bliss, 80
Sill, John, 217
Judith, 217
Simmons, John, 144
Rebecca, 144
Simonds, Elizabeth, 255+
Samuel, 255
William, 255
Simons, Mary, 54
Nathan, 54
Simpson, Waitstill, 8
Sinclair, Elizabeth, 41
John, 41
Singletary, Lydia, 152
Richard, 152
Sipperance, Joane, 231
Slade, Ann, 15
Ira, 12
Margaret, 12
Thomas, 15
Sleeper, Ann, 199
John, 198, 199+
Mary, 199
Sloan, Elizabeth, 187
Thomas, 187
Slocombe, Alice, 3
George, 3
Smart, Elizabeth, 113
Mary, 113
Robert, 113+
Smedley, James, 175
Mary, 175, 217
Samuel, 217
Smith, Abigail, 210, 227
Angie, 17
Ann, 174, 184
Anna, 226
Cynthia Lee, 21
Cynthia Mary, 21
Deliverance, 226+, 227
Elizabeth, 7, 104, 152, 207, 226, 228+
Esther, 203
George, 3
George Wardley, 21
Hannah, 174, 228
Henry, 7, 64
Jacob, 156
John, 85, 174, 184, 203, 225+ 226+. 227
Joseph, 227
Judith, 21
Julia, 21
Katherine, 225, 226+, 227
Lula, 21
Lydia, 154
Margaret, 182, 188
Martha, 228
Mary, 207, 225+ 226+ 228
Mary Alice, 16
Nathaniel, 152
Nehemiah, 207+
Nell, 21
Rebecca, 3, 114
Richard, 104+ 105
Robert, 16
Samuel, 176, 226, 227
Sarah, 156, 227
Solomon, 203
Theophilus, 154
Thomas, 3, 210, 228
Waitstill, 85, 226, 227
Wardley Blake, 21
Smyrski, Anthony S.,Frank, 20
Shirley, 20
Smyth, William, 215
Snell, John, 102, 103+
Miss, 2
Snow, Lucinda, 11
Sarah, 242
Solomon, 11
Solart, Elizabeth, 39
Sollers, Margaret, 31
Somerby, Henry, 132
Judith, 132
Richard, 132
Soper, Benjamin, 168, 229

Soper. Benjamin, 168 229
Elizabeth, 168
John, 168
Joseph, 24, 155, 229+
Margaret, 229
Mary, 168, 229+
Samuel, 229
Thomas, 229
Southcote, Richard, 225
Souther, Mary, 7
Nathaniel, 7
Spalding. Benjamin, 260
Elizabeth. 260
John, 242
Mary, 242
Sparhawk, Nathaniel. 237
Spaulding, John. 98
Mary, 98
Spear, A. Gordon, 21
Bruce, 21
Helen, 21
Janet, 21
Speed, John, 236
Spencer, Penelope, 246
Thomas, 246
Sprague, Elkanah, 126
Irene 126
Spring, Abigail, 254
John, 254+.
Mary, 254
William, 254
Springfield, Emanuel, 175
Mary, 175
Spurr, Waitstill, 245
Spycer, Anne, 32
Stafford, Eleanor, 33
Elizabeth, 33+
Humphrey, 33+
John, 33
Margaret, 33+
Maude, 33
Ralph. 33+
William, 33
Stalworth, Agnes, 235
Stanton, Anne, 162, 163+. 230
231+, 232+
Daniel, 231, 232
Dorothy, 163, 232
Hannah, 187, 231, 232+
Joanna, 232
John, 232
Joseph, 232
Mary, 232
Richard, 231, 232
Robert, 232
Samuel, 232
Sarah, 231, 232
Thomas, 162+, 163+, 230+,
231+, 232, 186, 187
Starr, Moregift, 43
Rachel, 43
Thomas, 43
Stearns, Hannah, 126
Isaac, 177, 238, 260+
John,
Sarah, 177, 238, 260+
Stebbins, Abigail, 233+. 234+
278
Ann, 233
Benjamin, 234
Edward, 234
Elizabeth, 233+
Hannah, 51, 233, 234+, 278
Joanna, 234
John, 233
Joseph. 234+
Mary, 234
Rowland, 233+, 234, 278
Samuel, 234
Sarah, 51, 233+, 234+
Thomas, 51, 233+, 234+, 278
Stedman, Sarah, 23
Steeples, Maria L., 16
Stephens, Grace, 110
Sterry, Hannah, 187
Roger, 187
Stevens, Abigail, 107+
Anne, 55
Cyprian, 120, 123
Elizabeth, 192
John, 107
Mary, 9
Nathaniel, 107
Phebe, 55
Richard, 243
Samuel, 55, 107, 243
Sara, 107
Simon, 123
Thankful, 243
William, 243
Stickney, Abigail, 94
Jonathan, 94
Mehitable, 82
Thomas, 82
Stileman, Elias, 247
Lucy, 247
Stiles, Dorothy, 82
Ebenezer, 82
St. John, Alice, 60
Henry, 60
Oliver, 60
Sarah, 60
Stocking, Bethiah, 242
George, 242
Samuel, 242
Stodder, John, 36
Martha, 36
Samuel, 36
Stone, Abigail, 238, 239, 252
Agnes, 236,237

Stone, Anna, 238, 239
Daniel, 184+ 238, 239, 252 253
David, 72, 236+, 237, 238, 239
Ebenezer, 219
Elizabeth, 235, 236+, 238+ 239, 242
Frances, 237
George, 63, 235
Gregory, 72, 176+ 184
Hannah, 238
Joan, 237
John, 72, 184+, 219, 235+, 236+, 237+, 238+, 242,252
Lydia, 237+, 238
Margaret, 219, 237+, 239
Margery, 236+
Mary, 184, 237, 238, 239+ 252, 253
Matthew, 236, 237
Michael, 236
Nathaniel, 239
Richard, 236
Robert, 236
Ruth, 239, 252
Samuel, 72, 238
Sarah, 176, 238+ 239+
Simon, 219, 235+, 236+, 237+
Susanna, 239
Tabitha, 239
Thomas, 236
Ursula, 236, 237+
Walter, 235+, 236+
William, 235+, 236
Stortoll, Alice, 75
Stoughton, William, 226
Stow, Stowe
Abigail, 124
Abner, 91
Ann, 240
Benjamin, 124
Bethiah, 242
Christopher, 240+
Elizabeth, 43+ 239, 240+ 241+, 242+ 243
Hannah, 242+
Hope, 241
Joan, 240, 243
John, 43+ 44+, 91, 98, 136 240+, 241+ 242+, 243
Katharine, 240
Lydia, 260
Margaret, 240
Martha, 241
Mary, 98, 136, 240, 241, 242+, 243
Nathaniel, 43, 241, 242, 260
Rachel, 243
Samuel, 43, 71, 91, 239, 241, 242+
Sarah, 71, 91, 241+, 242
Thankful, 43, 44, 240, 241+ 242, 243
Thomas, 44, 91, 98, 136, 225, 240, 241+, 242+
William, 240
Zachariah, 240
Stowell, Mary, 35
Samuel, 35
Straight, Thomas, 62
Stratton, Ann M., 222
Elizabeth, 98
Samuel, 98
Strong, Abigail, 233
Esther, 69
Jedediah, 233
John, 69, 233
Mary, 233
Samuel, 67
Studley, Sarah E., 12
Sumner, Allene, 19
Charles Bartlett, 19
Charles Emil, 19
Charles Thomas, 19
Edith Bartlett, 19
Edith Cornell, 19
Homer Newton Bartlett, 19
Linda Marie, 19
Elvina, 19
Sutton, Laura, 19
Swain, Prudence, 171
Richard, 171
William, 171
Swan, Dorothy, 82
Robert, 82
Swasey, Abigail, 94
Joseph, 94
Sarah, 157
Sweat, Rebecca, 246
Sweet, Bethia, 155
Swett, Benjamin, 132, 202
Esther, 132
Swift, Obadiah, 160
Priscilla, 160
Thomas, 67
William, 88
Sydenham, George, 3
Symes, John, 144
Symmes, Mehitable, 81, 191
Zechariah, 81, 191
Symonds, Margaret, 3
Talcott, John, 273
Rachel, 273
Samuel, 273
Tappan, Abraham, 212
John, 212
Ruth, 212
Tawler, Mary, 237

Tawler, William, 237
Taylor, Elias, 126
  Hannah, 210, 253
  John, 73, 169
  Lucretia, 116
  Marcy, 126
  Margaret, 41
  Mary, 199
  Richard, 210, 253
  Sarah, 73
  William, 41, 106, 116, 199
Taynton, Joel, 72
Tellman, Elizabeth, 214
Terry, Marie, 43
  Mary, 78+
  Samuel, 78
  Thomas, 78
Thaxter, Elizabeth, 104
  Jacob, 104
Thayer, Beulah, 169
Thing (See also Tyng)
  Abigail, 108, 109
  Elizabeth, 104, 109
  Jonathan, 104, 108, 109
  Martha, 108
  Mary, 108
  Samuel, 104, 109
Thomas, Rowland, 65
  Sarah, 64, 65
Thompson, Abigail, 20
  Audrey, 16
  Hannah, 232
  William, 232
Thomson, Edward, 263
Thorne, Agnes, 5
  Hugh, 5
Thorpe, Ann, 61
  Henry, 61
Threadneedle,
  Bartholomew, 139+
  Damaris, 139
Thurber, Hannah, 157
  John, 157
Tibbals, Hannah, 78
  Thomas, 78
Tight, George, 47+
  Perris, 47+
Titley, Audrey, 60
  John, 60
Titus, Abigail, 187
  John, 187
Tolman, Aquila, 160
  Elizabeth, 244, 245
  George, 176
  Hannah, 7, 244, 245+
  Jemima, 85
  John, 245
  Johnson, 244
  Katharine, 244
  Mary, 245+
  Rebecca, 245
  Ruth, 245
  Samuel, 160, 244
  Sarah, 158, 244+, 245+
  Thomas, 7, 85, 158, 160, 244+, 245
  Waitstill, 160
Towle, Benjamin, 199
  Mary, 199
  Philip, 199
Treadway, Elizabeth, 141
  Nathaniel, 141, 238
Treadwell, Elizabeth, 141
  Nathaniel, 141
Treat, Elizabeth, 272
  Richard, 272
Trelawney, Robert, 75
Tremain, Sarah, 78
Treworgye, Dorcas, 246
  Elizabeth, 108, 247
  James, 108, 143, 213+, 214, 246+
  Joanna, 246
  John, 246
  Katharine, 143, 213, 214, 246+
  Lucy, 247
  Nicholas, 246+
  Penelope, 246
  Samuel, 246+
Trowbridge, Deliverance, 254
  James, 254+
  Thankful, 254
  Thomas, 254+
Truesdale, Catherine, 133
Truman, Rebecca, 79
Tuck, Edward, 197
  Mary, 197
  Robert, 197
Tucker, John, 36
  James, 245
  Mary, 84
  Rebecca, 245
  Richard, 75+
  Robert, 245
Turner, Nazareth, 35
  Robert, 35
Turney, Ann, 259
  Benjamin, 260
  Judith, 260
Tweedy, Dorothy, 5
Tybault, Willem Cornelisen, 263
Tyndale, Richard, 269
Tyng, Edward, 71+, 89
  Elizabeth, 71+
  (See also Thing.
Uncas, Joshua, 206
Underhill, John, 211
Underwood, John, 193, 265

Underwood, John, 193, 265
Joseph, 265
Mary, 265
Polly, 188, 219
Sarah, 96, 265
Upson, Sarah, 258
Stephen, 258
Elizabeth, 258
Urutt, Ann, 87
Van Bauchem, Jasper, 263
Van Burgen, Augusta S., 17
Van Gruenevelt, Hendrika, 20
Vassall, Abigail, 251
Ann, 249, 250, 251+
Florentius, 250
Frances, 249
John, 249+, 250, 251+
Judith, 249, 251, 264
Leonard, 248, 249
Margaret, 251+'
Mary, 249, 251
Samuel, 248+, 249, 250
Stephen, 249, 250
Thomas,.249
William, 123, 225, 249+, 250, 251, 264+
Veazie, Hannah, 132
William, 132
Vermandois, Isabel de, 33
Adelheid de, 33
Vose, Oliver, 169
Wade, Elizabeth, 96
Nicholas, 96
Wadleigh, Abigail, 154
Benjamin, 154
Elizabeth, 108, 109, 153+ 154+
Henry, 109, 153+, 154+
Joanna, 183
John, 109, 153, 183
Jonathan, 183
Joseph, 154
Lydia, 154
Martha, 154
Robert, 153, 183
Sarah, 154
Wait, Waite,
John, 239
Joseph, 11
Polly, 11
Sarah, 239
Wakely, Daniel, 70
Waldron, Fannie Hortense, 12
Hiram, 12
Wales, Caroline, 12
Eliza, 12
George Bradley, 12
Maria, 12
Mary, 159
Nathaniel, 159
Rooksby Ann, 12
Samuel, 12
Sarah, 12, 276
Stephen Rowe, 12
Stephen Rowe Bradley, 12, 16
Timothy, 276
Walker, Abigail, 238
Daniel, 123
Edward, 123
Eva L., 15
Hannah, 7, 210
John, 7
Judith, 125
Simeon, 125
Thomas, 210
Warren, 15
Wall, James, 187
Mary, 197
Wallis, Goodman, 70
Wallop, Avice, 2+
John, 2
Walton, Alice, 143
Dorcas, 246
George, 143
Ward, Abigail, 253, 254+
Bethia, 253
Deborah, 253, 254
Edward, 254
Eleazer, 101, 210, 252+, 253, 254
Elizabeth, 101, 252+, 253+, 254
Esther, 254
Grace, 254
Hannah, 151, 210, 253+
Hopestill, 253
Joanna, 252+
John, 101, 151, 252+, 253+, 254
Jonathan, 254
Joseph, 254
Increase, 252, 253
Mary, 90, 123, 184, 239, 252+, 253, 254+
Mercy, 254
Obadiah, 90, 252, 254
Record, 253
Richard, 184+, 239, 252+, 253, 254
Samuel, 253
Sarah, 253
Thankful, 254
William, 151, 184, 239, 210 252+, 253+, 254
Ware, Anna, 251+
Nicholas, 251
Warham, John, 271+
Warner, Alice, 265
Ebenezer, 52
Hannah, 52

Warner, Henry. 265
John, 52, 78
Mary, 52
Rebecca, 78
Warren, Gundred de, 33
Isabel de, 33
Moses, 116
Roxana, 116
William de, 33
Warriner, Joseph, 52
Elizabeth, 52
William, 52
Washington, George, 11
Waters, Joseph, 175
Lawrence, 29
Martha, 175
Martha, 175
Watson, Elizabeth, 240, 272
George, 272+
John, 103, 210
Rebecca, 210
Weare, Esther, 132
Webster, Abigail, 155, 255
Ann, 255
Daniel, 108
Elizabeth, 154, 255+
Hannah, 255+
Israel, 93, 255+
Webster, John, 92, 215, 255+
Judith, 255
Mary, 92, 94, 215+, 255+, 256
Nathan, 255+
Stephen, 255+
Thomas, 154
Wedgwood, John, 113
Mary, 113
Weeks, Ammiel, 67, 158, 160
Anna, 160
Ebenezer, 160
Elizabeth, 67, 158
George, 46, 67, 160
Jane, 67
Joseph, 46
Mindwell, 46
Nathaniel, 132
Sarah, 160
Welby, Frances, 60
Richard, 60
Welles, Ruth, 209
Samuel, 209
Thomas, 209
Wells, Helen, 257
Hellene, 257
Hester, 174, 257
John, 100, 132+, 133
Lucy, 247
Margaret, 100
Mary, 132+, 133
Thomas, 174, 247, 257+
West, Bethia, 172
David Johnson, 20
Joseph, 172
Mabel Bartlett, 20
Mary, 249
William, 172
Wetmore, Hannah, 242
John, 242
Thomas, 242
Whale, Elizabeth, 184, 258+
Henry, 258
John, 258
Jonas, 258
Mary, 258
Philemon, 184+, 208, 258+
Sarah, 258
Wharfe, Thomas, 120+
Wheeler, Abigh, 259
Abigail, 239, 252
Abraham, 239, 252
Ann, 259+, 260+
Anna, 260
Elizabeth, 98, 99, 141, 210, 259, 260+, 261+, 262, 264
Elkanah, 218
Ephraim, 259+. 260
George, 98, 249+, 261
Hannah, 261+
John, 259, 260+, 261, 262
Joseph, 176, 204, 216, 217, 259+, 260+, 141
Joshua, 141
Judith, 260
Katherine, 260
Lydia, 57, 260
Mary, 56, 57, 176, 217, 249 260, 262
Obadiah, 98, 141, 259, 264
Priscilla, 259
Rebecca, 176, 204, 259+, 260
Richard, 204, 209, 260
Ruth, 259, 260, 261
Sarah, 176+, 177+, 204, 209, 260+, 262+
Susanna, 259
Thomas, 58, 99, 177, 217, 259+, 141
Timothy, 56+, 57, 259, 260+ 261
William, 261+
Wheelock, Record, 253
Wheelwright, John, 196
White, Abigail, 264+
Anna, 123, 263, 264+
Belana, 11
Edward, 43
Elizabeth, 264
Frances, 143
Hannah, 197
John, 108, 197, 213, 264

White, Judith, 251+, 264+
Martha, 43
Mary, 205
Peregrine, 263+, 264
Rachel, 149
Rebecca, 264
Remember, 264
Resolved, 141, 251+, 263+, 264+
Richard, 143
Samuel, 264
Sarah, 263
Simeon, 11
Susanna, 263+, 264
Thankful, 124
Thomas, 149
William, 123, 263+, 264
Whitehead, Elizabeth, 23, 24
John, 23
Thomas, 23
Whiting, James, 35
John, 99
Mary, 35
Sarah, 233
Whitney, Jason, 11
Roxelana, 11
Whittan, Alfred G., 12
Anna, 12
Etta, 12
Whittemore, John, 57
Wicham, Sara, 4
Wiggin, James, 143
John, 275+
Magdalene, 143
Martha, 108
Mary, 275+
Thomas, 144, 211, 279
Wilbore (Wilbur)
Benjamin, 46
Jane, 46
Samuel, 46
Shadrach, 46
Wilborne, Mary, 39
Mercy, 39
Michael, 39
Wilbraham, Helen, 60
Thomas, 60
Wild, W. Daniel, 17
Wilder, Alice, 265+
Abraham, 265+
Edward, 265+, 266
Elizabeth, 96, 265+, 266
Isaac, 265+
Joseph, 124, 125
Martha, 96, 265+, 266
Mary, 265+
Matthew, 265+
Richard, 265+
Thomas, 265+, 266
Wiley, Caroline, 12
John, 12
Sarah, 12
Willard, Annah, 12
Arthur J., 19
Benjamin, 72
Elizabeth, 198
Emma Jane, 19
John, 142
Joseph, 58, 72
Margaret, 115
Mary, 142
Moses, 115
Samuel, 19
Sarah, 58
Simon, 72
William the Conqueror, 33
Williams, Abraham, 252+
Alice, 267
Anne, 267
Benjamin, 269+
Clara, 15
Edmund, 267
Elizabeth, 45, 267, 268, 269+
Frances, 86, 87, 268+, 269
Hannah, 269
Humphrey, 3
Jane, 8, 267+ 268+
Joanna, 252
John, 79, 267+, 268
Joseph, 269
Mary, 267, 269
Nathaniel, 269
Rebecca, 13, 78, 222, 269
Richard, 45+ 87, 267+, 268+, 269
Samuel, 267, 268, 269
Sarah, 3
Theobalde, 267
Thomas, 269+
William, 87, 218, 267+
Williamson, Albert, 13
Sarah Ann, 13
Willis. Christopher, 32
Thomas, 218
Wills, Mary, 17
Wilson, Abigail, 151
Ann, Anne, 72, 166
Jeremiah, 166
Nathaniel, 151
Sarah, 131
Winche, Mary, 233
Winship, Edward, 124
John, 124
Josiah, 124
Judith, 124
Winslow, Edward, 263+
Elizabeth, 263
Josiah, 263, 264
Penelope, 263

Winslow, Susanna, 263+
Winter, John, 75,246
Winthrop, Deane, 174
John, 7, 50, 75, 137, 174, 196, 215, 230
Martha, 174
Withington, Ann, 45
Deborah, 9
Deliverance, 159
Elizabeth, 9
Henry, 9, 45, 159+
Joseph, 153
Philip, 9
Richard, 9, 45, 159+
Sarah, 159
William, 9
Wittacre, Abraham, 41
Hannah, 41
Wolcott, Abiah, 273
Agnes, 270+
Alice. 270
Anna, 272
Avice, 270
Christopher, 270, 272+, 273
Edith, 270
Edward, 270
Elizabeth, 78, 79, 270, 271 272+, 273+
George, 272
Hannah, 272
Henry, 225, 270+, 271, 272+ 273
Ievan, 270
Jane, 270, 273
Joan, Joanna, 271, 272, 273+
John, 270+, 272+
Juliana, 270
Lydia, 273
Margaret, 270
Martha, 201+, 272, 273+
Mary, 270+, 272+, 273+
Matilda, 270
Philip, 270
Rachel, 273
Roger, 79, 270+, 273+
Sarah, 272, 273+
Simon, 78, 79, 201, 271, 272+, 273+
Thomas, 270
William, 270+, 273
Wood, Abraham, 98
Caroline T., 12
L. F., 220
Mary, 98, 120
Mary C., 12
Michael, 98
Priscilla, 28
Ruth, 259
William, 98, 259
Woodman, Archelaus, 94
Bethia, 133
Charles, 12
Edward, 93+, 256
Etta, 12
Harold, 12
Mary, 93, 256
Susanna, 113
Woods, Hopestill, 253
James, 253
John, 253
Mary, 120, 122, 124
Samuel, 122
Woodward, Anne, 39
Ebenezer, 219
Eliza Cordelia, 13
Elizabeth, 39
Ezekiel, 39
Henry, 13
Jane, 269
John, 219
Mary, 85
Mindwell, 219
Nathaniel, 39, 85
Robert, 85
Smith, 85
Wren, Bishop, 103
Wright, Abigail, 67, 276, 277
Benjamin, 277+
Dorothy, 57, 184+, 275+, 276
Ebenezer, 123
Edward, 57, 184, 275+, 276+
Elizabeth, 175, 275+, 276+, 277
Francis, 275+
Hannah, 57+, 233, 277+, 278
Helped, 277+
Hester, 277+
James, 277
John, 275
Judah, 277+, 278
Lydia, 50, 184, 276+, 277+
Margaret, 277+
Martha, 275, 276
Mary, 275+, 276, 277+
Mercy, 278
Obadiah, 123
Peter, 275, 276+
Priscilla, 276
Richard, 67
Samuel, 50, 184+, 233, 275+ 276, 277
Sarah, 275, 276+, 278
Silence, 46
Thankful, 123
William, 46
Wyeth, Deborah, 254
John, 254
Nicholas, 254
Wyley, Dorothy, 16
Gladys Irene, 16

Wyley, Marion H., 16
Morton, 16
Wyman, Abigail, 195
Francis, 195
Judith, 195
York (e), Abigail, 280
Benjamin, 279+, 280
Elizabeth, 105, 279+
Grace, 105, 279, 280
Hannah, 188, 279
York (e), James, 188
John, 279+
Rachel, 279
Richard, 105, 211, 279+
Ruth, 279
Samuel, 279
Thomas, 188
William, 188
Zimmerman, John, 18
Sophia Lydia, 18, 22

- - 0 - -

The following families will be found alphabetically arranged in the preceding pages:

ALCOCK
ANDREWS
BADCOCK
BALL
BASSETT
BEAL
BEAMSLEY
BEAN
BIGGE
BIRD, ROBT.
BIRD, THOS.
BLISS
BODWELL
BROOKS
BULKELEY
BULLARD, GEO.
CHAPIN
CLAPP
CLARKE, JOHN
CLARKE, THAD.
CLEEVE
COOLEY
DALTON
DAVENPORT, THOS.
DIGHTON
DRURY
EMERY
ENSIGN, THOS
FLETCHER
FULLER, JOHN
GILMAN
GLIDDEN
GOSS
GRAVES, SAML.
GREENLEAF
GRIGGS
HAWKINS
HAYWARD, GEO.
HILTON
HOBART
HOPKINS, WM.
HORTON, THOS.
JACKSON
LADD
LEADBETTER
LORD, THOS.
MANWARING
MARSHALL
MARSTON
MASON, HUGH
MERRIAM
MILLS
MITTON
MOODY
MOORE
PALMER, HENRY
PALMER, WALTER
PARKER
PEIRCE
PHILBRICK
PITKIN
POTTLE
PRESCOTT
RAYMOND
RICE
ROBERTS
SHAPLEIGH
SHATSWELL
SHEPARD, RALPH
SHORE
SMITH, QMR.JOHN
SMITH, RICHARD
SOPER
STANTON
STEBBINS
STONE, GREGORY
STOWE
TOLMAN
TREWORGYE
VASSALL
WARD, WILLIAM
WEBSTER
WELLS
WHALE
WHEELER, GEO.
WHEELER, THOS.
WHITE, WILLIAM
WILDER
WILLIAMS
WOLCOTT
WRIGHT, EDWARD
WRIGHT, RICHARD
YORKE, RICHARD

0132831